

# Principles and techinque of Prediction

LATE SHRI RS CHILLAR, B.Ed, M.A.,

MITRA BASU CHILLAR, M.B.B.S., M.D..M.B.A.

# CONTENTS

	ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	v
Chapter 1	THE PLANETS	1
Chapter 2	PUNYA SAHAM: FORTUNA	21
Chapter 3	HOROSCOPE	23
Chapter 4	THE LAGNA	32
Chapter 5	PLANETS IN LAGNA	63
Chapter 6	THE SECOND HOUSE SIGNIFICATION	91
Chapter 7	THIRD HOUSE	136
Chapter 8	FOURTH HOUSE	159
Chapter 9	<i>FIFTH HOUSE</i>	186
Chapter 10	SIXTH HOUSE	207
Chapter 11	SEVENTH HOUSE	203
Chapter 12	EIGHTH HOUSE	244
Chapter 13	NINTH HOUSE	285
Chapter 14	TENTH HOUSE	315
Chapter 15	ELEVENTH HOUSE	327
Chapter 16	TWELTH HOUSE	338
Chapter 17	DASHA PROGRESSION	352
Chapter 18	MAHADASHA - PERIODS AND SUB PERIODS	384

# ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I acknowledge the incessant radiant blessing of all my ancestors, both maternal and paternal, on me, my siblings, my wife and children.

I am indebted to all the students, clients, teachers and Gurus of my father for their Karmic contribution in shaping the life of my father, Late Sh. RS Chillar.

26<sup>th</sup> Jan, 2017

Dr. Mitra Basu Chillar,

M.B.B.S., M.D., M.B.A.

Delhi, India 110054

[mitrabasuc@yahoo.com](mailto:mitrabasuc@yahoo.com)

# 1 THE PLANETS

In the previous book 'Construction and Organisation of Horoscope', we have been discussing the Zodiac in various forms and divisions. Now, we shall consider the planets in various aspects. We are already clear that oriental Hindu astrology takes cognisance of 5 planets, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn. The Sun, the star, and the Moon, the satellite of Mother Earth, are also included in the family of stars in routine language. The Moon's nodes, called Rahu and Ketu are also included in the family of planets though they are merely points in the Zodiac.

Rahu and Ketu do not find place in the oriental astrology in early stages. Therefore, their effects by placement and transits are not found in the ancient literature. However, they assumed greater importance with the passage of time; and found place in Dasha progressions. Vimsottari system brings these two points into prominence with astounding results. Parashara Muni, perhaps, has gained more importance because of his principles put forth with assimilation of Rahu and Ketu in the system. Conclusively, Hindu astrology recognises them as member of the family of 9 planets.

The planets are classified into Shubha (benefic) and Paapa (malefic) groups as under:

1. Shubha or benefic planets: Jupiter and Venus.
2. Paapa or malefic planets: Sun, Mars, Saturn, Rahu and Ketu
3. Mercury is inherently considered to be a Shubha planet but it crosses over to the other side when it is conjoined with the Paapa planets or has a closer aspect with the Paapa planets.
4. Moon's distance from the Sun decides its nature. The Moon is said to be malefic in nature when it is within 96 degrees while separating. The Moon's distance of 12 degrees from the Sun constitutes a Tithi. Therefore, 8 Tithes of the bright half of the Moon, called the Shukla Paksha, make it a Paapa planet. When the Moon approaches the Sun i.e. decreases in degrees, it is called to be in dark half or the Krishna Paksha, and acquires the malefic nature when it is within 84 degrees from the Sun.

The planets have been classified as the natural friends and foes. The following table clearly depicts the friends and foes of each planet.

## NATURAL FRIENDS AND FOES

PLANET	FRIENDS	NEUTRAL	FOES
Sun	Moon, Mars, Jupiter	Mercury	Venus, Saturn, Rahu
Moon	Sun, Mercury	Sun, Jupiter, Mars, Venus, Saturn	Rahu
Mars	Sun, Moon, Jupiter	Venus, Saturn	Mercury, Rahu
Mercury	Sun, Venus, Rahu	Mars, Jupiter, Saturn	Moon
Jupiter	Sun, Moon, Mars	Saturn, Rahu	Mercury, Venus
Venus	Mercury, Saturn, Rahu	Mars, Jupiter	Sun, Moon
Saturn	Mercury, Venus, Rahu	Jupiter	Sun, Moon, Mars
Rahu	Mercury, Venus, Saturn	Mars	Sun, Moon, Jupiter

The planets are graded in the ascending order of strength from Saturn to the Sun as under:

1. Saturn, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus, Moon and Sun.
2. If it happens that two planets occupy the same Rashi and the degrees in the Zodiac, they are said to be at war with each other. In such a case, the planet that is situated at a higher number of minutes is said to be the victorious and the other is called a defeated planet. A defeated planet is incapable of offering the desired results attributed to it. A planet offers results in various ways. A planet offers results as lord of a house, the house occupied in the horoscope, its transit through the houses, the Rashi occupied by it and its aspects with the planets and the houses. The planet also offers the results according to Nakshatra, occupied by it. In such a case, the results will be coloured by the houses owned by the lord of that Nakshatra. The Navamsa lord also substantially modifies the results.
3. A planet offers the results during Mahadasha, Antardasha and subsequent subdivisions belonging to it. However, the timing and nature of the results will be dependent on transits of the planet itself and other planets that are placed in his Naksha-

tra. The Anka of a Nakshatra Occupied by the planet is very important in deciding nature of the results i.e. favourable or unfavourable. The nature of a planet also plays a significant role in offering the results. Therefore, it is of vital interest to understand every planet and its nature before we venture to make a prognostic approach.

## THE SUN

The Sun is the ruler of this galaxy. He determines the days and nights, and seasonal changes on Earth. This is also the time indicator of the universe. Lagna is so important in astrology that no horoscope is possible without the Lagna. Lagna, in turn, is wholly dependent upon the motion of the Sun. In other words, movement of the earth round the Sun is the basis of Rashis or signs and rotation of the Earth around its axis is the basis of Lagna. In short, Sun's travel around the Earth and Earth's daily rotation around its axis is the basis of 12 Rashis or the Lagnas. The Sun is the Karaka (significator) planet for the Lagna, 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses. It is exalted in Aries Rashi unto 10 degrees. Its sign of fall is Libra unto 10 degrees Its Mooltrikona Rashi is Leo unto 20 degrees. It is also the lord of Leo Rashi. Therefore, it will be in its own Rashi when in Leo from 20 to 30 degrees.

The Sun governs Kritika, Uttaraphalguni and Uttarashadha Nakshatras. Therefore, any planet placed in these Nakshatras will offer the results of the Sun, more prominently, by lordship of the house occupied by Leo Rashi. The Sun will also be strong in these Nakshatras.

The Sun is friendly to the Moon, Mars and Jupiter. Therefore, he will be in his friendly Rashis that are their Rashis. The Sun rules the East. Its mean daily motion is 59°: 8'. It takes one month to transit through a Rashi. It offers favourable results when it transits through the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses.

The Sun is auspicious when it transits through 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Rashis from its natal place in the horoscope. If the Sun is stronger than the Lagna and the Moon, it should be taken as Lagna to consider matters pertaining to the father and his assets. Similarly, the 10<sup>th</sup> house matters should also be considered from the Sun, taken as Lagna. The Sun, taken as Lagna, should confirm the aforesaid matters even when it is not stronger than the Lagna or the Moon. The Sun represents father and husband in case of male and female horoscope respectively.

The persons born on Sunday, in Leo Lagna or the Sun in the Lagna will have honey coloured eyes. The face will be large and round. The hair and body complexion will have cupric hue.

The Sun rules the heart as the ruler of the Rashi Leo. It is also connected with right eye in man and left eye in woman. The head, especially forehead, face, mouths and spleen is also indicated by the Sun. Therefore, the Sun may cause diseases of the eyes, heart, brain, mouth and digestive complications, when afflicted. If the Saturn afflicts the Sun, it causes low blood pressure and pains in the body joints. If Mars afflicts the Sun, it will cause heat stroke, injury, thrombosis of the heart and brain haemorrhage, epilepsy, meningitis, typhoid, digestive problems

The Sun is male planet with arrogant temperament. He is fiery in terms of element and cardinal. He is associated with orange and blood red colour. He favours gold as metal.

A person with strong Sun is generally the employer, an important government official or the government itself. However, it should not be construed that all Prime ministers presidents, nobles and kings must essentially have their Sun very strong. The Sun is the driving force. It is the indicator of the timing of the events, more so in terms of months. Therefore, the people, with strong Sun, experience difficulty in co-operating with others, because their drive, to be always in the forefront, makes them think that their value lies in leading only. If they cultivate self-control and limit their ambitions, they enjoy goodwill of the people and important positions.

Sun, generally, indicates a permanent and responsible position in government or public organisation. Ancestral business or the business financed by the parents. Gold, copper, wheat, medicine and chemicals, and red and orange articles are indicated by the Sun

The Sun connected with the Moon, mercury and Karaka of 2<sup>nd</sup>. 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses make a person textile engineer or a trader in cloth. Sun's connection with the Moon and Venus, the native may deal in paints, general merchandise, diary products and transport and shipping departments. Sun and Mars may make the native a brick kiln owner, military engineer, police officer, and confectioner or engaged in a heat treatment industry. If the Mercury is also combined, the native may be a military engineer or a mechanical engineer. He may also be engaged in printing and publishing industry or department. Sun, Mars and Venus may offer opportunities in traffic and transport, agricultural produce like flowers and plants and also ready to cook foods.

It has been observed that medical profession is closely related with the Sun in combination with other planets. Sun and moon may lead a person to nursing department. Sun and Mars make the native a surgeon. Sun and Mercury may make a person specialist in diagnostics. Sun, Venus and Jupiter may make the native a maternity doctor. If Mars also joins the native may be a specialist in gynaecology and obstetrics. If Sun and Venus are together and

receive aspect from the Saturn, the native may be a venereal disease expert. If Sun and Venus occupy the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native may be an optician. If Mars also aspects them, he may be an eye surgeon. In case Mercury also joins them, he may be a micro surgeon or a plastic surgeon.

If Sun and Saturn are mutually aspected or conjoined, the native may be a skin specialist. However, the stellar combination occurs in Lagna or 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native may be a dentist.

1. Mercury and Sun in the 8<sup>th</sup> house may make the native an ENT doctor.
2. Rahu, Sun and Uranus may make a person 'X' ray specialist. If the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house and Venus are also connected with them, the person may be ultrasound, computerised A.T. scanning or magnetic resonance image specialist. The Sun and Uranus lead the native to the field of medical research and use of electricity. Venus leads them to pictures and Rahu to hidden things.
3. Basic principle in pinpointing the field of specialisation is simple but needs very serious attention. We should bear in mind that the field of specialisation means the category of persons one would deal with. 7<sup>th</sup> house represents the customers, clients or patients etc. In case of a doctor, 7<sup>th</sup> house represents the patients. Therefore, we should search the houses from the 7<sup>th</sup> house, taking it as Lagna, in the usual manner; and ascertain the kind of people he would deal with.

The houses indicate the body parts of the Kalapurusha i.e. the patient. The nature of planets involved with the Sun point to the nature of approach of the native to the patients, customers or the clients.

The Sun indicates thick trunk trees, summer season, forests, mountains, public offices and buildings, temples of Lord Shiva, chambers of commerce, stock exchanges, banks and foreign exchange or currency.

Sun represents number 1 and 4. Sunday, as the name suggests, is governed by the Sun. Sun's stones are ruby and diamond. Sun's metals are currency metals (gold, silver and copper) but it favours gold and copper. The persons who desire security of service and good health can wear ruby imbedded in gold. Ruby is efficacious especially in heart troubles. Diamond can also be worn with advantage.

The Sun is the Karaka of 1<sup>st</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, and 10<sup>th</sup> houses The Sun makes a person mentally steady, decisive and self-willed. The Sun also governs the South, especially with the Mars.

The Sun is strong in the noon and 10<sup>th</sup> house. Besides, he is also strong in



his own Nakshatra, Sunday, his Vargas and Navamsas of the friendly planets.

Besides the natal position, the planets offer results as per aspects from the Lagna and other planets. It is very important to remember that the aspects of the planets are indicated in terms of Rashis or places rather than the degrees. However, closer the aspect better it is. At 2 degree orb of aspect should be considered as a close aspect in general terms. The terms 'Bhava' and 'place' are also profusely used in place of Rashi(sign), which some times creates confusion; and the students and scholars are tempted to mean them as houses of the horoscope. Therefore, one should be very attentive while reading through the pages on transits and aspects.

Moreover, the results of the aspects will be more pronounced if the planets are in closer aspect. Vrahamihira is very specific in pronouncing that the results should be expected more pronouncedly, when the planets approach within 3°: 20' and start diluting the results while separating more than 3°: 20'.

If we wish to decipher the benefic results of the Sun, in transit through various Rashis (houses) from the Ascendant and various planets in the horoscope, irrespective of other considerations, they are summarised as under: -

- Ascendant: 3, 4, and 6,10,11,12. Sun: 1,2,4,7,8,9,10,11
- Moon: 3, 6, 10, and 11 Mars: 1,2,4,7,8,9,10,11
- Mercury: 3,5,6,9,10,11,12 Jupiter: 5, 6, 9, And 11
- Venus: 6,7,12 Saturn: 1,2,4,7,8,9,10,11

The single word signification of the Sun is governance. Therefore, a scholar should endeavour to take the governing factor as the Sun. In the horoscope of a person it would signify the father or the employer or the administrative head. In the case of a lady, it would indicate the husband. If she is a working lady, it may signify the administrative head or the employer also. In a team game or group activity, it would naturally signify the captain, in action, and a manager otherwise. Therefore, it depends on the ingenuity of the astrologer to see through the circumstances or the pertinent subject of the client.

Another quality of the Sun as master of the solar universe is that any planet that comes in the vicinity if the Sun, becomes debilitated and is called 'Asta' or set, conjunct or eclipsed. Their distances, in degrees are as under: -

Planet	Moon	Mars	Mercury Direct Retro- grade		Jupiter	Venus Direct Ret- rograde		Saturn
Degrees	12	17	13	12	11	9	8	15

# MOON: THE MOTHER

The Sun and the Moon are the two luminaries that govern the day and the night respectively. Assigning the term planet to them is misnomer in astrology for the sake of convenience, because the Sun is a star and the Moon a satellite of the Earth in true sense. Therefore, the readers should not be confused when the Sun and the Moon are referred as the planets herein after. Moon, being the satellite of earth, is the nearest planet and fastest in motion too. Moon shines because it reflects the light of the Sun that falls on it. Otherwise it does not emit light.

The Moon is the smallest planet and about 0.28<sup>th</sup> size of the earth, but its effect is apparently felt on the full Moon and no Moon days. Therefore, Hindu astrology has rightly based itself on the Moon. It would not be an exaggeration if we say that Hindu astrology is in fact lunar astrology. Prevalent Nakshatra means that the Moon is transiting through the said Nakshatra. Rohini, Hasta and Shravana Nakshatras belong to the Moon. The Moon is feminine in nature and represents mother in astrology, especially for those born at night. If the Sun gives light and heat that ripen the fruit, Moon provides the sap and juice for the body and the fruit. Therefore, the persons born under influence of the Moon are intelligent with peaceful disposition, fair, timid, vacillating and loving. Cold, respiratory and rheumatic diseases easily take over the native.

The Moon governs the 4<sup>th</sup> sign of the zodiac called Karaka or Cancer. The Moon is exalted unto 3 degrees in the sign Vrishabha or Taurus. Vrishchika or Scorpio is the sign of its fall wherein the Moon becomes very weak and debilitated unto 3 degrees. The Moon governs the fluids and blood in the body and hence plays a potent role in impregnation, conception, birth, animal instinct, menstrual cycles, brain and nerves. Urinary diseases and blood related diseases. Moon also governs stomach and breasts of the lady.

Signification of Moon is water, silver, pearls, mercury, milk, silk, milky plants, love, sympathy, compassion, peace of mind, domestic life, inherited property, and water places e.g. pond, tank, river, rain water etc. Shipping and shipyards, fishery, breweries, laundry, water supply, milk dairy and catering etc. Oil or petrol also falls within the ambit of Moon.

In short, wherever there is liquid, mucus, fluids, blood and nervous interplay or milk and water Moon is signified. Therefore, diseases like lunacy, paralysis, hysteria, epilepsy, nervous debility, intestinal disorders, dysentery, vomiting, respiratory disorders e.g. bronchitis, asthma, throat troubles, eye troubles etc.

As regards signification of the Moon in terms of the animals and birds, the

water birds, duck, goose. Crab, fish, tortoise, oyster, aquatic animals, horse and mare, cow, dog and bitch, rat and mouse are indicated. As regards plants, herbs and other products, all juicy fruits like orange, melon, poppy, palm, plantain, pumpkin, algae, sugar cane, cabbage, cauliflower, lettuce, and other products like milk, Ghee, curd. All shining metals like silver; nickel, platinum etc. also fall in the signification of the Moon. The Moon controls the Varsha Ritu or the rainy season, and Monday. Numbers 2 and 7 belong to the Moon. Pearl is the stone of Moon. New and attractive clothes signify the Moon. It indicates Northwest direction and business class. It is Satva-guni in nature. If the Horary chart Lagna (Ascendant) falls in the Navamsa of Moon, the matter in question shall materialise very soon. If the Moon is conjunct with the Sun, it fails to yield results.

Situation of a planet is important not only from the Lagna but also from other planets. The Moon offers favourable results when situated 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, and 10<sup>th</sup> from the Lagna. Similarly, it would offer favourable results due to its situation from each planet; and when it transits through the signs as under:

1. From the Sun: 3, 6, 7, 8, 10 and 11.
2. From the Moon: 1,3,6,7,10 and 11.
3. From the Mars: 2, 3, 5, 6,9,10 and 11.
4. From the Mercury: 1,3,4, 5, 7,8,10 and 11.
5. From the Jupiter: 1,2,4,7,8,10 and 11.
6. From the Venus: 3, 4, 5, 7,9,10 and 11.
7. From the Saturn: 3, 5, 6 and 11.

## **MARS: THE BROTHER**

Mars is the nearest outer planet except the Moon. The Mars is called the outer planet because it is ever outside the orbit of the Sun and the earth. Mars takes about 687 solar days to complete one round around the Sun. Therefore; a Martian year consists of 687 solar days i.e. our solar days. Mars rotates around its axis and completes one rotation every 24 hours, 37 minutes and 23 seconds in a similar fashion as that of the earth. Its axis is inclined at an angle of 24 degrees and 50 minutes.

Aries and Scorpio Rashis belong to the Mars. First 12 degrees of Aries are Mool Trikona portion of the Mars. First 28 degrees of Capricorn and Cancer are the signs of exaltation and fall respectively. Mrigshira, Chitra and Dhanishtha Nakshatras are assigned to Mars. Mars is red in colour and shines brilliantly at night. Therefore, it can be easily spotted and distinguished from other planets and stars. In Hindu culture and tradition, brother and sister are reckoned as the greatest force as insurance against challenges and crisis in

life. Therefore, the Mars has been rightly identified with the brother that signifies force and energy. Similarly, when the brothers are at cross roads, they are the worst enemies; so, the Mars when afflicted or in the sign of its fall i.e. cancer unto 28 degrees, and in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house or in the 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses, It is very malefic. Its sign of exaltation is Makara, Capricorn, and unto 28 degrees. Mars governs the South direction and Sama Veda and summer season. It is male and bilious in nature. Its disposition is fiery. It symbolises courage and prowess. It is powerful in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, and 10<sup>th</sup> houses.

If it is not afflicted and receives favourable aspects, it offers courage and confidence, endurance and strength, argumentation, great organising capability, determination, ambition, resourcefulness and wisdom for execution of plans.

If the Mars is afflicted or weak in the horoscope, the native shall be rash and fool hardy, short tempered and quarrelsome. The native shall seek novel ways of satisfying his sexual hunger.

Beneficial Mars makes the native adventurous, confident and independent. He acts according to his own conscience.

Mars represents bone marrow, sex organs, muscular system, face and head, left ear, prostate glands, rectum and colon in body, granary, and pungent taste bearing trees, herbs and fruits. It is strong at night and governs summer season

Mars signifies service in armed forces, police and sports departments, surgeon, barber, butcher, dentist, robber, murderer, pirate and highwayman etc., Working in heat treatment plant, arsenal, kitchen, boiler, smiths, kilns, dealer in corals and bricks etc. also fall within the ambit of Mars.

Signification of Mars includes weapons and iron tools like axe, knife and swords etc. The Mars also signifies building and building material, serpent and thorny plants.

In the social and political fields, Mars signifies difference of opinion, discords, disputes and misunderstanding, war and battle, rebellion and revolution, kidnapping, rape and murder, reclamation of land, nationalisation of industries etc.

Favourable position of the Mars from Lagna and other planets in the chart is as under:

- Lagna: 1,3, 6, 10 and 11.
- Sun: 3, 5, 6, 10 and 11.
- Moon: 3, 6, and 11.
- Mars: 1,2, 4, 7, 8, 10 and 11
- Mercury: 3, 5, 6 and 11.
- Jupiter: 6, 10, 11 and 12.

Venus: 6, 8, 11 and 12.

Saturn: 1,4, 7, 8, 9, 10 and 11.

The above-mentioned situations would prove favourable when the Mars transits through these signs.

Red colour and the 9 numbers belong to the Mars. If Mars is very strong and is placed in a fiery or airy sign, the native shall be very bold and rash. If the native is in an executive, judicial or financial position, rash and bold instinct may become a cause of concern. To tone down such a person, a combination of numbers, colours and gems is required. Yellow colour, gold, number 3 and Pukhraj or yellow sapphire stone may provide him sanity if the Jupiter does not rule the 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house. Blue colour and blue sapphire, may prove very helpful if the Saturn owns 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> house. Green colour, number 5, emerald and green stones like beryl (Phiroza), tourmaline may help if the Mercury rules 10<sup>th</sup> Or 11<sup>th</sup> houses and is favourably placed. If Mar and the Moon cause pimples, boils and small pox etc. use of red curtains and screen cloth, red light and coral shall provide speedy cure. If Mars and Mercury create anxiety, insanity, fits and convulsions, blue and green coloured lights, curtains, screen cloth and glass, aquamarine and blue sapphire may help to a great extent. If the native is dull, gloomy, lazy, lethargic and depressed due to delays and denials, use of red colour, number 9 and coral shall reactivate him. Worship of Shri Hanuman Ji may also prove helpful. Alternatively, Shanti Homa of Mars or Arpad uddharana Japa of Hanuman Ji or Baaba Batuk Mahadev would provide solace.

### **MERCURY: THE UNCLE**

Mercury is the planet nearest to the Sun. It is smaller than the earth but bigger than the Moon. It revolves round the Sun at the rate of 88 days per revolution. It also takes as much time to rotate around its axis. The Mercury always remains not more than 28 degrees away from the Sun in terms of latitude. As the Mercury falls in between the Sun and the earth, it very often falls between the Sun and earth; and can be seen as a disc in the Sun. The Mercury, because of its proximity to the Sun, may be seen in the sky just before the sunrise or after the sunset. It is called the son of Jupiter.

Mercury governs the North direction. It is dualistic in nature and earthy in element. If a malefic planet conjoins it, Mercury becomes malefic. Likewise, if a benefic planet conjoins it, it becomes benefic. This is because Mercury cannot act independently and acts as a messenger of other planets whom it conjoins or aspects. It is the significator of 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses, education, intelligence, and brother, maternal uncle, friend, words and speech. Mercury offers malefic effects in the 4<sup>th</sup> house. The Mercury signifies grassy green colour. It is strong in its own signs i.e. Gemini and Virgo Rashis and also in

Sagittarius Rashi. If the Mercury is posited in the middle of the Rashi and in Lagna, it offers very favourable results. It is strong on all days during the day and night except on Sunday and Monday. It is also strong in Uttarayana. Saturn rectifies the malefic nature of the Mercury.

If the Mercury is malefic, it causes anal, stomach and eye troubles. Indigestion, flatulence, shooting pains etc. shall be common symptoms. If other planets afflict the Mercury, the native will be restless, clever, cunning, mischievous and anonymous complaint writer against his known but disliked persons. He may turn out to be a great gambler, a great liar, cheats, showy and talkative person.

If the Mercury is dignified and receives favourable aspects from benefic planets, the native shall be versatile and good in accounts and correspondence. He may be a good engineer and endowed with the intuitive ability.

In Hindu mythology and culture, the Mercury's gods are Durga Ji, Keshava, Narayana, Madhava and Vishnu etc. It rules Atharvana Veda. It signifies grassy green colour, North direction, number 5, plants and trees that are devoid of fruits

The Mercury is in its exaltation and fall in first 15 degrees of Virgo and Pisces respectively. 16 degrees to 20 degrees of Virgo is the Mool Trikona portion of Mercury. It is strong in the 10<sup>th</sup> house. The situation of Mercury in the horoscope and also in transit offers favourable results as under:

Lagna:	1,2, 4, 6, 8, 10 and 11.
Sun:	5, 6, 9, 11 and 12.
Moon:	2, 4, 6, 8, 10 and 11.
Mars:	1,2,4, 7, 8,9,10 and 11
Mercury:	1,3,5,6,9,10,11 and 12.
Jupiter:	6, 8, 11 and 12.
Venus:	1,2,3, 4, 5, 8, 9 and 11
Saturn:	1,2, 4, 7, 8, 9, 10 and 11.

### **JUPITER: THE CHILDREN**

The Jupiter is a mighty planet about 10 times bigger in diameter than the earth. It takes about 12 years to complete one round of the Sun. It is about 800 million Kms. away from the Sun. Even when the distance of Jupiter is so great, it shines brightly in the sky and can be seen with naked eye even in the full Moon night. It is brighter than all the planets except the Mars and the Venus. This massive planet rotates very fast around its axis and takes 9 hours and 50 minutes in one rotation. Jupiter has 11 moons. The Jupiter is assigned Punarvasu, Vishakha and Poorva- Bhadrapada Nakshatras. It governs Thursday, yellow colour and number 3. Pukhraj or yellow sapphire is its stone.

In Hindu mythology, Jupiter is considered to be the Dharma Guru i.e. reli-

gious head and the son of Moon. If Jupiter is the Guru of the Devas, the Venus is Asur Guru. As such, they are in enmity to each other. In Hindu mythology, spiritual uplift (Paraloka Sadhana) is a desired goal than the material comforts (Loka Sukham). Hence they are opposite to each other by nature and so enemies.

Astrologically also, the horoscope having Venus sign (Taurus or Libra) as ascendant, shall have Jupiter's sign (Sagittarius or Pisces) in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house. Similarly, the native born in the sign of Jupiter (Sagittarius or Pisces) shall have Venus as lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore the two planets remain at cross roads to each other i.e. spiritualism versus materialism.

Jupiter rules Rig-Veda and Hemanta Ritu. It represents Lord Indra and Brahma too. Jupiter governs Sad-Dhana i.e. finances and family. If Jupiter is strong and well placed in the horoscope, the native shall receive providential help in the last minutes of need or crisis. It governs fat in the body. It governs Northeast direction, yellow colour, Pukhraj and yellow stones, gold, Aakash-Tatva, Thursday, number 3, fruit yielding trees. It gains strength when in conjunction with the Moon.

The native, with strong Jupiter in the horoscope and well aspected will be generous and candid with high reasoning ability and judicious approach. He would always be optimistic. He may be interested in law, religion and philosophy.

The Jupiter owns the signs Sagittarius and Pisces. In the first 5 degrees of cancer and Capricorn, Jupiter shall be in exaltation and fall respectively. It would fail to yield any fruitful results in the 5<sup>th</sup> house. It is strong in Scorpio and Aquarius signs, especially in the middle of the sign, Uttarayana and noon. It bestows wealth when posited in the Lagna, 4<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house, even when it is in his sign of fall i.e. Capricorn. It rectifies the drawbacks of Rahu, Mercury, Saturn, Mars and Venus.

If the Jupiter is spoiled, the native may invite wrath of the teacher, god or goddess, religious person and the learned and suffer from sorrow, liver trouble like jaundice, dyspepsia, dropsy, flatulence, tumour, cerebral congestion, abscess, hernia and catarrh.

The Jupiterian is easily cured of all ill if he takes medicine in the Hora of Jupiter orally. If the medicine contains gold as one of the constituents, the medicine shall prove very effective.

The position of Jupiter from various planets and Lagna in the horoscope shall yield favourable results even when transiting through those places as under:

Lagna:	1,2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 10 and 11.
Sun:	1,2, 3, 4, 7, 8, 9, 10 and 11.

Moon:	2, 5, 7, 9 and 11.
Mars:	1,2, 4, 7, 8, 10 and 11.
Mercury:	1,2, 4, 5, 6, 9, 10 and 11.
Jupiter:	1,2, 3, 4, 7, 8, 10 and 11.
Venus:	2, 5, 6, 9, 10 and 11.
Saturn:	3, 5, 6 and 12

### ***VENUS: THE PLEASANT PARTNER***

Venus is a planet much closer to the Sun than the earth. Its orbit around the Sun is almost circular. Therefore, there is not much variation. It is slightly smaller than the earth as its diameter is about 320 Kms. less than the earth. Its period of revolution round the Sun is 225 days. It is the brightest planet and can be seen as a brilliant star in the morning and some times in the evening because it is never more than 48 degrees away from the Sun.

Venus is signified as the goddess of love, beauty and comforts. It is therefore the chief governor of family and marriage. It is also called the Goddess Maha Laxmi. It rules Yajur Veda, Southeast direction, Vasanta Ritu, Friday, number 6, fortnight (Paksha), sour taste, flowering plants and bed comforts. It is feminine in nature. It is chiefly concerned with the passion and emotional outlet. The Venus owns Taurus and Libra signs. In first 5 degrees of Libra sign, Venus is said to be in its Mool Trikona. It is in its exaltation in 27 degrees of Pisces. Similarly, 27 degrees of Virgo sign belong to its fall. It is debilitated in Aries and Scorpio. Bharni, Poorvaphalguni and Poorvashadha Nakshatras are assigned to Venus. It governs Friday, number 6, and diamond, white and shining colour. It is the progenitor of malefic effects in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and is a failed planet in the 6<sup>th</sup> house. It is the significator of the 7<sup>th</sup> house.

Venus produces attractive personalities with wheatish complexion, bright and pleasing eyes. People with Venus, strong and uninflicted, are successful public relations officers, propagandists, representatives, peacemakers, mediators and salesmen.

Venus governs the eyes, genital organs, cheeks, throat, kidneys and skin. If the Venus is malefic it may create diseases due to over indulgence in eating, amusement and sex. The life partner may betray. Eyesight may be damaged.

Cinema industry, music, arts, places of decoration, ready made garments, silk, food, vans, modes of travel, beauty parlour, food and fruit industry, photography fall in the signification of Venus. It is also the governor of marriage, vehicle and partner in business. For the natives who are born during the daytime, Venus signifies the mother. The aspects, those Venus forms, in the horoscope and the natal planets in transit also, are very important and offer favourable results according to its position as under:

Lagna: 1,2,3, 4, 5, 8, 9 and 11.



Sun: 8, 11 and 12.  
Moon: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 8, 9, 11 and 12.  
Mars: 3, 4, 6, 9, 11 and 12.  
Mercury: 3, 4, 6, 9, 11 and 12.  
Jupiter: 5, 8, 9, 10 and 11.  
Venus: 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 8, 9, 10 and 11.  
Saturn: 3, 4, 5, 8, 9, 10, and 11.

### ***SATURN: THE AGED***

In Hindu astrological system, Saturn is the farthest planet. It is a bigger planet than any other one except the Jupiter. It is visible to the naked eye. It appears like a blue ball surrounded by 3 yellow rings with black empty space in between. It takes about 29 years and 6 months to complete one revolution round the Sun. Hence, it stays about 2 years and 5 months in a zodiacal sign. Saturn is considered as the son of Sun in Hindu Mythology.

It governs the Shishir Ritu and West direction. It owns Capricorn and Aquarius signs of the Zodiac. 20 degrees of Libra and Aries are the portions of its exaltation and fall respectively. It is very weak in the signs- Cancer and Leo. The Saturn is considered to be auspicious when it occupies Sagittarius other than his own Rashis i.e. Capricorn and Aquarius and the sign of exaltation- Libra. It governs number 8, blue colour, Saturday and blue sapphire. It is assigned Pushya, Anuradha and Uttarabhadrapada Nakshatras.

Saturn is considered to be very favourable for the natives born in Taurus or Libra- the signs of Venus. The Saturn is the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses of the horoscope with Taurus as the Ascendant. Thus it forms a 'Raja Yoga'. In the nativity, Libra as Ascendant, it is the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and the 5<sup>th</sup> house, and becomes a Yoga Karaka planet. If the Saturn occupies Ascendant in Libra nativity, it forms 'Maha Purusha' Yoga called Shasha Yoga.

However, one should remember that if the Saturn is benefic by lordship, it should not be strong by being in exaltation, his own sign, or Vargottama. Otherwise, the native shall become a street beggar during the Antardasha of Venus in Saturn even when the native is born a king or Kuber. Contrarily, when every planet loses its benefic nature in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, Saturn becomes benefic and gives long life.

Saturn is barren in nature; therefore it may deny or delay the children, if it is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house or aspects it. Saturn is called the 'Manda' planet to highlight its nature of causing delay and encouraging patient working. The native, born under the influence of malefic Saturn, will be lazy lethargic, idle. Impediments and hindrances spring up as soon as the native starts doing some job

It is said that whenever the Saturn is connected with a death-inflicting

planet, it pushes that planet in the background and takes the salute of exiting soul himself. Saturn is also called 'Yama' to express that it is the chief governor of longevity and performs the duty of Lord Shiva or Radar.

Similarly, Saturn is also called the 'Praud' i.e. Aged to express its qualities of sliminess, patience in working, prudence, frugality, thrift, stability, self-control, sense of duty, capacity to keep secrets and preserving.

Saturn also signifies iron and steel, cement, leather, skin and hides, black articles hair, wool, mine ores etc. Barley, black grains like Urad and Tils, Shisham tree, plantains and leguminous seeds, deserted and obscure places like hills and forests, desert, caves and wells, trenches and holes, marshy places, temples and churches. Famine, earthquakes and floods labour unrest and strikes, war, vehicles and conveyance, depleted buildings, construction of huge bridges and buildings etc. fall in signification of Saturn.

### ***RAHU: THE NORTH NODE OR DRAGON'S HEAD***

The ancient seers, it appears, dealt with only 7 planets in astrology, and a vast astrological literature was handed down to us without stating the effects of Rahu and Ketu. No doubt the astronomers had been working out the paths of the planets in heaven; and in explaining the heavenly phenomena; they fully recognised the need and existence of these two points. It appears these two points assumed their significance and importance in astrology, during the Pauranic period. In Hindu mythology, the two nodes have been described as the two parts of the same creature- Dragon. Hindu mythology is conspicuous in describing the nature through allegorical stories. So is the case with Rahu and Ketu. Another distinctive feature of Hindu culture and traditions is the divine foresight and wisdom of the Hindu seers. What they foresaw, intuitively, and described goes far beyond the scientific observation and deductions in accuracy. However, profound truth contained in the Pauranic stories can only be understood through deep study with reverence than cursory reading. The story, in nutshell, goes as under:

It is assumed that there is a perennial war between the Devas, the good, and Asuras, the evil. The Deva and Asura armies churned the ocean to get out divine elephant, horse, physician, goddess of wealth and Amrita (Immortality) etc. Lord Supreme was the distributor and desired that the Devas should get Amrita so that they prevail over the Asuras. Accordingly, He eluded the Asuras by assuming the shape of Mohini and began distributing Amrita to the Devas. One of the Asuras had some impulses to do well, so he was not eluded and joined the row of the Devas stealthily. When the Lord reached the end of the row and began to give Amrita to that Asura the luminaries, Sun and Moon, spotted him to be Asura and informed the Supreme Lord that His purpose was being defeated. But the Asura had taken his hands to the mouth and

started taking Amrita. Lord Supreme had no time to think and immediately severed the head of Asura and threw the two portions of the body in opposite direction. However, Amrita had touched his tongue, so the Asura could not die. As the Lord Supreme had severed his head, the Asura could neither join nor resurrect into a whole body. So they came to be known as Rahu and Ketu. Since then they try to devour the Sun and the Moon; and occasionally they succeed too. However, the Sun and Moon again resurrect because they had taken Amrita; but the war between the good and evil continues. This Pauranic allegory very well illustrates the origin, nature and positioning of Rahu and Ketu 180 degrees apart.

Now coming to the facts, Rahu and Ketu are the two points of intersection of the paths of the sun and the Moon as seen from the earth. As the two orbital paths shall intersect each other in two points, which are opposite to each other, and invariably 180 degrees apart. As the two points have been given the status of a planet, they are called the Chhaya Grahas or the shadowy planets. True to the nature of shadow, they try to assume the shape and characteristic of the planet that is the lord of the sign they are posited in. They do not have their independent orbits. When the Moon, in transit, converts from south to north motion, the point of intersection of the Sun's path is called the Ascending node, North node or the Rahu. Similarly, when the Moon changes from north to south motion, the point of intersection with the path of the Sun is called the Descending node, South node or the Ketu.

When the transits of the Sun and Moon are close to the nodes and intercept the light of the Sun from reaching the earth, solar eclipse is caused. Similarly, when the earth intercepts the light of the Sun from reaching the Moon, a lunar eclipse is formed. If the Moon is within 5 degrees of the New Moon's day and the Sun is at the node, there shall be a solar eclipse. On the other hand, if the Moon is crossing the node on the Full Moon day and the shadow of the Earth falls on the Moon there shall be a lunar eclipse. In this case, the lunar eclipse would be total if the Sun is at the node; and partial if it is a little away from the node.

All the 12 signs of Zodiac are allotted to the 7 planets other than the Rahu and Ketu. Therefore, Rahu and Ketu do not own any sign; and so they own no house of the horoscope. However, several seers have tried to allot them the signs ownership, exaltation and fall, but their opinions widely differ. However, they provide an important clue that these shadowy planets have good potential in the suggested signs of ownership and exaltation; and they are malefic in the signs of fall and debility. Views of some sages and authors of oriental astrological books are given below:

## RAHU

S.No.	State	Sign	Source
1	Ownership	Aquarius	Prashara and Kalidas
2	Exaltation	Taurus	Prashara and Kalidas
3	Debility	Scorpio	Prashara and kalidas
4	Mool Trikona	Gemini	Prashara and kalidas
5	Inimical	Leo	Kalidas
6	Friendly	Libra	Kalidas
7	Neutral	Pisces	Kalidas

However, Ramadayalu, author of 'Sanketnidhi' attaches Virgo and Gemini as the signs of ownership and exaltation of Rahu and Ketu respectively.

Manik Chand Jain, modern Aryabhata, states in his book 'Rahu and Ketu' that these are the suction tubes of past Karmas. If Rahu refers to the Karmas of the present life, Ketu pertains to the previous life Karmas.

Kalidas, the celebrated author of 'Uttarakalamrita' describes the nature of Rahu and Ketu in a very precise manner in chapter VI. To him, if Rahu or Ketu occupy a beneficial house, 5<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup>, and conjoin with the lord of the Maraka i.e. death inflicting house, they cause death in their periods, even when the lords of the 5<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house forms a Raja Yoga. Conversely, if Rahu or Ketu occupy the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 7<sup>th</sup> house and conjoin with the lords of the 5<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house, they do not cause death; and the native enjoys increased health and wealth.

If Rahu and Ketu are not conjoined by some planet they offer the results of the planets aspecting them. If Rahu or Ketu do not conjoin or aspected by a planet, they act as the agents of the lords of the signs they occupy.

If Rahu and Ketu occupy a dual sign i.e. Gemini, Virgo, Sagittarius or Pisces and conjoined or aspected by a planet that owns a Kendra or trikona House, 1,4,5,7,9, and 10, the native shall enjoy health, prosperity, power and authority during their periods and sub periods.

If Rahu and Ketu occupy the dual sign and conjoined by the lords of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> houses, the native shall suffer from adverse results and sorrow in the family.

If Rahu and Ketu were posited in movable or fixed sign and are conjoined by the lord of the Kendra, 1,4, 7, and 10 houses, or Trikona, 5 and 9 houses, they confer health, wealth and power on the native.

If the Rahu and Ketu were in the Dusthana or evil house, 6, 8 and 12, and are conjoined or aspected by the lords of the Kendra or Trikona house, they cannot produce benefic results; and may cause death. However, the native

would get some benefic results during their periods.

If Rahu or Ketu falls in any of the houses, 1,3, 4, 7, 9 and 10, and a Raja Yoga planet conjoins or aspects, the native shall realise all round benefic effects.

So far we have been discussing the effects of Rahu and Ketu without any reference to the Nakshatras. Rahu and Ketu also follow the same golden principle of dispositor of a planet. Accordingly, a planet offers the results of the planet that rules the arc of Zodiac occupied by the planet in question. The results shall pertain to the houses owned by the lord of Nakshatra wherein that planet is posited. Similarly, Rahu or Ketu shall offer the effects of the lord of the Nakshatra. Pertaining to the houses owned by the lord of the Nakshatra.

Therefore, Rahu or Ketu when posited in the Nakshatra. Of the lord of 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house shall offer untoward results irrespective of its position in the houses.

M.C. Jain, Modern Aryabhatt, has put forth some new propositions regarding the effects of Rahu and Ketu. According to him, if the lords of the signs occupied by Rahu and Ketu conjoin or aspect each other, a violent Raj Yoga is formed that destroys the native in the end. In case of such Raj Yoga, the native rises to the dizzy heights very quickly; and then meets a sudden death by accident or suicide etc.

Rahu Governs the Southwest direction, dark grey colour. Its stone is Gomed. It creates difficulties in matters pertaining to the occupied house. Rahu is he significator of grandfather. If Rahu is conjoined with or aspected by the Sun, it spoils even the adjoining house. The Sun is eclipsed i.e. it become malefic especially in terms of wealth. If it conjoins or aspects the Moon, its malefic effects are eroded to a great extent. The Jupiter, in conjunction or aspect of Rahu becomes very malefic, especially in terms of health. Rahu becomes benefic in conjunction or aspect with the Saturn.

### ***KETU: SOUTH NODE OR DRAGON'S TAIL***

Ketu has been mostly discussed along with Rahu in the previous section. Therefore, repetition of those facts would be a futile exercise. Here, we shall discuss the points, especially related to Ketu not discussed hence before. As we already know that Rahu and Ketu are always in opposition to each other, so would be their disposition. Therefore, Scorpio, the sign of debility of Rahu is the sign of exaltation of Ketu, and Taurus that of fall. Virgo is the Mooltrikona Rashi of Ketu. According to Ramadayalu, Ketu owns Pisces and is exalted in the Sagittarius. It is the significator of grandmother; and governs the Northwest direction. It is the significator of ear, vertebral column, knees,

genital organs and feet. It signifies dog, donkey and the pig, both sexes. It also signifies joint pains. Cat's eye or Lasunia is its stone. If Ketu conjoins Mars or is aspected by it, both the planets become very malefic. Naturally, signification of the concerned houses is spoiled. If Ketu conjoins the Mercury, it swings in opposite direction and offers contrary effects to Mercury i.e. if Mercury offers benefic results Ketu would be malefic. If the Moon conjoins Ketu, both the planets become malefic. If Ketu is posited in the house previous to the Jupiter, it erodes the effects of the Jupiter to a great extent.

### **MODERN PLANETS**

During the last 4 centuries, world has witnessed explosive development of scientific and technological knowledge. Development of telescope and curiosity of mankind in exploring the new horizons stepped into the field of astronomy and consequently into astrology also. Three planets were discovered during this span of time. However, these planets are so far off that their revolution round the Sun takes very long. Hershel or Uranus is about 1782 million miles away from the Sun and its diameter is about 32000 miles. It takes about 84 years to go round the Sun once.

Neptune, another giant planet, was also discovered in the 1846. It is about 2793 million miles away from the Sun and its diameter is about 27600 miles. It takes one round of the Zodiac in about 164 years i.e. it stays for about 13 years in a sign. Therefore, the sign position of Neptune has more significance of generations and historical nature than the individual.

Pluto is another modern planet, which is slowest moving of all planets. It takes approximately 248 years to complete one round of the Zodiac. Its orbit is eccentric. Therefore, the number of years in a sign varies from 12 to 30. The sign position of Pluto has great historical importance as it reveals fundamental upheavals and brings about drastic changes in the areas of human life and civilisation ruled by the sign. Pluto in signs always produces permanent changes

Hindu astrology does not give any place to these modern planets for simple reason that the Hindu sages did not find it fit to include them in the system or may be that their intuition did not direct them because the planets were not visible to the naked eye. For instance, horoscope progression, in Vimsottari system, reflects that all the planets shall be in their present location or trine to it after completing one cycle of 120 years. If we include the new planets into the Vimsottari system, they cannot be accommodated on this criterion. Moreover, their independent signs of ownership, exaltation, debility and lordship of Nakshatras have not been ascertained finally. So their inclusion into the system of Dasha progression is not possible

The other reason of their exclusion is that their very long stay in a sign

makes it well nigh difficult to make prognostication in individual cases because of their very slow motion. Still their importance as planets cannot be denied; and they offer dazzling effects through transits and aspects. Therefore they shall be appropriately discussed elsewhere.

## 2 PUNYA SAHAM: FORTUNA

Punya Saham is the most sensitive point in the Zodiac. This is called the Pars Fortuna in tropical or western astrology. This is worked out by subtracting the position of the Sun from the sum of the Moon and the Ascendant. However, there is some deviation from the simple procedure enunciated above. In a diurnal horoscope the above procedure holds good. However, in a nocturnal horoscope, the procedure is slightly different. In this case, position of the Moon is subtracted from sum of the position of Ascendant and the Sun. Punya Saham gives a clue to the fact whether the native was born during the Shukla Paksha or Krishna Paksha. If the Punya Saham in the diurnal horoscope falls in the houses 1 to 7, the native was born in the Shukla Paksha. If the native was born in the day of Krishna Paksha, the Punya Saham shall be found in the houses 7 to 12. This description is more pertinent to check the placement of Punya Saham in the diurnal horoscope than the nocturnal horoscope, because the Sun and the Moon are very good indicators. If the Sun falls in the houses 1 to 6, the native was born at night. Similarly, if the Sun occupies the houses 7 to 12, he was born during the day. If the Moon is ahead of the Sun within 180 degrees i.e. still some degrees behind opposition, the native was born in the Shukla Paksha. If the Moon has crossed over the opposition aspect with the Sun, the native was born in the Krishna Paksha.

Reverting to the Punya Saham or Fortuna again, it may be said that this is the fastest moving point in the zodiac and can differentiate precisely between the two natives born at the same place within a short interval of time. Therefore, Punya Saham deserves a rightful place in the horoscope.

Punya Saham or the Fortuna, as the words suggest, enhances the matters signified by the house it occupies. Dictionary meanings also suggest that Punya Saham may not be connected with the longevity of the native but with the worldly or material success. When the Yogadhipati planets transit the Punya Saham unexpectedly dazzling effects can be expected.



### 3 HOROSCOPE

So far we only know that the horoscope is the map of Heaven at the time of birth; and it has 12 compartments in the order of the Rashis, signs, of the Zodiac. We also came across single Hindi word signification of the 12 houses of the horoscope- chapter 6. Horoscope is the most essential tool of astrology that reflects the map of heaven at the time of an epoch in a place. The horoscope is known by several names as nativity, natal chart, natus, or simply wheel, map or chart. Essential elements of a chart are location, time and map of Heaven at that time.

The 12 compartments of the horoscope have various and varied signification's. Primarily, the 12 compartments, so called houses, correspond with the 12 signs of the Zodiac i.e. 1<sup>st</sup> house corresponds with Aries or Mesha and the 12<sup>th</sup> with Pisces or Meena. These are called the natural houses of the horoscope. A house is called the Bhava in Hindu astrology. As the 12 signs of Zodiac are assigned to the 7 planets- Sun to Saturn, the lord of a sign becomes the lord of the natural house of the horoscope.

In astrology, the rising sign at the time of epoch is called the Ascendant. Therefore, the rising sign finds place in the 1<sup>st</sup> natural house of the Horoscope; and all other signs follow in the cyclic order. As a consequence of this arrangement, the lord of the sign in a house becomes the lord of that house. For instance, if the rising sign at the time of epoch were Taurus, Venus would be the lord of the sign, and it shall become the lord of the 1<sup>st</sup> house and so on. The planets also find places in the houses according to the signs occupied by the respective planets at the time of epoch.

Therefore, a planet gets attached with a house of the horoscope as a lord of the natural house, lord of the sign that falls on the cusp of a house. Cusp of a house is taken as the beginning of a house that separates it from the previous one. However, in oriental astrology, the value of a house denotes the mid-value of the house and naturally, the cusp recedes back to the middle point between the values of two adjacent houses.

The planets have been fixed as the Karakas or the signifiers of certain houses as follows: -

#### SIGNIFIATORS OF HOUSES

Bhava or Houses	Word Signification	Significating Planets
1 <sup>st</sup> House	Self	Sun
2 <sup>nd</sup> House	Liquid assets	Jupiter, Venus

3 <sup>rd</sup> House	Brothers, Neighbours	Mars
4 <sup>th</sup> House	Comforts, Immovable assets	Moon & Mercury
5 <sup>th</sup> House	Children, Staking business	Jupiter, Sun
6 <sup>th</sup> House	Self improvement, Health, Service	Mars & Saturn
7 <sup>th</sup> House	Partnership, Sharing, Marriage, Opponent	Venus
8 <sup>th</sup> House	Longevity, Sex, inheritance, Danger	Saturn
9 <sup>th</sup> House	Higher education, Long travel	Sun, Jupiter
10 <sup>th</sup> House	Professional and public career	Sun, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury
11 <sup>th</sup> House	Gains, friendship	Jupiter
12 <sup>th</sup> House	Bed comforts, Legal problems, Expenditure, Illness	Saturn

Therefore, the horoscope presents a condensed picture of the natural houses and their lords, the system houses and their lords, the placement of the planets in the natural houses, system houses; and location from their own Rashis. It also reflects the location of the planets from other houses and planets, which may be termed as the aspects from the houses, and the planets.

In order to understand the planets and houses along with their signification, we refer to the example chart that has been used throughout the previous and the present book. The chart of the native born on sep.19, 1932, at 17:36 hrs at 28 ° N40 and 76 ° E55 is given herein as under: -

## CHART

### The Example Horoscope

#### CUSPS' ANALYSIS

B H A V A	SIGN & DEGREES	Nak. Lord	Antara Lord	SIGNIFICATING PLANETS			
				Occupant	In Nak. of Occupant	In Nak. of Sign Lord	Sign Lord
1	17:26:57	Ra	Su	-----	-----	-----	Sa
2	27:37:46	Me	Ju	Ra	Ve	Ma, Ju	Ju
3	28:59:46	Su	Ma	-----	-----	K	Ma
4	24:18:35	Ma	Ra	-----	-----	-----	Ve

5	17:42:26	Ra	Su	Ma, Ju	K, Ma, Ju	Mo	Me
6	13:38:26	Sa	Ra	Mo	-----	-----	Mo
7	17:26:57	Ve	Ma	Su, Me	Su, Me, Mo	Su, Me	Su
8	27:37:46	Ma	Ju	Ve, K	—, Sa, Ra	Mo	Me
9	28:59:46	Ju	Su	-----	-----	-----	Ve
10	24:18:35	Me	Ra	Sa	-----	K	Ma
11	17:42:26	Ve	Ma	-----	-----	Ma, Ju	Ju
12	13:38:26	Mo	Ra	-----	-----	-----	Sa

## ANALYSIS OF PLANETS

S. NO.	PLANETS AND DEGREES	NAK. LORD	ANTAR-ALORD	SIGNIFICATOR OF HOUSES		
				Occupied	Owmed	Others
1	SUN 2:56:1	Su	Ju	7	7	7+
2	MOON 21:8:44	Me	Ve	6	6	7,5,8
3	MARS 20:28:25	Ju	Ju	5	3, 10	5, 2, 11
4	MERCURY 7:43:59	Su	K	7	5,8	7+
5	JUPITER 23:53:18	Ju	Sa	5	2,11	5,2,11
6	VENUS 17:53:31	Ra	Su	8	4,9	2
7	SATURN 12:26:16	K	Me	10	1,12	8
8	RAHU 1:03:45	K	VE	2	— Linked to 5,3,10	8 Rep.Ma.
9	KETU 1:03:45	Ma	Me	8	— Linked to 8,4,9	5,3,10 Rep.Ve.

The Hindu sages have assigned different names to the houses of the horoscope, which mainly reflect the signification of the house. Such names or keywords of the houses have been given in chapter-6 of the previous book 'Horoscope Construction and Organisation'. It should be remembered that the 12 house-division is based on the diurnal rotation of the earth on its axis. Therefore, it is different from its annual revolution round the Sun. This method of division of houses is similar in all systems. Therefore, the division is analogous in precisely the same way as the dawn, noon, sunset and midnight. In true sense, the houses are divisions of the visible heavens as seen from the place of birth or quarry of the native

Therefore signification of the houses that would form the basis of horoscope reading is given as under: -

House-1: This is known as Lagna or the Ascendant and is connected with the life of the native. If we take the houses from cusp to cusp, the Rashi and the degrees, rising in the east at the time of birth or query, mark the cusp of the Lagna or the Ascendant. The Hindu sages have tried to explain signification of the Ascendant through a single word. However, this attempt again ended into a big list of different names or keywords of a house. Hence the Lagna is known by various names as under: -

Adya (first or beginning), Udaya (ascending or rising), Kalpa (early morning or creation), Tanu (body), Janma (birth), Shakti (energy), Sheersha (head), Deh (body or physical features), Vartmana (the present) and Vilagna (the ascending sign).

Therefore, the Lagna refers to the present life cycle of the native that includes physical stature, colour form and appearance. It portrays general appearance, character and temperament, vitality and vigour, disposition and tendencies.

Therefore, the Lagna reflects native's health and general stature, honour, dignity, courage, and way of thinking and determination. Some Hindu sages hold that the Lagna also reflects whether the native shall reside in his native place or in other land. The first house also governs the head and upper part of the face. It also reflects political leanings. Kalidas, celebrated author of 'Uttarakalamrita' also adds that tendency to insult other men, freedom from disease, loss of decorum, appropriating other's money, trampling of traditions and customs etc. are also reflected by Lagna.

However, the results shall vary according to the planet and zodiacal sign that falls in the Lagna. The situation of the lord of the sign of the first house i.e. aspect to the Lagna and house occupied by the lord of the Lagna and aspects of various planets to the Lagna lord shall profoundly alter the effects of the planets in the first house (Lagna). While examining a house, the 'Jataka Pari-jata' lays down the following rules for consideration:

- >- If a planet is otherwise strong and posited in its own house, it shall promote the house-related matters provided it is devoid of aspect or conjunction of a malefic planet.

- >- If a house is conjoined or aspected by a benefic planet, Mercury, Venus and Jupiter, without influence of a malefic planet, the house flourishes.

- >- If the lord of a house is situated in radical or trine house i.e. in Kendra or Trikona and that is strong by being placed in Uchchadi Vargas, the house flourishes. If such a planet is also aspected by a

benefic planet it strengthens the house effects.

>- If the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house is posited in a house, that house is destroyed. If such a planet is aspected by benefic planet destruction is avoided.

➤ If the lord of a house and the benefic planets are posited in the Kendras or trine houses from that house, the house flourishes.

>- If the dispositor of the lord of a house is situated in his own sign, exaltation or a friendly Rashi, the house flourishes.

➤ If a planet, that is situated 11<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> or 3<sup>rd</sup> from a house, is friendly to the lord of the house or it is the lord of the sign of exaltation of that house lord, the house flourishes. However, that planet should not be set, or placed in the fall or enemy sign

➤ If Karaka planet of a house is strong and aspected by a benefic planet, the House flourishes provided the Karaka planet is not posited in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house.

>- If the lord of a house is hemmed in between the two malefic planets, the matters related to that house shall always be in troubled waters.

>- If a planet is occupying the degrees of the cusp/mid value of a house that planet profusely offers results related to that house.

Similarly, we can deduce the ill effects as follows: -

>- If a planet were posited in the sign of its fall or the inimical sign, the house occupied by such a planet shall be destroyed.

>- If a planet, as lord of a house, falls in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house of the horoscope and is not aspected by any benefic planet, the house owned by such a planet shall be destroyed.

>- If lord of the house or benefic planets are not posited in the Kendra or Trikona i.e. cardinal and trine houses from that house, the house shall be destroyed. If the malefic planets aspect such a house it is a sure indication of destruction.

>- If the lord of a house is conjoined by the Sun, posited in its fall or enemy sign; and is not aspected by a benefic planet the house shall be destroyed.

>- If the dispositor of the lord of a house is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house or in the sign of its fall, the house owned by such a planet does not flourish.

➤ If the planets posited in the 11<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> or 3<sup>rd</sup> from a house are enemy to the lord of that house or they are conjoined by the Sun or they are in the sign of fall or enemy, the house does not thrive. If they happen to be in their Neechamsa i.e. the Navamsa sign

happens to be sign of fall and malefic Vargas that house does not thrive.

>- If a planet is placed in a malefic house from its own signs, the planet does not offer favourable results.

**The Sun:** The Sun is the significator of first house. He is the lord of the day and light as the centre of the solar system. Therefore, the Sun in the 1<sup>st</sup> house not only denotes the eyes and the heart but also the skeletal system when we consider the Lagna in terms of body as a whole.

Here, the Sun represents two states. One when the birth takes place before the sunrise; and secondly when the native is born after the sunrise.

If the native is born before sunrise, the native shall be keen and intelligent and efficient in education. He would be rich but dissatisfied, restless, arrogant and sexy. He would tend to get engaged in menial work. He shall frequently suffer from headache and eye troubles. No doubt, the sun in the first house is more concerned with the skeletal system that decides the stature of the native as per the signs occupied by the Sun in Lagna.

If the native was born after the sunrise, the native shall be talented with sharp intellect. He will be valiant, obstinate and cruel. He will have some defect in eyes and frequently suffers from headache. He shall try to impose himself on others and keep justice in sight.

**The Moon:** If the Moon is deposited in the first house, the native shall be handsome with golden hue of body complexion, round moonlike face with happy disposition and simple. He shall be fearless and skilful. However, he shall be mentally unsteady. These results pertain to the Full Moon i.e. last 8 days of the bright half and 7 first days of the dark half.

If the Moon lies in the first seven days of the bright half or the last 6 days of the dark half the native would not be hard working. He would be mean, perturbed and no heeding.

Mars: The Mars in the Lagna does not offer auspicious effects. The native may suffer from anal and postural diseases. He would also be prone to backache and injuries too. He may not have a long life. He shall be laborious, hard working and handsome looking, but he shall be mentally unsteady. The Mars in the Lagna is indicative of degree level education.

Mercury: The Mercury in Lagna makes the native good looking, intelligent, peaceful, sweet tongued and merciful. The native shall be a good writer and well versed with the figure work even if he is not very well educated. Mercury removes many ill effects of the horoscope.

Jupiter: The Jupiter in Lagna makes the native attractive and well built. He shall live very long. He shall be endowed with intelligence, patience, well-balanced approach to all sorts of jobs and matters. He shall have a respectable status in the society and government.

Venus: The Venus in Lagna makes the native ever young looking and attractive. He shall be a point of attraction for the opposite sex. He shall have long life. He shall be intelligent and rich. He shall be talkative.

Saturn: The native suffers from ill health in childhood. He suffers from rheumatic pains in joints and the body. He shall always be hungry for wealth and so remain ever dissatisfied. He shall be lazy, jealous and sinful.

Rahu: The native shall be ugly looking. He shall not be careful about his dress. He would remain mentally dis-

turbed. He may become frightened at any time without any obvious reason. He shall be sinful, courageous, skilful and arrogant.

The aforesaid effects of the planets are modified according to the state of the planet. According to Yavanas, the following 12 factors influence the strength of a planet: -

(1) Sign of exaltation, (2) Exalted sign of Navamsa, (3) Shubha or benefic, Vargas, (4) Sign of debility, (5) Navamsa sign of debility, (6) Paapa, malefic, Vargas, (7) Friendly sign, (8) Friendly sign of Navamsa, (9) Vargottama, (10) Inimical sign, (11) Inimical sign of Navamsa and (12) the sign owned by the planet.

Similarly, if a benefic planet is conjoined with a malefic planet, the benefic planet is rendered incapable of offering any favourable results. If a malefic planet is strong in Lagna, the benefic effects are diminished. On the other hand, the weak malefic planet offers favourable results.

House lordship of the planet should also be taken into account. This is perhaps the most important consideration. If the planet is the lord of a house detrimental to the house under examination, that shall not offer favourable results.

A reference to the principle of Nadi astrology would also be appropriate to ascertain the areas of results, a planet can offer; and whether such results shall be favourable or unfavourable. Herein, the Nakshatra and the Antara of the Nakshatra occupied by the planet are crucial. The planet shall offer the results of the lord of Nakshatra occupied by it; and the nature of the results shall depend on the Antara wherein the planet is posited. If the Antara lord is favourably placed from the house occupied by the planet, the planet



offers favourable results. Contrarily, if the Antara lord is evil, it shall offer unfavourable results. It should also be remembered that other planets, which are posited in the Nakshatra of the planet concerned, should offer the effects of that planet more potently.

## 4 THE LAGNA

The lord of Lagna is the most important planet in the horoscope. It flourishes the houses it occupies or aspects. If it conjoins another planet, potency of the conjoining planet as lord of the houses is enhanced. This is true irrespective of any planet as lord of the Lagna. The position of Lagna lord in various houses offers results as discussed herein after.

**1<sup>st</sup> House:** The lord of Lagna in its own house forms 'Mahapurusha Yoga'. The native shall have a well-developed and strong body, devoid of diseases and high status in the society. He shall be rich and livelong. He shall have good property and live a prosperous and comfortable life. He will be brisk and industrious. He may have a keep and illegitimate relations with other women. He shall be helpful to his brothers and neighbours.

**Second House:** The native shall have a well-developed body with tendency to fatness. He shall be rich with enough liquid assets. He shall traditionally follow his religion. He shall live long. He shall possess good immovable property and conveyance. He shall be well behaved and proud. He shall be a talented person and approaching. He shall interact with many women.

**Third House:** The native shall be endowed with good brothers and friends. He shall be robust and strong. He shall be religious and charitable. He shall be intelligent, self-respecting and rich. He shall be blessed with good sons.

**Fourth House:** He shall be a distinguished person; and live long. He seeks favours of high government officials and ministers etc. He shall be faithful to his parents and govt. too. He shall have several brothers. He shall be handsome, passionate and talented.

**Fifth House:** He shall be rich, charitable, popular and famous person. He shall lead a very comfortable life and engaged whole-heartedly in uplift of the society. However, his first issue may not survive long. He also gets annoyed easily.

**Sixth house:** The native shall be healthy and strong. However, if it is conjoined or aspected by a malefic planet, his health suffers and the enemies trouble him. Otherwise, he will be successful in contests and competitions. He shall be miser. He shall not be on very good terms with his spouse. Partnership shall not be successful.

**Seventh House:** He shall be noble in spirit and behaviour. His wife shall be radiant, bear good character, and faithful but she shall look elder to her age. If the Lagnesh falls in the category of malefic planets e.g. Sun, Mars or Saturn, the native may be devoid of the spouse. The native shall be averse to worldliness and riches; may travel far and wide. If such a planet is very strong and other stellar combinations support, he may be a leading personality.

Eighth House: The native shall always be hungry of money and wealth. He shall not have long age. He shall be miser, thief, gambler and arrogant. He may be endowed with some supernatural power called Siddha Vidya. If the Lagnesh is a malefic planet, the native may be blind of one eye. If it is a benefic planet the native shall bear pleasing looks.

Ninth House: He shall be modest and polite in behaviour. He shall be a learned person and shall similar company. He shall have several good and co-operative brothers His good deeds shall bring him name and fame. He shall be a good speaker; and shall have the comforts of wife and sons.

Tenth House: The native shall be modest in behaviour. He shall be respectful to the teacher/ guide, parents and the people on the helm of the affairs. He shall have a keen sense of differentiation between good and bad. The company and favour from top ranking people, make him a popular figure. He shall be rich and have good immovable property and conveyance.

Eleventh House: The native shall lead a very comfortable life with good health and strong body. He shall have good sons. He shall be endowed with real estate and conveyance. He will be rich, popular and influential person.

Twelfth House: The native shall be sinful, mean and arrogant in behaviour. He passes a bigger part of his life in foreign land. He suffers from body troubles and aimless spending. He also feeds the poor. He shall be intelligent and skilful in behaviour. Conjunction or aspect of a benefic planet diminishes the negative qualities.

A house presents three aspects of consideration, which influence the prognostication related to that house i.e. signs of the house, lord of the house and planets in aspect with the house or its lord. We shall first consider the signs owing the 1<sup>st</sup> house as follows: -

## **ARIES LAGNA**

Aries as the sign of Lagna serves double purpose because it is also the sign of 1<sup>st</sup> natural house of the horoscope. Its lord is Mars and the Sun is exalted in this sign unto 10 degrees. The Saturn is in its fall in this sign unto 20 degrees. Moreover, first 3°: Ashvini Nakshatra whose lord is Ketu covers 20'. Any planet within 3°: 20' of Aries shall be in Vargottama.

Therefore the native shall have intense energy with primal power. He will be intelligent and impatient. He shall not waste time in brooding over the matters and ideas. He shall be competitive with an urge to excel in every thing. He shall have the capacity to lead and command the masses. He shall be very particular about the tools of his trade.

If we presume that the signs consecutively own the houses in their natural order, we can discuss the malefic and benefic planets of the horoscope with comparative ease.

>- Similarly we should always bear in mind that the Lagna is included both in the Kendra and Trikona i.e. cardinal and trine houses. Therefore, the lord of the Lagna that is posited in the first house itself is a Rajyoga Karaka. Similarly, if the two conjoining planets own the Kendra and Trikona houses, they constitute a Rajyoga. However, if such planets are also the lords of 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house the Rajyoga is destroyed.

>- In the horoscope, if Aries is the Lagna sign, the Sun shall be the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> sign. Therefore, it is benefic. The Mars is the lord of the Lagna and the 8<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, it shall be benefic even it is the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house; Lagnesh is not affected by the lordship of 8<sup>th</sup> house unless it is not posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house itself. Mercury is the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and the 6<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore it is malefic. The Jupiter is the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> and the 12<sup>th</sup> house. So it is benefic because of 9<sup>th</sup> house. The Venus owns the 2<sup>nd</sup> and the 7<sup>th</sup> houses. Both the houses are Marka Houses. Therefore, the Venus is very malefic. The Saturn is the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses. Therefore, it is endowed with the malefic properties also. The Moon is the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house and hence benefic.

>- If the Sun and Moon in Kendra or Trikona house, it constitutes a Rajyoga. However, here two more principles come into play. Firstly the Sun in conjunction with the Moon makes the Moon Asta i.e. set. Therefore the power of the Moon is diminished. Secondly, the Moon is a benefic planet and as lord of the Kendra, it loses some power to offer benefic results. Therefore, the Moon shall not be able to offer benefic results fully well during its Dasha and Antardasha. However, the Sun shall offer dazzling effects

>- Similarly, the Venus is very malefic for two main reasons even if it is the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house. Firstly both the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses are Marka houses. Secondly, the Venus is the lord of a Kendra as a naturally benefic house. Therefore, it loses benefic powers. However, the Venus in the 12<sup>th</sup> house shall offer favourable results, because it is posited in the sign of its exaltation and in the natural house of exaltation. No other planet in any horoscope offers favourable results in the 12<sup>th</sup> house

>- The Mars is the lord of the Lagna and the 8<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the Mars is wielding the powers of Kendra and Trikona as the lord of Lagna. Therefore, its Maraka powers as lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house are diminished to a great extent.

>- The Jupiter is the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> and the 12<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore,

Jupiter shall acquire some malefic properties as lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house, more so when it conjoins with a malefic planet.

>- Similarly, the Saturn is the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses.

Hence, the Saturn acquires malefic properties of the 11<sup>th</sup> house as already stated that lordship of the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house destroys the Rajyoga. Therefore, the union or aspect of the Jupiter and the Saturn shall not offer the effects of a Rajyoga, inspire of the fact that the two planets are the lords of the Trikona and Kendra houses respectively.

>- The combination of the Mars and the Venus, in the second house, will form a benefic Yoga. Here again two principles come into play. The Mars, being, Lagnesh, is the lord of the Kendra and Trikona houses, as the Lagna is. Therefore it shall promote the second house matters, whereas the Venus is the lord of the Kendra house. Secondly, the Venus being the lord of the second house also has a common property with the Mars i.e. promotion of second house matters. The Venus, in the second house, is 8<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, Maraka i.e. afflicting, properties of Venus shall not be operative. This is a well-quoted principle of astrology that the stellar combination of planets, which have common properties, shall flourish the houses. If the Jupiter, the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses also joins them, it shall be more potent combination related to liquid assets though the Jupiter owns the 12<sup>th</sup> house also.

> However, the stellar combination in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house shall not be as effective as in the second house because the Mars shall be placed 3<sup>rd</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> from its signs and the Jupiter shall be in a sign that promotes travels. But the Jupiter in the capacity of the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house shall be somewhat benefic. The Venus is 2<sup>nd</sup> from the second and 9<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup> houses, which are owned by its own natural signs. Therefore, Venus shall be slightly favourable. Resultantly, the combination of the Mars, Venus and Jupiter shall not be a Yogkaraka one; and ordinarily benefic results shall perpetuate.

>- If the Mars (Lagnesh) is conjoined with the Moon in a friendly sign of the Moon; and the Sun, Venus and Saturn are posited in their own signs or friendly signs, the native's wealth, name, fame and prosperity ever grow.

>- Mars in the 4<sup>th</sup> house shall be in the sign of its fall i.e. Cancer, and natural house of its fall, but it shall not prove malefic. Here two principles come into play. The Mars is the Lagnesh. Therefore, a

house occupied by the Lagnesh shall flourish. Secondly the Mars is placed in the cardinal and trine (Kendra and Trikona) signs from its signs- Aries and Scorpio respectively. Similar shall be the situation if the Mars is posited in 5<sup>th</sup> house.

➤ If the Mars is posited in 6<sup>th</sup> house along with Mercury, the native shall suffer from skin diseases and may receive injuries, because the planets shall share their common properties of disease and injury by virtue of their second signs falling in the 8<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> signs respectively

>- If the Mars and Venus are posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native earns wealth by dint of his own efforts. He shall also be successful in shared business. Here the principle of union of the Lagnesh and Dhanesh, the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, comes into play.

>- Mars in the 8<sup>th</sup> house shall not offer auspicious results because it shall act more as the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house because of being in his own sign.

>- The Mars and Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup> house shall offer the favourable results of the conjunction of the Lagnesh and Bhagyesh, the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house, however, the lordships of the 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses weakens the yoga. If this stellar combination is aspected by the Saturn in 7<sup>th</sup> house, it enhances the potency of Yoga as the lords of the 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and Lagna are involved. Therefore it becomes a potent 'Dhan Yoga' that bestows riches and gains. If the Sun and the Venus also join them it becomes a 'Mahalaxmi Yoga'

➤ If the Sun and Venus are posited in Lagna, it becomes a conjunction of the 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> houses. But the Sun is a natural malefic planet and also adversely influences the Venus; the Sun is enemy to the Venus. Therefore, the Venus becomes malefic and it may be considered a sort of 'Vipreet Rajyoga', because two malefic planets are involved. Hence, this yoga should not be aspected by a benefic planet like Jupiter. Otherwise, the Yoga shall be destroyed. This Yoga shall not be formed in other houses.

>- Similarly, the conjunction or aspect of the Jupiter and Venus shall not constitute 'Yoga'.

>- If the Jupiter and Saturn conjoin or aspect each other, they shall not form a Yoga, because the Saturn is the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses and 11<sup>th</sup> house in Aries Lagna chart is a 'Badhakasthana' i.e. obstructive house. The Jupiter is the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house also. Therefore, this stellar combination shall offer untoward results.

>- The Moon is the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house in the chart and as lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> natural house of the horoscope. As per Parashari principles a malefic planet as the lord of a Kendra house is benefic and the benefic planet as lord of that house is not benefic. Therefore, waning Moon shall become benefic and 'Rajyoga Karaka'

>- Rahu and Ketu shall always remain something special in any horoscope, because the sages and the scholars differ in their opinion as regards their sign and hence no sign has been allotted to them in the scheme of lordship of signs. However, a general statement has been agreed upon that Rahu and Ketu acquire the special property of becoming the agents of the lord of the sign they get posited. Moreover, this is also an established fact the houses occupied by Rahu and Ketu are subjected to tremendous stress. If per chance the lords of the signs occupied by Rahu and Ketu are related to each other in any manner i.e. conjunction, exchange of signs or aspect etc. they form a very violent Yoga that may lead the native to the dazzling heights and steep fall or unnatural death.

>- Rahu and Ketu also offer the results of the planets that conjoin with them.

## TAURUS LAGNA

The native with Taurus as Lagna has whitish fair complexion; and gets annoyed very easily. He may not be very intelligent but shall be steady and shall express his power potential through financial dealings, utilising resources and arranging material. He loves to create beauty in some form, because he loves good things in life. However, he shall be unthankful for good acts and gestures by others. The spouse tries to dominate.

The nativity with Taurus as Ascendant changes the role of planets, as they shall become the lords of different houses. As general effects of various planets have been already discussed in the previous chapter under Aries as Lagna. Now we shall discuss altered role of the planets.

According to Parterres, the Jupiter, Venus and Moon are malefic planets for the nativity with Taurus as Lagna; and the Sun and Saturn are benefic. The Mercury as the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and the 5<sup>th</sup> houses is slightly benefic whereas the Mars is the inflicting malefic planet.

>- Saturn is the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, it is a potent Karaka planet, benefic in nature. If the Saturn is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house, it itself is a Yogkaraka planet because the 9<sup>th</sup> house is Trikona, the trine, house and the 10<sup>th</sup> one is a Kendra,

cardinal, house. More so if it is posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house because Aquarius is the Mooltrikona sign of the Saturn. However, the Saturn by nature is slow, cold and base. Therefore, the Saturn must be conjoined or aspected by another benefic planet. The Sun and the Mercury are the only choice for the Taurus Lagna nativity. If the Sun conjoins the Saturn in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, it forms a strong Rajayoga, because the Sun is strong in the 10<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn is strong in his Mooltrikona sign. If the Mercury replaces the Sun, it shall form a 'Dhanyoga' because the Mercury is the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house. However, it forbids staking and risky dealings e.g. stock & share, race, lottery, gambling and such other activities, because the Mercury is the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house also but the 10<sup>th</sup> house is 6<sup>th</sup> from the 5<sup>th</sup> i.e. averse position.

>- The celebrated author of 'Bhavartha Ratnakar' declares that the combination of Moon, Mercury and Jupiter in the 4<sup>th</sup> house constitutes a 'Dhanadi Yoga' that bestows wealth and property upon the native. He opines that the Mercury being the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> house is the significator of liquid assets and real estates, because 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> house are 11<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> from the 4<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the native shall make money through land & real estates, conveyances, agricultural produce etc.

>- The Mars shall be in his own sign in the 7<sup>th</sup> house; and being a malefic planet in Kendra, shall offer favourable results as regards the 7<sup>th</sup> house matters. The native shall live long and also be rich.

> If Mars, Jupiter and Mercury are conjoined in a house, the native shall take loan during the Dasha or Antardasha of the Mercury. The Mars owns the 12<sup>th</sup> house also and the Jupiter is the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house as well. The Mercury is the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house that indicates that the Mars shall prompt expenditure, the Jupiter, as lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house, shall reflect gains to the opposite party or the shareholder. When the Mars and the Jupiter create situation that demands more finances, the Mercury simply indicates timely liquid assets and income to others. In short Mars destroys the 'Dhan Yoga' that is created by the Mercury and the Jupiter

>- If the Venus, Lagnesh, the Mercury as the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and the 5<sup>th</sup> house are conjoined in Lagna and the Jupiter, lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses, fully aspects them from the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the Mercury shall bestow immense wealth. Here the Venus being Lagnesh sheds off the effects of 6<sup>th</sup> house ownership. Similarly, if the Jupiter were placed in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, it shall be placed second



from Sagittarius, the sign of the 8<sup>th</sup> house and 11<sup>th</sup> from the sign Pisces i.e. 11<sup>th</sup> house. Hence it shall offer the results as lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house. Venus is Languish. Therefore, it is free from malefic properties of the 6<sup>th</sup> house. The Mercury is already benign because of being the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses.

>- If the Mars and Venus are posited in Lagna and the Jupiter is seen in the 9<sup>th</sup> house i.e. in Capricorn that is the sign of its fall, the native's luck shall shine during the periods of Jupiter and Mars.

➤ This combination presents a unique situation in contravention of general saying that if the planets owing 'Duhsthanas' and 'Shubhsthanas' forms Yoga that shall not be productive. In this case the Venus, Mars and Jupiter own 6<sup>th</sup>, 12<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses i.e. 'Duhsthanas' The Venus owing 6<sup>th</sup> is also Lagnesh and Mars is 2<sup>nd</sup> from its Aries Rashi and 7<sup>th</sup> from the sign Scorpio. Consequently, the 'Yoga' is not destroyed.

>- If the Moon falls in Lagna, it shall be in the sign of its exaltation. Therefore, a benefic planet in Kendra does not bloom into a special 'Dhandayak' Yoga

## GEMINI LAGNA

Gemini Ascendant makes the native mentally very active to the extent of impatience. Therefore, he identifies himself with his ideas and visualises them clearly and expresses them in a scientific manner. His power of speech and creativity lead him to the array of ambitious and successful persons.

The Mars, Jupiter and Sun are malefic for the nativity with Gemini sign. The Moon is principal malefic planet. The Saturn is a Yoga Karaka planet. However, the Venus is the only benefic planet though it is also the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house.

The Mercury is the lord of the 1<sup>st</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> houses. Therefore, the native shall be very intelligent and bestowed with speech and writing power. He will be rich and own real estate and conveyance yet he shall be very gentle in dealing with others.

➤ If the Mercury is conjoined with the Sun in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house i.e. Leo sign. This shall become a potent 'Dhan Yoga' and bestows wealth. Here two principles are more outstanding.

>- The Sun, a malefic planet by nature in Hindu astrology, is placed in its sign in the third house. Secondly the Sun is in his own sign, and as such the Sun sign serves as Lagna that makes the union of the Mercury and the Sun as the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and Lagna respectively. This is also a common saying that the Mercury offers the effects of the conjoining planet.

>- Moon in this case is the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house but it is not endowed with the inflicting, Maraka, power, because the Sun and Moon own only one Rashi each in the zodiac; and being karmic planets do not become Maraka planet.

➤ If the Moon, Mars and Venus are posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the Venus offers wealth during the periods of Dasha, Antardasha etc.

In this case the Moon and Mars forms 'Dhan Yoga'<sup>1</sup>, of the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and the 11<sup>th</sup> house. The Venus shall be governed by the principle of 'Sahcharya' i.e. conjunction. This means that the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house becomes the malefic or benefic according to the planets it conjoins. The Mars is offering benefic results because its 'Mooltrikona Rashi', Aries, falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house; which is situated trine from the Scorpio sign that owes the 6<sup>th</sup> house. Here the Mars is also in its sign of fall, Cancer, but the lordship of the 11<sup>th</sup> house and malefic planet as the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house dispels its negative properties of fall etc.

>- Now let us take another example that the Mars alone is posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, owned by the sign Cancer, and Moon and Saturn aspect it from the 8<sup>th</sup> house that is owed by the sign Capricorn. The Mars, the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup>, is aspected by the Moon, the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, creating a Dhan Yoga", that is strengthened by the Saturn as the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses. No doubt the Mars has improved as a result of the aspect by the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, Moon, and the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses, Saturn. The Moon and Saturn, in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, lose their benefic properties substantially. Therefore the Saturn shall offer mixed results to the native and adverse results to his father. The Moon is unable to produce favourable results because of Saturn's company as stated by the Yavanas that a benefic planet is unable to offer its results if it is conjunct a malefic planet. However, all the three planets, Mars, Moon and Saturn, have one common factor that of providing riches to the native. Therefore, Mars comes over his weakness of being in fall.

➤ Let us take up another combination of the above planets. Suppose the Mars and Saturn are posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Moon is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house. The native may swindle away his wealth in political activities or new venture, because the Saturn and Mars do not form Yoga. However, their influence on the Moon, in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, reflects that all shall not be lost.

>- If the Moon and Mars are posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn aspects them from the 9<sup>th</sup> house, this stellar combination

becomes a potent 'Dhan Yoga' and the native is blessed with wealth and assets, the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and the 9<sup>th</sup> & 10<sup>th</sup> houses are involved. So the Saturn sheds off its malefic nature.

>- If the Saturn and Jupiter are posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, they allow the native a religious and social tour or pilgrimage. Ordinarily the union of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> house lords is termed as the 'Mahalaxmi Yoga', but here the Saturn being the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house endowed with the property of 'Vayragya'<sup>1</sup> i.e. asceticism and the Jupiter possess religious tenor. Moreover, the Jupiter is the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house i.e. Karma Sthana or the House of action. Therefore they prompt the native for religious voyage. Here the Saturn falls in his own sign. Therefore, its malefic property goes dormant.

➤ If the Mercury falls in 11<sup>th</sup> house that is owned by the sign Aries, it shall create rattling with the elder brother, because the Mercury shall be 8<sup>th</sup> from its Mooltrikona sign, Virgo. In other words the Mercury is acting as the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house for the elder brother. Here, Shri Ramanujacharya, the celebrated author of 'Bhavartha Ratnakar' has pointed to the relationships to illustrate how a planet as lord of the house that is deterrent to the house of brother i.e. 11<sup>th</sup> house creates rattling even if it falls in the house of gains. Another reason offered by some scholars is that the sign Aries is governed by the Mars that is a malefic planet does not seem to hold much ground in the opinion of the author.

## CANCER LAGNA

If the sign Cancer becomes the Lagna of the nativity, the native shall be fair in complexion and have good health. He will be intelligent, talented and forgiving. He will be fond of swimming and bathing. He shall have religious leanings. He shall tend to be emotionally volatile. He expresses his feelings in an emotional and dramatic manner.

>> The Venus, Saturn, Mercury, Jupiter and Sun shall be malefic planets in a Cancer Lagna natal chart, Venus, naturally benefic planet, is the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses. Therefore, Venus is malefic, more because the 11<sup>th</sup> house is also a Badhaka Sthana for movable sign ascendants-1,4, 7, and 10 Rashis.

➤ Saturn being the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> house is a death-inflicting planet.

>- The Mercury, being the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and the 12<sup>th</sup> houses is malefic.

>- The Jupiter, being the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses is slightly malefic.

➤ The Sun is the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house. As such it is a death inflicting planet but the Sun being the lord of only one sign in the zodiac and a Karaka planet cannot be a death-inflicting planet.

>- In the nativity of Cancer as Lagna, the Jupiter is not a notable benefic planet if it falls in Lagna. On the first sight it may look ridiculous that the Jupiter in Lagna being in the sign of exaltation is not an effective planet. The Jupiter is the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses and its Mooltrikona Rashi, Sagittarius, falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house and Lagna is 8<sup>th</sup> from the Mooltrikona Rashi. Therefore, the Jupiter shall not be as potent.

>- If the Mars falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house because, it is being the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> and the 10<sup>th</sup> houses has acquired the status of a Yogkaraka planet. Therefore, the Mars shall offer very favourable results.

>- If the Venus that is the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses is posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the natural house of its exaltation, it offers favourable results. If the Mercury conjoins the Venus it becomes a 'Raj Yoga'.

>- If the Mercury and Venus are posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the Mercury offers very favourable results in its Dasha and Antardasha. Here, the Mercury being the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house shall take up the properties of the conjoining planet. The Venus is the lord of the 1<sup>th</sup> house i.e. the house of the gains. Therefore, Mercury offers gainful results.

➤ If the Sun and the Mars are posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, owned by Aries, it is a 'Raja Yoga', because Mars is in his own sign and the Sun is in the sign of its exaltation. Both the planets are considered potent in the 10<sup>th</sup> house irrespective of sign consideration also.

>- If the Moon and Jupiter are conjoined in the Lagna, the native shall become a prominent and lucky person. Shri Ramanujacharya, the celebrated author of 'Bhava Ratnakar' tries to clarify that the malefic properties of the Jupiter, as lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house, are mollified by a number of factors. The Lagna being the part of the cardinal and trine, Kendra and Trikona, houses and also cancer, being the sign of exaltation for Jupiter, turns it into a benefic

planet under this situation.

>- If the Moon falls in the Lagna and the Mars is situated in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, owned by the sign Capricorn, this is also a 'Raj Yoga' because the Mars is in the sign of exaltation and also in Kendra as a malefic planet by nature.

>- If the Moon falls in Lagna and the Saturn is situated in the 4<sup>th</sup> house that is owned by the sign Libra, it becomes a 'Raja Yoga'. Here also the principle that a malefic planet in Kendra and strong becomes benefic, has been demonstrated more clearly.

>- If the Moon falls in Lagna and the Sun is found in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, owned by the sign Pisces, it forms a 'Raj Yoga' as explained above. Moreover, the Sun is 10<sup>th</sup> from the Lagna and lunar Lagna.

➤ The Mercury is the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and the 12<sup>th</sup> houses, indicating travel and expenditure. If the Mercury and Jupiter fall in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn and Rahu occupy the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall undertake religious voyages, because the Saturn and Rahu wield the Vayragya, ascetic, and properties. Whereas, the Jupiter a religious planet and the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> house, promotes voyage and religious tendencies

>- If the Sun and the Mercury fall in Lagna it becomes a spending Yoga; and hence the period of Sun's Dasha or Antardasha shall cause debility of finance. In addition to the aforesaid Yoga, if the Mars and Jupiter fall in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the Jupiter shall offer wealth and gains in its periods of Dasha or Antardasha. If the Venus also joins the Yoga by occupying the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall be socially elevated and comforts of the land; house and conveyance would be made available to the native.

## LEO LAGNA

If Leo is the Lagna in the nativity, the native shall project himself with dignity, force and will power. Sometimes he may reach a place of meeting uninvited and dominate the situation. He may be abrupt, strict to the point of being overbearing. He may be non-vegetarian and suffer from digestive problems more easily.

>- The Mercury, Venus and Saturn are malefic for a nativity with Leo Lagna. Mars, Jupiter and Sun are benefic planets and Saturn, being the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> house is death-inflicting planet. The Moon, being lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house only, is neutral.

>- If the Sun, Mercury and Mars are related with each other, the native shall become wealthy with real estate, conveyance and

liquid assets, because the Lagna, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> house, 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses are interrelated

>- If the Sun, Mercury and Jupiter are posited together in Lagna or 11<sup>th</sup> house, it becomes 'Dhan Yoga' and makes the native wealthy. Here the striking anomaly is that the Jupiter is the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house also and still it is making a positive Yoga. The consideration of the sign Sagittarius, in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, with reference to the Jupiter is important, because it is in trine aspect from the 1<sup>st</sup> house; and the 8<sup>th</sup> house remains unaccepted. Hence the Jupiter, Sun and the Mercury form 'Dhan Yoga' in Leo Lagna. In the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the Jupiter is again in opposition aspect with Sagittarius sign.

➤ However, the Sun and Mercury shall not make a potent 'Dhan Yoga' because the Mercury in Lagna shall not be in a favourable position due to unsuitable place from both the Rashis. It shall be 12<sup>th</sup> from the sign Virgo and 3<sup>rd</sup> from that of Gemini.

➤ Conjunction of the Jupiter and Venus does not constitute Yoga. The Jupiter is the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house also and the Venus is the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and the 10<sup>th</sup> houses that turns the naturally benefic planet into malefic one.

»- As regards the Venus in the 10<sup>th</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> houses, there is some contradiction between the astrological principles. The Venus in the 10<sup>th</sup> house should form 'Malya Mahapurusha Yoga', but the author of the 'Bhava Ratnakar' disagrees with this view. To him, the Venus is not benefic in the 10<sup>th</sup> house. He however holds that Venus in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house shall be benefic. It appears that he has heavily relied on some other factors. The Laghu Parashari principle that a benefic planet does not offer benefic results in Kendra ignoring the principle that a planet in its own sign always promotes the house it owns by his situation there. Secondly, the third house is the house of secondary death and in negation to second and the 4<sup>th</sup> houses as the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses to the Lagna are Maraka houses. Therefore it is unproductive for the 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses. Whereas he has held that Venus in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house shall offer favourable results. Perhaps he has relied on the principle that a malefic in a malefic house offers favourable results. The experience has revealed that the Venus in Libra in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house is more effective than in Taurus in the 10<sup>th</sup> house.

>- Similarly, if the Venus and the Mars conjoin in the 9<sup>th</sup> house or their mutual aspects, effective Yoga is not formed. Because, the

Venus and Mars are not friendly planets, and the situation of the Venus shall not be favourable from its own Kendra sign i.e. Taurus. >- If the Mars, the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> house, and Saturn, lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses, are conjoined in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the Dasha and Antardasha of Saturn shall prove 'Yogkaraka'. This is a non-productive stellar combination according to Prashari principles. However, the stellar union in the 12<sup>th</sup> house is a unique situation, because both the planets are malefic in nature. This is a conjunction, in the 12<sup>th</sup> house that is owned by the sign Cancer, of the lords of the trine, 9<sup>th</sup> and Kendra, 4<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup>, houses and that of the 6<sup>th</sup> also. Therefore, the Mars is helpless for being in the sign of its fall and the Saturn being the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses and by nature also, is very malefic. Here a malefic planet in a malefic planet is offering favourable results, and assumes goodness of the Mars.

## **VIRGO LAGNA**

The Virgo native is handsome, timid, passionate and selfish. His spouse subordinates the native. He and his children catch cold and respiratory diseases easily. He develops and executes the ideas systematically. His careful attention to even very minute details is the key to success.

>■ The Moon, Mars and Jupiter are malefic for the Virgo nativity. The Mercury and Venus are benefic and 'Yogkaraka' planets. However, the Sun shall acquire the benefic or malefic properties as per conjoining or aspecting planet. If the Sun is conjoined with the Venus or the Moon it shall offer favourable results to make the native wealthy, because the Moon and Venus are the lords of the 11<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> houses. However, the periods of Dasha and Antardasha of Venus shall be negative in this case. Similarly, The Moon Dasha and Antardasha shall offer mixed results.

This is because the Sun and Venus are enemy planets and also the Sun afflicts the Venus. In case of Moon, they are friendly planets and the Moon, here, occupies the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the house of liquid assets, and 4<sup>th</sup> from lunar Lagna indicating the real estate and conveyances.

>- If the Venus conjoins the Moon in 7<sup>th</sup> house, the Jupiter is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, and the Sun finds place in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall have very many illicit relations even with influential ladies. The reason is obvious that exchange of houses, 11<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup>, of the Moon and Jupiter, exalted Venus in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Sun, as lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house is seen in the 8<sup>th</sup> house; the

house of sex, Jupiter in the 11<sup>th</sup> house is also exalted. Therefore, the stellar combination provides sex opportunities easily and profusely.

>- If The Jupiter and the Venus are posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> house owned by the sign Sagittarius, The Dasha of both the planets offers very favourable results. The effects of Jupiter Dasha are apparent. Let us see how the period of Venus shall be favourable. The Venus is the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> and the 2<sup>nd</sup> house. When it conjoins the Jupiter, the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and the 7<sup>th</sup> houses i.e. Kendras, it becomes a 'Raj Yoga'.

>- If the Saturn is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the periods of Saturn shall offer favourable results. The Saturn is posited in the sign cancer that owes the 11<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, it is in the enemy's camp, but it is also the lord of malefic house i.e. one of the Trishadaya. Therefore a malefic planet and lord of the Trishadaya house in the 11<sup>th</sup> house that is also a Trishadaya house offers favourable results. Moreover, the 11<sup>th</sup> house is 6<sup>th</sup> from the 6<sup>th</sup> and hence its lord shall offer negative results related to 6<sup>th</sup> house, the house of enemies.

## **LIBRA LAGNA**

The native with Libra Lagna is truthful, business minded. He shall have a religious tendency and shall be engaged in worship also. He shall easily catch cold and cold related diseases. He likes the company of others because he cannot live alone. He pays attention to view point of others while dealing them. He has a strong sense of justice, grace and discipline.

➤ The Jupiter, Mars and Sun are malefic, Mercury and Saturn are benefic and the Moon and Mercury are 'Yogkaraka' planets for the nativity with Libra as ascendant. The Saturn is Yogkaraka as the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses. Mars is the malefic planet as the lord of the Maraka, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses.

➤ The Saturn is the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses. Therefore, Saturn in these houses becomes a Raj Yogakaraka.

➤ The Jupiter is the lord of the two malefic houses, 3<sup>rd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup>. Therefore, it should be termed as malefic, but it offers very favourable results during its Dasha and Antardasha periods. This



conflicting statement needs critical consideration. In the first instance, we should keep in mind that the Jupiter is naturally benefic planet. The sage Parashara has attributed malefic nature to the Jupiter if it happens to fall in the 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house. The Trishadaya houses, 3, 6 and 11, have been categorically omitted. The Jupiter offers malefic results in the beginning of period only and becomes benefic in the ending period of its Dasha or Antardasha. The houses 3<sup>rd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> are the houses of the native's personal thrust-courage, competition and gains through service. Hence, the Jupiter offers benefic results after a struggle. This Special status is attributed to the Jupiter only.

>- Similarly, the Mars is not a death-inflicting planet in the Libra Lagna Kundali, because Aries, the Mooltrikona Rashi, falls in the Kendra i.e. 7<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the Mars in the 7<sup>th</sup> house is not malefic, as it is a malefic planet. This demonstrates the Prashari principle that a malefic planet in Kendra does not offer malefic results.

>- If the Venus and Jupiter conjoin in the sign of Mars or Saturn or are aspected by them, the native shall suffer from boils and small pox like diseases during the periods of the Venus and Jupiter.

>- If the Sun and Mercury are posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house and Saturn aspects them, the father of the native shall be a wealthy man but he shall have medium span of life. This is because the Saturn is a malefic planet by nature and is also the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house; from the 9<sup>th</sup> house that of father. Moreover, the Sun is the natural significator of father and Mercury, as the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house, signifies the father. Their position in the 12<sup>th</sup> house under the influence of Saturn is not favourable for the age of the father though it signifies the properties of father. The 12<sup>th</sup> house i.e. 4<sup>th</sup> of the father also signifies sudden death.

>- If the Sun, Saturn, Mercury and Mars are conjoined in a sign or related among themselves through aspects, the native shall be very lucky. Here, the Sun and Mars form 'Dhan Yoga' as the lords of the 11<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> house; and Saturn and Mercury, the lords of the Kendras and Trikonas form an auspicious Yoga. The stellar combination involves the 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses. Here the 12<sup>th</sup> house becomes insignificant because of the principle that the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house wears the tinge of the conjoining or aspecting planets.

>- If the Sun, Venus and Mercury are conjoined in Lagna, the Native shall be very fortunate. Shri Ramanujacharya, the celebrated author of 'Bhava Ratnakar', holds this view. Prithuyashas, in 'Hora Saar' has stated that the Sun within 10 degrees in Libra, is the worst malefic and destroys 1000 Yogas in the nativity. It appears that Shri Ramanujacharya laid more stress on house lordship of the Sun than its sign for the obvious reason that the Sun is posited in Lagna that is Kendra and a Trikona house. Therefore, the Sun being in Lagna is not influenced by the sign of its fall. More so when it is conjoined with the Lord of Lagna. Therefore, the scholars should not place the two different statements side by side, because they hold two different platforms.

>- If the Sun, Mercury and Saturn are conjoined and aspected by the Mars in Lagna, the Native shall be very fortunate. If the Moon, in place of Mars aspects them the results shall be similar. If the Mars and Moon aspect each other, it is the stellar combination from the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall be very wealthy. If the Mars and Mercury are posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the Jupiter and Saturn aspect them from the 8<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses respectively, this is a stellar combination that forms a 'Raj Yoga'.

➤ If the Moon is posited in Lagna and the Jupiter in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the periods of Saturn shall be very favourable for the native. Here the Moon is the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house and thus makes Lagna the lunar Lagna also. The Jupiter in the 6<sup>th</sup> house is in its own sign Pisces and in the 12<sup>th</sup> house as lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> house. Here the position has not been mentioned, but it is supposed that the Saturn is posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> house i.e. in its own sign. So the Saturn aspects the Moon thereby forming a Raj Yoga

➤ The Jupiter in the 6<sup>th</sup> house shall also be aspected by the Saturn, a naturally malefic but Yogakaraka planet. But how the Jupiter enhances the power of Saturn for favourable results is beyond comprehension except that the Jupiter, in aspect or conjunction of a planet or house, enhances the favourable aspects of that planet or house. Similarly, why Shri Ramanujacharya holds the Moon and Jupiter, a 1-12 stellar combination, as helpful to the Saturn cannot be justified. However, if we take them separately, the Moon and Saturn, as already mentioned, form Yoga; and the Jupiter, in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, and Saturn in the 4<sup>th</sup> house form a trine aspect. This is the combination of two malefic planets rendered benefic by virtue of their position. The Jupiter is the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses

and thus becomes malefic and finds place in a malefic house. Similarly, the Saturn in the 4<sup>th</sup> house is a naturally malefic planet that is situated in Kendra and in its own sign, forms a benefic Yoga. Therefore, the Dasha of Saturn shall be very favourable.

»- The Venus in Lagna may prove death-inflicting planet. This is again a contradictory statement. Venus in Libra in Lagna forms a 'Mahapurusha Yoga' called 'Malya Yoga'. It appears that Shri Ramanujacharya hangs on the sign Taurus in the 8<sup>th</sup> house. The experience has also confirmed that the native does not enjoy sound health.

>- If the Saturn falls in Lagna and the Moon in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, it forms a 'Raj Yoga' simply because the Saturn, the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> house, is a Karaka planet in the sign of exaltation and the Moon in its own sign, in the 10<sup>th</sup> house.

If the Rahu falls in the 10<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn, Jupiter, Mercury and Mars are placed in Lagna, Rahu sends the native on religious pilgrimage. This is because the Mars is lord of the trine and 10<sup>th</sup> houses from the 10<sup>th</sup>. Mercury is the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses. Jupiter, a religious planet and Rahu represents the Moon, the lord of Karma Sthana - 10<sup>th</sup> house.

## **Scorpio Lagna**

The natives born in Scorpio Lagna are somewhat special persons. They get recognition from several sources. They like to participate in scholarly discussions. They keep special watch on the opponents. However, there is a weak point also that they get annoyed in an irrelevant manner, place and occasion. They can go to any extent to achieve their objective. Therefore, it is futile to convince them that something cannot be done.

➤ The Venus, Mercury and Saturn are malefic for the Scorpio Lagna nativity. The Sun and Moon are Yogakaraka planets; and the Jupiter related to the Moon or Mercury in any manner is benefic. Venus is very malefic.

>- If the Jupiter and Mercury are conjoined or related with each other, it forms 'Dhan Yoga', because the Jupiter is the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> house. It is a naturally benefic planet. The Mercury is the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses. It is no doubt embedded with the malefic effect of the 8<sup>th</sup> house, but its Mooltrikona Rashi, Virgo,

falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, The Mercury behaves more as the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house. Consequently, the conjunction or the relationship of Mercury with the Jupiter becomes 'Dhan Yoga' because it involves the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and the 11<sup>th</sup> houses. However, if the Mercury and Jupiter conjoin in the Duhasthana, i.e. 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> houses this is not a productive Yoga. In the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the Mercury shall be placed 8<sup>th</sup> from the 11<sup>th</sup> house. In the 8<sup>th</sup> house it shall be in its own sign, Gemini, and hence assumes the character of the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house. In the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the Mercury does not aspect it's Mooltrikona Rashi, and is trine from Gemini, the sign that owes the 8<sup>th</sup> house.

>- If the Jupiter and Mercury are posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Moon falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native becomes wealthy and fortunate. Here, the Mercury is situated in its sign of fall, Pisces, but in a trine house. It fully aspects 11<sup>th</sup> house, the house of gains, owed by the sign Virgo, wherein the Moon is posited. Therefore, the Moon, as the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house, enhances the power of the Mercury, though it is an enemy planet and in an enemy sign, Virgo.

>- If the Jupiter is posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, it shall be in its sign of fall, Capricorn. However, it aspects the 9<sup>th</sup> house and hence the native becomes benevolent and generous. Consequently, his wealth is spent on religious and social activities. Here the principle that the Jupiter, Mercury and Venus enhance the house they aspect or conjoin.

> If the Mercury, Venus and Sun are posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native becomes social, benevolent and business minded but co-operative. The Venus in the 7<sup>th</sup> house is especially potent and makes the native social. The Mercury is placed 1<sup>st</sup> from its Mooltrikona Rashi; and the Sun is situated 10<sup>th</sup> from the 10<sup>th</sup> house thereby gives the sense of bargaining in all matters. The Mercury is 12<sup>th</sup> from the 8<sup>th</sup> house owned by Gemini; and it is trine from its Mooltrikona sign, Virgo of the 11<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the Mercury offers very favourable results in its Dasha and Antardasha, because the Mercury acquires the properties of Venus and the Sun.

>- If the Jupiter, Moon and Ketu are posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, cancer sign, the Dasha and Antardasha of the Jupiter offers very favourable results in terms of wealth also. Here, the Ketu Dasha shall be very ordinary, because of the company of the Moon; it creates a sort of eclipse-like situation. But the Jupiter becomes

exalted in Moon Lagna. Here, Ketu does not acquire the properties of the Jupiter even though it conjoins it.

## **SAGITTARIUS LAGNA**

The natives with Sagittarius Lagna remain very close to high dignitaries. They demonstrate their skill and efficiency. They are comforted with several conveyances. They have good friends. They have well-developed body. They are ambitious and optimistic. They are friendly and interested; and can influence others with ease.

➤ The Venus and Saturn are malefic for Sagittarius Lagna nativity. If the Mars and Sun are benefic, the Sun and Mercury are Yogakaraka.

>> The Saturn in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, Aries, bestows wealth during its Dasha and Antardasha. The Saturn is very malefic in Sagittarius nativity as the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> houses and its malefic nature. However, the Saturn is placed third from its Mooltrikona Rashi, Aquarius, and in the sign of its fall. A malefic planet in a trine house does not offer malefic results. The Saturn also aspects the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, Capricorn. Therefore, it promotes wealth.

➤ If the Saturn is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the house of gains, it shall be in its sign of exaltation. Therefore, it forms 'Dhan Yoga', because the Saturn favourably influences the 11<sup>th</sup> and the 2<sup>nd</sup> house. The Saturn is the strongest the 11<sup>th</sup> house in this nativity as it also placed trine from its 'Mooltrikona' Rashi, Aquarius.

>> If the Sun and the Venus are placed in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and Saturn is posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native gains wealth during Dasha and Antardasha of Saturn. Here, the Saturn is placed in its Mooltrikona Rashi, Sun in its own sign, Leo, and conjunction of Venus as the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house and placed 11<sup>th</sup> from the 11<sup>th</sup> house makes Dhan Yoga. The aspect of the Saturn and Venus also makes 'Dhan Yoga'. The Venus does not offer wealth in its Dasha because it weakens in conjunction with the sun. The Sun is also a Karaka planet for the 9<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, it does not offer brilliant results.

>■ If Rahu is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and the Sun and Mars are placed in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native goes on religious voyage during the periods of Rahu.

## Capricorn Lagna

The natives born in Capricorn Lagna are well contended. They work very fast. They are good-looking and generally tall. They are exceptionally worldly-wise and achieve their objective even through their opponents by way of dialogue. They act with a purpose in mind. They are austere, melancholy and reserved. They are somewhat timid also.

>■ Mars, Jupiter and Moon are malefic. The Mercury and Venus are benefic and the Saturn being Lagnesh is not death inflicting planet. The Sun is neutral and the Venus is a 'Yogakaraka' planet.

>- The Mercury's Mooltrikona Rashi, Virgo, falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the Mercury offers favourable results as a Yogakaraka planet.

>■ If the Jupiter is posited in Lagna and the Venus aspects it; and the Mercury is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native may be long living but he shall not be rich. Here the Jupiter is malefic, as it is the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> houses; and Lagna, Capricorn, is the sign of its fall. However, the Lagna is both a Kendra and Trikona house; and Venus is a benefic planet. Therefore, the Jupiter turns benefic, but the Mercury, in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, is placed 12<sup>th</sup> from its Mooltrikona Rashi of the 9<sup>th</sup> house; and it is also devoid of aspects of benefic planets, Jupiter and Venus. Therefore, wealth remains at bay.

>■ In case of the Jupiter and Venus aspecting or posited in Lagna provide strength to Lagna because both the planets are naturally benefic. Similarly, the Mercury, in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, is again a naturally benefic planet. Therefore the age is secured. Moreover, the Jupiter, lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses, is malefic and it is in its sign of fall in Lagna. This also constitutes a 'Vipreet Rajyoga'. However, the matters related to wealth are not favourable, because the Mercury is the only wealth-giving planet, which is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house. This is not only negative for the native but for his father also. Moreover, the Jupiter being a malefic planet in Lagna may not offer bad results - a malefic planet in Kendra. However, it takes away the zeal and inspiration, two important factors for making money and the native becomes lazy. Here, the Jupiter is demonstrating the principle how a naturally benefic planet, as the lord of the malefic houses and in the sign of fall in Kendra shall behave if it is aspected by a benefic planet. Similarly, the Mercury, a benefic planet in a malefic house, promotes it.

>- If the Venus is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, owned by Taurus sign, it bestows wealth. However, it does not offer that much wealth if it is posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house even if it forms a 'Mahapurusha Yoga'. This is because the 5<sup>th</sup> house is also the house of gains of the opponents as 11<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup>. Therefore, The Venus is not in full bloom for offering gains.

>- The reason is the fact that the Venus is naturally benefic planet. Therefore, it is more powerful in trine house than in Kendra.

➤ If the Mercury and Venus are posited in Lagna and the Moon falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Jupiter aspects it, this becomes 'Rajeshwar yoga' or 'Maharaja Yoga' as stated in the Brihat Jataka'.

>- The Mercury and Venus obviously form a 'Raj Yoga' and the aspect of the exalted Moon enhances it. The aspect of the Jupiter as a naturally benefic planet involves all the naturally benefic planets in this Yoga.

>- If the Mars and Venus are posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the Jupiter in Lagna, the native gains wealth from brothers. The stellar combination of the Mars and Venus in the 11<sup>th</sup> house is indicative of the gains as the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses. Whereas, the Jupiter in Lagna i.e. 11<sup>th</sup> from the 3<sup>rd</sup>, the house of brothers. Hence, the stellar combination involves 3<sup>rd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses, the houses of the brothers, and Jupiter, signifying the younger brothers as lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, and the productive Yoga in the 11<sup>th</sup> house. The Mars, lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house, is a strong significator of brothers. This clearly indicates gains through brothers.

>- If the Sun, Moon and Mercury are posited in Lagna and the Mars and Venus occupy the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native and his brothers shall be lucky ones

➤ The presence of the Sun and Moon in Lagna integrates the three Lagnas - Lagna, Moon Lagna and Sun Lagna, This makes the Mercury very powerful and fortunate planet. The Venus in the 12<sup>th</sup> house becomes potent and it is conjunct Mars the significator of the brothers and gains because it is also the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house from the 3<sup>rd</sup> one.

>- The Mercury and Saturn in the 9<sup>th</sup> house make the native fortunate. If the Rahu and Jupiter also fall in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, Rahu becomes Yoga prada i.e. productive.

Mercury is the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses and Saturn that of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and Lagna. Therefore, this is Yoga in itself. However, when they aspect the Jupiter and Rahu in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, Rahu acquires the power of the conjoining and as-

pecting planets.

>- If the Mars is posited in Lagna and the Moon finds place in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, it becomes a 'Raj Yoga'. The Mars is exalted in Lagna, and the Moon, in its own sign in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, makes the Lagna very strong. In this aspect the Moon Lagna is aspected by the Mars, thereby making it very strong. Therefore Lagna and the Moon-Lagna are very strong and indicative of 'Dhan Yoga'. The Mars plays a conspicuous role here. It is the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses for the Lagna and 5<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon Lagna. Moreover, it is exalted in Capricorn Lagna and aspects the Moon Lagna also. Therefore, the Mars and the Lagna and Moon Lagna are very strong.

## ***Aquarius Lagna***

The native born in Aquarius sign lives patiently and is dedicated. At large, he is self-sacrificing and works for the welfare of friends. He sympathises with the learned and cultured persons. He tries to live in an affectionate environment with other people. He is well adjusted in the company of females also. He has rheumatic tendency and often suffers from rheumatic pains. He bears an attractive body and his thighs are more beautiful. He is original, creative and independent. Love is more important to him than admiration. Therefore, he is modest and does not try to become the centre of attraction. He is impersonal and friendly. He always wishes to make some unique contribution for the common good.

>- The Jupiter, Mars and Moon are malefic, Venus and Saturn are benefic and 'Yogkaraka' planets. The Venus and Mercury are ordinarily productive planets. The Jupiter, Sun and Mars are death-inflicting planets.

>- The conjunction or aspect between the Mars and Venus alone do not form an effective 'Raj Yoga' of the 10<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses, because the Mars is also the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, which owes the 'Mooltrikona' sign, Aries, of the Mars. Therefore, the Mars is predominantly a lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house than the 10<sup>th</sup> one.

>■ If the Venus is posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, it shall not prove a 'Yogkaraka' planet. The Venus though said to be in its 'Harshana Sthana' i.e. happy house, yet Shri Ramanujacharya, the celebrated author of the 'Bhava Ratnakar' as quoted by Pt. Gopesh Kumar Ojha in his Hindi version of the 'Phaldeepika' holds this contradictory version. In this case, Shri Ramanujacharya drifts away from natural property that 12<sup>th</sup> house is the natural house of



exaltation for the Venus; and lays weight on the house lordship of the Venus. The Venus, in this case, is a Karaka planet because it is the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses i.e. Kendra and trine house; and position of a Karaka planet in the in 'Duhasthana' i.e. 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house is not auspicious. This argument genuinely highlights the fact that an astrologer should have a keen sense to reconcile with such outwardly conflicting principles and seek the truth.

>- If the Venus and Rahu are conjoined in Lagna and the Sun is posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the Dasha and Antardashas of Jupiter and Rahu shall offer very favourable results. This is a classical example of complicated stellar designs. The position of the Jupiter has not been mentioned. Rahu, in Lagna, is an admitted source of tension, fear and repentance. The Sun is the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house, 'Maraka Sthana'. Venus is the only Karaka planet in Lagna

>- There is a general saying that the Rahu assumes the characteristic of the planet that owns the sign occupied by Rahu. It also replaces the planet with which it is conjoined. Therefore, Rahu represents as if the Venus and the Saturn are posited in Lagna. Naturally, Rahu must offer very significant results in its Dasha and Antardasha. The Sun strengthens the 'Yoga' because it is posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house where it is very strong; and also because it is the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> from the 10<sup>th</sup> house. Moreover, the Sun, a malefic planet, is posited in Kendra. Therefore, the stellar combination involves the houses, 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup>, owned by the Venus, the Sun brings in the 7<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup>, and Rahu and Venus induct Lagna by being posited therein. Therefore, favourable results in terms of business, 10<sup>th</sup>, real estate and conveyance, 4<sup>th</sup>, partnership and co-operation from the friends, 7<sup>th</sup>, and initiative from Lagna, travels and luck, 9<sup>th</sup> house shall come off more so in Dasha of the Jupiter, the planet of gains and liquid assets in the nativity.

>- Similar results shall also be experienced, if the Venus and Sun are posited in Lagna and Rahu is posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house.

➤ Another classical Yoga in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house is highlighted when the Sun, Mercury and Jupiter are posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house.

Here, the Sun, the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house, is exalted in the sign Aries. Therefore, the Sun is benefic. The Mercury is the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses. However, the Mercury sheds off its 8<sup>th</sup> house property because of Sun's company; and the Sun and the Mercury constitute stellar configuration involving the 5<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses. The Jupiter, the wealth giver, is 5<sup>th</sup> from Sagittarius, the Mooltrikona Rashi. Therefore the Jupiter offers auspicious results; and the

Mercury also takes up its effects by dint of company. However, Sun's Dasha proves 'Raj Yogakaraka'.

>- If the Jupiter and Saturn exchange houses in Lagna and 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the Saturn shall offer very favourable results as Lagnesh in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, liquid assets. However, the Jupiter shall offer ordinarily mixed results because it is not favourably placed from either of its signs. Therefore, the Jupiter is incapable of offering brilliant results in spite of having exchange of houses called Sthana Parivartana Yoga with the Saturn.

>- If the Saturn and Venus are posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house in the sign Sagittarius, The Venus offers dazzling results in its Dasha and Antardasha. Here, it immediately strikes that why the Saturn being Lagnesh does not give equally shining results? It should be noted that Capricorn, the sign owned by the Saturn, falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house; and incidentally, it is placed 12<sup>th</sup> from it in the 11<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the element delay and dissatisfaction crops in the Saturn.

>- If the Sun and Mars are placed in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall suffer. However, the Dasha of Mercury shall be Yogakaraka.

This shows that even the 8<sup>th</sup> house is destroyed because the Sun, the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> i.e. 12<sup>th</sup> from the 8<sup>th</sup>, is placed in it. Similarly the Mars, a malefic planet by nature, is not favourably placed from its Mooltrikona Rashi, Aries that falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house. Therefore, the Mercury frees itself from the effect of 8<sup>th</sup> house and the Mooltrikona Rashi, Virgo, owed by it. Hence the Mercury as the lord of a trine house offers substantial wealth in its Dasha and Antardasha. However, the Mars and Sun shall offer untoward results in their Dasha, because they shall aspect the 2<sup>nd</sup> house.

## **PISCES LAGNA**

If the native is born in Pisces Lagna, he will be spending water lavishly in bathing and worship etc. His behaviour shall be very conducive with the people. He shall be intelligent and wise. However, he will be very arrogant and at times violent also. He will be of small and thin stature. He will be anxious to be in the company of the women. He shall be a prominent figure in the society. He shall suffer from bile diseases more commonly. He can penetrate into the currents of his surroundings and human nature. So he is

successful person. He may have artistic or musical ability.

>- The Mars and Moon are benefic; Mars and Jupiter are Yogakaraka. Saturn, Venus Sun and Mercury are malefic planets for the Pisces nativity.

>■ The Venus is not benefic in the 12<sup>th</sup> house in this nativity also. Though it is benefic in other Lagnas except Aquarius. In this nativity, the Venus is the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and the 8<sup>th</sup> houses. Moreover, the nature of the sign, Aquarius and the Venus is conflicting. Aquarius, owned by the Saturn, is the sign of modesty, self-sacrifice etc whereas the Venus is beauty, sex and sensitivity. In reality, the Venus is so affected by the sign governed by the Saturn that if the Venus is in their Navamsa also, it loses effectiveness.

>■ If the Saturn falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, its Dasha and Antardasha are very favourable, because the Saturn is in its own sign and also the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house. This is a malefic planet by nature in the malefic house.

>■ If the Jupiter is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, in Cancer sign, the native shall bear many daughters and may have scanty sons. Here the principle of Karkatava, signification, is operative. This is a well-said phrase that a planet in the house of signification is not benefic for that house. Secondly the Jupiter is posited in the female sign. Therefore, the Jupiter promotes female issues.

>■ If the Moon falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Mars in the 5<sup>th</sup>, The Moon bestows wealth. In this case, the Mars and the Moon exchange houses. Therefore, both the houses should have flourished, but stress on the Moon is because of the fact that the Moon in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is in the sign that is 10<sup>th</sup> from the 5<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the Moon is positively benefic and bestows wealth. The Mars, on the other hand, happens to be in its sign of fall. Therefore, the Moon is more potent than the Mars.

>■ If the Jupiter is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, Venus in the 8<sup>th</sup>, Saturn in 9<sup>th</sup>, and the Moon and Mars fall in the 11<sup>th</sup> house. The native shall be a very lucky person. The stellar combination involves the Jupiter, Lagnesh, in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, which makes the native healthy and sturdy. The Venus aspects the 2<sup>nd</sup> house from the 8<sup>th</sup> and also in Kendra to the 11<sup>th</sup> house, both the houses is wealth and gain bestowing houses. Moreover, the Mars in the 11<sup>th</sup> house of the nativity of Pisces Lagna is very Yogakaraka; and more so when the Moon conjoins it. Moon, lord of the trine house that turns the 11<sup>th</sup> house into lunar Lagna. Mars is also the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house.

This is a very potent 'Dhan Yoga'. The Saturn in the 9<sup>th</sup> house forms an exchange of houses or Sthana Parivartna Yoga with the Mars. Again a very benefic Yoga involving the 9<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup>, 12<sup>th</sup> and the 2<sup>nd</sup> houses. Involvement of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses points to the foreign travels and higher education and father's assets.

>- If the Moon, Mars and Mercury are posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, in Capricorn, the stellar combination is indicative of wealth, real estates and conveyances. This Yoga involves the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses. Evidently, a potent and gainful combination. The Mars is also exalted in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and owns 11<sup>th</sup> from the 4<sup>th</sup> house that signifies immovable assets, and hence the gain of immovable assets. Mercury, the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses signifies gains from real estates and corporate or joint business.

>- If the Moon and Saturn are posited in Lagna, Mars in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the Venus in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, fortune smiles during the Dasha and Antardasha of the Venus. Why the Venus has been chosen can only be explained that the sages wanted to highlight the efficacy of Venus, the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and the 8<sup>th</sup> houses, in Yoga to show that the lord of a malefic house in another malefic house becomes a benefic one.

➤ If the Moon, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter are posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native is blessed with wealth and dignity in various forms; and he becomes a distinguished person of the society. However, this Yoga is destroyed if the Venus, lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house conjoins or aspects the Yogakaraka planets i.e. the planets involved in the stellar combination.

>- If the Jupiter falls in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, in Sagittarius, this constitutes a 'Mahapurusha Yoga' i.e. the native shall become a prominent personality of the place. The native enjoys a high status in the society. He establishes a big concern that flourishes. He also enjoys all comforts and long life.

>- If the Moon falls in Taurus, Sun in Leo, Mercury in Virgo, Venus in Libra, Mars in Capricorn, Jupiter in Sagittarius and the Saturn in Aquarius constitute a roaring Raj Yoga in every respect. This is an established principle of astrology that if more than 3 planets are in their own sign or exaltation, a very potent Raj Yoga is established.

## OTHER ASPECTS OF LAGNA

So far we have been discussing different aspects of Lagna under different zodiacal signs. Now we shall discuss Lagna in relation to some other aspects,

which have been left over in general. These factors shall help the astrologer in assessing the health, age, mental status and the place of living etc.

>- If the lord of Lagna falls in a cardinal (Kendra) or trine (Trikona) house, the native lives a healthy life. However, if the lord of Lagna is placed in Trika (6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>) house and some malefic planet conjoins or aspects it, the native shall not enjoy good health. However, if the Lagnesh is set due to its proximity to the Sun or falls in the sign of its fall or enemy sign, ill health shall trouble the native very frequently.

>- If the Mercury, Jupiter or Venus happens to be Lagnesh and that falls in Kendra or Trikona, the native shall be a prominent person who is rich, intelligent and wise. He lives a comfortable life.

➤ If the Lagnesh falls in a moveable (Chara) sign and benefic planets conjoin or aspect, the native enjoys good health and lives long. He shall be a prominent person who is rich, wields influence in the society and government. He is intelligent and wise.

➤ If the benefic planets, Mercury, Jupiter and Venus are conjoined by the Moon and fall in Lagna or Kendra the native shall be a high government official or political leader.

>- If the Lagnesh aspects Lagna, the native shall have sharp intellect and riches. He shall be a respectable person who shall enhance prestige and honour of the family.

>- The body form and beauty should be judged from the Navamsa of Lagnesh. In case of instant horoscope, it should be judged from the strongest planet.

>- If the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house from Lagnesh is an enemy to Lagnesh; and it is posited in its sign of fall or it is otherwise weak; and the Venus aspects it the native shall migrate to a foreign place.

>- If the Lagna and Lagnesh fall in a Chara Rashi (moveable sign) and the aspecting planet also falls in a Chara Rashi, the native flourishes in a foreign place.

➤ If 12<sup>th</sup> from Lagnesh is his sign of exaltation or a friendly sign or a friendly or exalted planet falls therein or aspects it, the native shall live in his native place.

>- If the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> from Lagnesh is conjunct the Sun, the native lives in a small village or town. If it is strong, the native lives in a big city.

>- If the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house from Lagna falls in Kendra or Trikona and in the sign of a friendly planet or in its own sign of

exaltation, or it is in between benefic planets, the native lives in a good house and place.

>- If the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses from the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> from Lagnesh are aspected by the Jupiter, Moon and Venus, the native lives in his native place and in a sparkling house.

>- If Lagna and Lagnesh falls in a Sthir Rashi (fixed sign) and aspected by a planet posited in a Sthir Rashi or conjoined by a Sthir (stationary) planet, the native lives as a wealthy and fortunate person in his own native place.

>- If Lagnesh is strong and placed in a benefic sign (Shubh Rashi), the native will be a healthy and well-developed person.

>- If a planet that is posited in Lagna as the lord of Duhashthana, 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall be devoid of health and happiness.

>- If Lagnesh is a Paapa Graham (malefic planet) and falls in the sign or Navamsa of its fall, the native does not enjoy sound health.

➤ If the planet aspecting Lagna, Lagnesh and the planet posited in Lagna are the lords of Duhashthana (6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses) or they are weak or placed in the sign of their fall of enemy, the planets shall be incapable of offering any results during their Dasha. If more than one planet, the strongest planet should be considered.

>- If the Lagna is a watery sign and a benefic planet falls in it, the native shall be fat and flabby.

>- If the Lagnesh is strong and falls in a watery sign and a benefic planet conjoins it, the native shall be healthy and sturdy.

>- If Lagnesh is posited on the 8<sup>th</sup> house in a dry sign, the body shall always be tormented by health problems.

>- If the lord of the Navamsa of the Lagna Navamsa or the lord of Lagna Navamsa is a dry planet, the Sun, Mars and Saturn, the native's body shall be dry.

>- If Lagnesh is hemmed between two enemy planets, the native shall face danger from enemies.

➤ If Ketu or Rahu is posited in Lagna and Lagnesh is placed in Duhashthana, Antardasha of the planet that is placed 6<sup>th</sup> from Lagnesh shall be very malefic in Mahadasha of Lagnesh.

>- If the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with Rahu or Ketu in Lagna, the native suffers from boils and pimples.

>- If the weak Lagnesh is placed in Kendra or Trikona, the native shall suffer from minor ailments.

>- If the lord of Rashi, where Lagnesh is placed, is posited in

Duhashthana, the native shall be a weakling.

>- If Lagnesh is posited in Duhashthana and conjoined by a malefic planet, the native shall be tormented by ill health.

>- If Lagnesh and the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house fall in Lagna or Duhashthana, the native shall not enjoy good health.

>- If the Lagnesh is weak and malefic planet falls in Lagna, the native shall have ill health. However, if the Lagnesh is posited in Kendra or Trikona, the native shall have normal health even if the Lagnesh is weak.

>- If the dispositor of Lagnesh is posited in Duhashthana, the native shall be weak.

>- If Lagnesh is in union with Rahu the native shall be a cheat.

➤ If a malefic planet is posited in Lagna and a malefic planet aspects it, the native shall have no peace in life.

>- If several malefic planets find place in Lagna, the native shall face grave danger to life in childhood.

>- If a benefic planet is posited in Lagna and some benefic planet aspect it, the native shall be comfortable since early childhood.

>- If benefic planet aspects Lagna, Lagnesh happens to be in Gopuramsa in Vargas and the Venus is in Devalokamsa, the native shall be comfortable in middle and ending stage of life.

If a benefic planet falls in Lagna, malefic planets in 2<sup>nd</sup> and Kendra, and Lagnesh falls in uttamamsa, early life is tormented and later life is comfortable.

For an understanding of Vargas, please see the author's book 'Construction and Organisation of horoscope'.

The results of planetary aspects on Lagna are as under: -

**Sun:** The native shall be rich from paternal wealth and he shall be a government official.

**Moon:** The native shall be rich from aquatic animals, sea trade and professional employment.

**Mars:** The native shall be religious and straightforward. He shall be sexually very strong.

**Mercury:** The native shall be intelligent and meticulous. He shall be a gifted person and notable too.

**Jupiter:** The native shall be respectable, influential and religious person; and he shall be comfortable in life. If it as-

pects Lagna from the 5<sup>th</sup> house, he may have more daughters than sons.

**Venus:** The native looks ever young. He will be comfortable and rich. He will have many illicit relations with other women.

**Saturn:** The native will be lazy, greedy and mean. His spouse would be elder or elder looking.

If no planet aspects Lagna, the planet in Lagna shall guide.

- >■ If the Lagnesh aspects Lagna, the native becomes a high-ranking class-I officer like director, governor, minister etc.

- >■ If the Lagna is aspected by two benefic planets, the native becomes a prominent officer or high-ranking official in government or he may become a corporator, MLA or MP etc.

- > If three benefic planets aspect Lagna, the native becomes a governor, minister or prime minister or president of the state

- > If three malefic planets aspect Lagna, the native shall always remain entangled in tussle.



## 5 PLANETS IN LAG NA

While we turn our attention towards the study of planets, several facets of the study emerge as under: -

- (1) Planet in a house.
- (2) Planet in different signs of zodiac.
- (3) Planet as lord of the houses.
- (4) Planet conjoined with other planets
- (5) Planet in aspects with the houses and other planets.
- (6) Planet in the state of exaltation and fall etc
- (7) Planet in Vargas
- (8) Planet in transits
- (9) Planet in progression

Now we shall study the planets in Lagna.

**Sun:** If the Sun is posited in Lagna, the native has a stiff body and thin hair growth. He is comparatively tall in stature. He is arrogant, aggressive, proud and strict. His eyes give a dry look. If the Sun is in conjunction with the cusp of Lagna, the native has a strong will, abundant vitality and strong desire for leadership. Therefore, he is extremely individualistic with a clear concept of his aims and desires. He shall always strive to become a man of importance and distinction. If the Sun falls in male Rashi, the native is devoid of peace in life, a scanty child. He frequently suffers from headache and eye trouble too.

If the Sun fall in a female Rashi, the native remains comparatively comfortable in life.

**>> Aries:** If the Sun falls in Aries in Lagna, the native shall frequently suffer from diseases in childhood. Headache and eye trouble shall also attract attention in life. He achieves an independent office of dignity in the society or government. He shall be a knowledgeable and famous personality. He will not be daunted by failure and shall seek new avenues of expression and thrust.

**> Taurus:** If the Sun falls in Taurus in Lagna, the native shall be comparatively comfortable in life. He will be practical in his approach. He will be fond of acquiring material things in life for comfort, satisfaction and pleasure. He may be somewhat eccentric.

**> Gemini:** If the Sun fall in Gemini in Lagna, the native shall be impatient, talkative, gifted in speech, diplomat and spread dissension among the family members. However, he serves others well but his friends are not true to him. He will be intelligent, courageous and rich. He will be at hand in mathematics and evince interest in astrology, astronomy and science. He makes his place

in the field of politics also.

>- **Cancer:** If the Sun is posited in Lagna in cancer, the native may suffer from respiratory and digestive problems. Eye trouble also attracts his attention. He shall have many negative qualities including quarrel with the father. Therefore, he shall prove a thorn in family affairs. However, he shall be blessed with son and wealth. Although the native looks gentle and calm but it is very difficult to fathom his real intentions.

>- **Leo:** If the Sun finds place in Leo in Lagna, the native shall be the intelligent, courageous and steady in thinking. He takes up a noble role and achieves nobility. He may be a big officer in government and earns a place in the society. He will be bold, sincere, non-vegetarian, serious and imposing. He shall be rich and famous.

>- **Virgo:** If the Sun is posited in Virgo in Lagna, the native shall have a feminist body. He shall be soft spoken, gentle and respectful. He may be a high official in government. He will be systematic and well organised in developing ideas and executing them. His keen observation and careful attention to even the minor details is the key to his success, fame and popularity. He spends boldly over looking even the budget and estimates. He may travel to distant lands. Unscrupulous persons surround him.

>- **Libra:** If the Sun falls in Libra, the sign of its fall, the native shall be quarrelsome, obstinate and lives under threat from the higher authorities. He will be sinful and irreligious. He takes pleasure in other's errands. He does profit from his capability and qualifications. Greed and ambition become the cause of his death. He longs for foreign travel.

> **Scorpio:** If the Sun falls in Scorpio sign in Lagna, the native shall be quarrelsome, arrogant, liar, mean and greedy. Behaviour of his spouse is also not conducive. If he becomes a businessman, he shall be dishonest, unscrupulous and non-trustworthy. He does not remain on good terms even with his parents. He may be a good doctor and a surgeon.

>- **Sagittarius:** If the Sun falls in Sagittarius sign in Lagna, the native shall be rich, favourite of higher authorities, wise, intelligent and has religious bent of mind. His behaviour is always very commendable. He has a well-developed body and handsome personality.

>- **Capricorn:** If the Sun is posited in Capricorn sign in Lagna,

the native shall be greedy, characterless, ambitious, timid, mean and unsteady. He is a travel loving person. He faces many a hurdles and obstacles in his work. His health remains unsteady. He may be engaged in theft and other such deplorable acts.

➤ **Aquarius:** if the Sun is posited in Aquarius sign in Lagna, the native shall be handsome and attached with his spouse. He will be rich but miser. Therefore, he does not command the respect of the rich. He will be strong, arrogant and very stable in job. Other ladies shall be attracted towards him. He may develop some heart problems.

➤- **Pisces:** If the Sun is posited in Pisces sign in Lagna, the native shall be intelligent, healthy and strong; He has the support of many persons and hence is capable of inflicting crushing defeat to his enemies. He shall be self-willed person and earns enormous wealth. He shall be a businessman in cloth or sugar more importantly. He may have illicit relations with several women.

If the Moon falls in Lagna, Lagna and lunar Lagna become one. Therefore, if the Moon is posited in favourable sign, Aries, Taurus or Cancer, the Moon makes the native, handsome, talented and rich. He lives a comfortable life. If the Moon falls in other signs, the native may not have a fair complexion and may be foolish and wicked. He shall be devoid of peace in life.

Sign-wise effects of the Moon in Lagna are as under: -

➤- If the Moon is posited in the sign, Aries, in Lagna and is bright, the native shall be handsome, attractive and rich. He shall be a successful businessman or a respectable officer. If it falls in dark half after Saptami, 7<sup>th</sup> lunar Tithi, the native shall be weak and unattractive.

➤- **Taurus:** If the Moon falls in Taurus sign in Lagna, the native shall be efficient, talented, wise, handsome, rich and comfortable. He shall be courageous and ever ready for social welfare activities. However, his friends may not be as good.

➤- **Gemini:** If the Moon falls in Gemini sign in Lagna, the native shall be handsome, intelligent and soft-spoken. His eyes will be black and watery.

➤- **Cancer:** If the Moon is posited in Cancer sign in Lagna, the native shall be intelligent, grateful, truthful and gentle. He shall be patient and remains in pursuit of his work. He shall be a high official of repute. He will be travel loving and blessed with good fortune. He is emotionally tied with the family. He is sensitive to other's sentiments and emotions.

>- **Leo:** If the Moon is posited in Leo sign in Lagna, the native shall be well developed and sturdy. He has small pale eyes, big mouth and thick neck. He suffers from digestive and dental troubles. He will be aggressive. He shall have scanty number of children, especially sons.

>- **Virgo:** If the Moon falls in Virgo sign in Lagna, the native shall have weak health. He will be poor and less intelligent. He suffers from respiratory problems and cold diseases. However, if it is bright Moon, these drawbacks are diminished to a great extent. He may not live long, but he shall be strong, bold, efficient, very ambitious, handsome and popular. He will have illicit relations with many ladies. He shall have peace of mind. He may have strong ties with the children.

>- **Libra:** If the Moon falls in the Lagna in Libra sign, the native shall be rich, charitable, respectable and religious. He shall be an efficient businessman. He feels comfortable in the company of opposite sex. He helps the poor and brothers. He is hungry of friends. He loves father but not the mother. His mother may remarry after the death of his father.

>- **Scorpio:** If the Moon falls in Scorpio in Lagna, the native shall love his mother. He shall be simple and plain, bold, intelligent, respectable, and sweet tongued. He will behave like a lord. He shall amass wealth by dint of his own efforts and shall be thrifty.

>- **Sagittarius:** If the Moon falls in Sagittarius sign in Lagna, the native shall be brave, intelligent, virtuous, and sweet tongued, rich, popular and famous with imposing personality and well-developed body. His wife shall be very beautiful and he shall bear good character. However, there shall be many obstacles in his way; and he may develop some chronic disease.

>- **Capricorn:** If the Moon is posited in Capricorn sign in Lagna, the native shall be prone to respiratory and cold related diseases. He will be well-educated learned and interested in singing and poetry. He will be sexy and suffer for this. He will amass wealth as per status of his family. His servants shall be faithful and honest

>- **Aquarius:** If the Moon falls in Aquarius sign in Lagna, the native shall be well educated, rich and prosperous. He shall be virtuous and gentle. He shall be blessed with sons. He shall be charitable, grateful and fearless. He loves his wife.

>- **Pisces:** If the Moon is posited in Pisces Lagna, the native shall be serious, good speaker, talented and well learnt. He shall be

brave, arrogant very close to high officials and leaders. Brothers shall love him. He walks fast. He may have less number of sons.

**>- Mars in Lagna:** If the Mars is posited in Lagna, the native shall be oppressive, bold, proud and obstinate. His abundant energy and ambitious nature enable him to work very hard and accomplish twice as much as others can. He cannot remain a by standee. Therefore, he at once jumps into the arena of action even at the risk of great danger. Therefore, he is fit for sports, military and police services. He suffers from digestive and dental problems during childhood. Generally he does not have a brother. He flourishes after 28<sup>th</sup> year of his age. However, the effects of Mars in Lagna in each sign are as under: -

**>- Aries:** If the Mars is posited in Aries in Lagna indicates energy, initiative, courage and impulsiveness. He has leadership ability and can spark enthusiasm in others. He may lack in organising capability because of zeal to be first. He lacks patience also. He will be sexually aggressive. He may receive award and material gains from the employer or the Govt.

**>- Taurus:** If the Mars is posited in sign Taurus in Lagna, the native shall have many enemies. He shall be sexually aggressive. He will antagonise his family members, especially his brothers. He will be sinful He may be slow in action but acts with great determination and perseverance. Therefore, he will prove strong and unyielding

**>- Gemini:** If the Mars is posited in Gemini sign, in Lagna, the native shall be intelligent, religious and forbearing. He will be a talented person and efficient poetry writer and composer too. He will be co-operative with the friends and sons. His keen observation and critical mind may make his a good engineer or a mechanical man. He will be very ambitious and may not live very long.

**>- Cancer:** If the Mars is posited in Cancer sign, in Lagna, the native shall not keep stable health. His childhood may pass very nicely. He will like to stay in others home. He may become rich from agriculture and water products. Relationship with the parents may not be harmonious. He will be moody and emotionally tense. He may suffer from stomach upsets and ulceration. He may be employed in building and carpentry work. He may quarrel with some lady of noble family and suffer.

**>- Leo:** If the Mars is posited in Leo sign, in Lagna, the native shall have a prosperous family. He shall be courageous and indus-

trious. He shall crush his opponents; and shall become a leading personality in the field of politics and religion. He will be well educated and love travels.

**>- Virgo:** If the Mars is posited in Virgo sign, in Lagna, the native shall be very popular and rich. He will be handsome and fashionable. He will not be strong and shall be timid. He will be religious, learned and lavish. He will not take action without any good practical reason. He will be fussy and highly critical, because he would want to be the authority possessing exact details. His health may not be very steady. He shall have to endure stiff opposition.

**>- Libra:** If the Mars is posited in Libra, in Lagna, the native shall be handsome, but may have some deformity. He will be a good speaker but be quarrelsome in nature. He will try to make use of material resources of others to his advantage. He may be engaged in bad business. However, he would be adjusting and co-operative with his friends and partners. He shall constantly think of ladies. His wife may also help him in getting introduced to the wicked.

**>- Scorpio:** If the Mars is posited in Scorpio sign, in Lagna, shall be efficient and truthful in business matters but he will be of quarrelsome nature. He may be the leader of an organised gang. He will be sinful and criminal in nature. He shall spread jealousy and dissension. He will have the comforts of landed property, wife and son. He will be subject to injury and wounds from firearms.

**>- Sagittarius:** If the Mars falls in Sagittarius sign, in Lagna, the native shall be a crusader for the cause, he espouses. He may be a good fighting soldier and sour tongued person. He will always turn the situation and rules in his favour and may use underhand tactics beneath his dignity. He shall be in a subordinate position and comforted by conveyances.

**>- Capricorn:** If the Mars falls in the sign Capricorn, in Lagna, the native shall be handsome, intelligent and famous. The desire for recognition and high status is intense. His actions are well organised and well calculated for professional advancement and monetary gains. He may be a high-ranking officer in army or police etc. He shall be a well-disciplined person and takes pride in doing the job correctly and efficiently. He expects others also to follow the same dictum. He shall always be victorious. His wife shall be sincere and faithful.

**>- Aquarius:** If the Mars finds place in Aquarius, in Lagna, the native shall not be gentle and sacred. He will be jealous, liar and

addicted to gambling and drinking. He may be a good mechanical and electrical mechanic.

**>- Pisces:** If the Mars is posited in Pisces, in Lagna, the native shall be highly emotional and harbour resentment. He may avoid direct confrontation with potential opponents and adopt secret means. He may be less intelligent and disrespectful to the learned and religious guide. He will be hungry of admiration; and may achieve it through artistic and musical expression. He may work in the field of psychology, hospitals or other large hospitals.

**Mercury in Lagna:** If the Mercury falls in Lagna, the native shall be talkative, intelligent and inquiring. He pays attention even to very minute details. Therefore, his actions are based on logic and reasoning. He will live long. He shall be sweet in his language. He will be at hand in mathematics; and he also evinces interest in poetry. He lives long. People with Mercury in the first house make good doctors, scientists and researchers and express them more verbally than writing.

The effects of Mercury in different signs of Lagna are as under: -

**Aries:** If the Mercury is posited in the 1<sup>st</sup> house i.e. Lagna in Aries, the native shall be slim but a good eater. He will be engaged in singing and dancing. He will hanker after other ladies. He shall while away the hard-earned money. He may be an impostor or a dealer in duplicate things. He may be a smuggler or a secret agent of them. He will be under debt and may be thrown into prison for misdeeds. His mental initiative and will power shall be used in a negative manner.

**Taurus:** If the Mercury is posited in Taurus, in Lagna, the native shall be clever, learned, gentle in conversation and mentally stable. He will be fond of ornamentation and exercise. He will have a good wife. He shall be wealthy and true to his words. He shall be a famous person. However, he may not have very many sons.

**Gemini:** If the Mercury is posited in Gemini, in Lagna, the native shall be a handsome person and good speaker. He shall be well clad and rich. He shall be a learned person and charitable too. He shall have many good friends.

**Cancer:** If the Mercury is posited in Cancer sign, in Lagna, the native shall be talkative in an irrelevant manner and interested in musical activities. He may be a poet also. He is always at cross road with his brothers. Wastes money more because of rattling with the wife. He comes of a good family and enjoys the family reputation. His friends shall not be trustworthy.

**Leo:** If the Mercury is posited in Lao sign, in Lagna, the native shall be weak, sinful, devoid of memory, knowledge and talent. He shall be untruthful and tries to live an unrestrained life. He may not have cordial relations with his

brothers. However, he shall be industrious and earns good profit

**Virgo:** If the Mercury is posited in Virgo, in Lagna, the native shall be religious, poet and good speaker. He will evince interest in art and science. He shall be sturdy, tolerant and famous. He will be rich, healthy and owns sizeable real estate. He will be held in high esteem in the society.

**Libra:** If the Mercury is posited in Libra sign, in Lagna, the native shall be skilled in speech, good businessman and religious. He is a patriot and popular man. He spends according to his desire only.

**Scorpio:** If the Mercury is posited in Scorpio sign, in Lagna, he shall be industrious, rebellious, foolish, shameless, cruel, greedy and cunning. He shall be under debt. He will live among the wicked. He shall be determined and resourceful.

**Sagittarius;** If the Mercury is posited in Sagittarius sign, in Lagna, the native shall be well-learned, famous, talented, bold, virtuous, charitable and good orator. He shall be very rich, intelligent and engaged in teaching and preaching

**Capricorn;** If the Mercury is posited in Capricorn sign, in Lagna, the native shall be ambitious, shrewd, practical and always striving for material hoarding. He will be sexually weak person. He sleeps for long hours. He is a travel loving person. He shall be a back biter, untruthful and unorganised in working

**Aquarius:** If the Mercury is posited in Aquarius sign, in Lagna, the native shall be coward, non-competent, and foolish. He will be sexually weak and his wife shall be wicked in nature. His enemies trouble him. He works as a servant or subordinate person in speech and mental work fields.

**Pisces:** If the Mercury falls in Pisces sign, in Lagna, the native shall be righteous, efficient worker and engaged in dress making, tailoring and sewing work. He shall evince interest in other religions too. He may not be rich. His wife shall be virtuous and faithful. He loves virtuous people.

## Jupiter in Lagna

If the Jupiter is place in Lagna, the native shall be healthy, handsome and strong. He shall be patient and well balance in his thought and approach. He will be intelligent, learned, virtuous and respectable. Sign-wise effects of the Jupiter in Lagna are as under: -

>- **Aries:** If the Jupiter is posited in Aries sign, in Lagna, the native shall very clever in debating and reasoning. He will amass wealth through ethical means. He will be healthy, strong, imposing and famous. He will be blessed with sons. He will be arrogant and



aggressive too. He will be intelligent and learned. He shall live in a magnificent manner.

>- **Taurus:** If the Jupiter is posited in Taurus, in Lagna, the native shall be fat with a huge carriage, handsome, very intelligent and crafty in speech. He shall live a comfortable life. He will be gentle and worldly-wise. If he is given to medical practice, he shall be an efficient doctor.

>- **Gemini:** If the Jupiter falls in Gemini, in Lagna, the native shall be handsome, religious and clever. He has attractive personality. He is gifted in speech; and may be a performer of social and religious ceremonies. He may be a poet also. He is a simple man and exploited by his brother.

> **Cancer:** If the Jupiter is posited in Cancer sign, in Lagna, the native shall be very handsome with excellent temperament and behaviour. He shall be religious and knowledgeable person. He shall be famous, popular and respected. His friends shall love him. He will be blessed with good sons, property honour.

>- **Leo:** If the Jupiter is posited in Leo sign, in Lagna, the native shall be strong, handsome, well behaved and intelligent. He deals with the enemies with strength and patience till total victory. He is wise, rich and associated with eminent persons. He is respected and finds a respectable place in social and religious gatherings.

>- **Virgo:** If the Jupiter is posited in Virgo, in Lagna, the native shall be wise, religious, efficient and intelligent. He shall be well behaved, gentle, clever and determined. He shall be rich by dint of his knowledge and talent. He shall know many languages and scripts. He will be charitable.

>- **Libra:** If the Jupiter is posited in Libra sign, In Lagna, the native shall be intelligent, clever, well-read, efficient translator of esteemed literature, rich and fashionable. He amasses wealth from foreign travels and music and dance operas etc. He shall be attractive and leading person in his field of activity. He loves guests.

> **Scorpio:** If the Jupiter is posited in Scorpio sign, in Lagna, the native shall be an efficient scholar and translator, imposing and arrogant, may have more than one wife. However, he may have scanty sons. He may undertake construction of religious buildings - temples etc.

>- **Sagittarius:** If the Jupiter is posited in Sagittarius sign, in Lagna, the native shall be a lecturer, well read, well wisher of his friends and like to live in a lonely or religious place. He may be a

minister or secretary. He travels far and wide.

**>- Capricorn:** If the Jupiter is posited in Capricorn, the native shall be mean, poor, and foolish and he serves others. Relations with brothers shall not be cordial. He will be weak, migrant and his behaviour shall not be conducive.

**>- Aquarius:** If the Jupiter is posited in Aquarius, in Lagna, the native shall be putrid in temperament and leader of the low people. He shall be greedy and cruel. He shall be rich also. His teachers/ guides denounce him. He sustains losses by dint of his own words.

**>- Pisces:** If the Jupiter falls in Pisces sign, in Lagna, the native shall be very well read person who understands the literature and religious texts very well. He is admired by his friends and respectable persons and is held in high esteem. He is well versed with politics, diplomacy, and science of warfare, education and social etiquette. He is rich, fearless determined and proud. He owns good real estate. He has a great bargaining power.

## Venus in Lagna

**If the Venus falls in Lagna, the native shall have attractive eyes and face. He looks younger than age. He leads a comfortable longer life but he will be timid. He overpowers his enemies.**

As regards effects of the Venus sign-wise in Lagna, the same is described as under: —

➤ **Aries:** If the Venus is posited in Aries, in Lagna, the native may suffer from night blindness. He shall be a bad tempered person and sexy. He may be prosecuted due to affairs with other ladies. He shall be cruel, strict, obstinate, untrustworthy and greedy. He may become the head of a village or small army.

➤ **Taurus:** If the Venus is posited in Taurus sign, in Lagna, the native shall be an agriculturist. He may have several wives. He shall be handsome, talented, charitable and rich. He nurtures his brothers and is well wishing of all. He shall be fond of beautiful clothes and things. He may be a good singer also.

➤ **Gemini:** If the Venus is posited in Gemini sign, in Lagna, the native shall be a man of art, science or literature. He will be efficient in composing poetry, music and dance; and he may become rich through such activities. He shall have many friends. He will travel a lot. He shall have pleasing manners. He shall have cordial relations with the brothers and sisters.

>- **Cancer:** If the Venus is posited in Cancer sign, in Lagna. The native shall be learned, religious, talented, strong, comfortable, handsome and peace loving. He may be addicted to drinking and womanising; and he may suffer for that.

>- **Leo:** If the Venus is posited in Leo sign, in Lagna, the native shall be bold, efficient and skilled, hard worker, rich and comfortable. However, he shall not be very strong. He shall be follower of dictates of his guide. He shall be tenderhearted, affectionate, and loves his children.

>- **Virgo:** If the Venus is posited in Virgo sign, in Lagna, the native shall be simple, critical of others. He frequently changes friends, but he is tender towards opposite sex. He is front-runner in social congregations and religious gatherings.

>- **Libra:** If the Venus is posited in Libra sign, in Lagna, the native shall be very efficient and intelligent. He shall earn wealth from west. He shall be a travel loving person. He is well learned, handsome and fashionable. He looks after his family members and relatives well. He will be rich and engaged in good deeds. He shall be an honourable person of the society.

>- **Scorpio:** If the Venus fall is Scorpio sign, in Lagna, the native shall be rebellious, irreligious, cruel, obstinate, irrelevant quarrelsome. He remains under debt. He suffers from secret diseases.

>- **Sagittarius:** If the Venus is posited in Sagittarius sign, in Lagna, the native shall be knowledgeable in the fields of religion, economics and commerce, and daily life. He will be intelligent, rich, healthy and tall. He shall be a very respectable person and may be a minister or secretary or a consultant.

>- **Capricorn:** If the Venus is posited in Capricorn sign, in Lagna, the native shall be weak, uncomfortable, cunning, greedy and a liar. He may suffer from heart disease. He may get entangled with elderly woman. He will be lazy and impotent.

>- **Aquarius:** if the Venus is posited in Aquarius sign, in, Lagna, the native shall be emotionally strung, engaged in irrelevant jobs, entangled with other women, irreligious and opposes his children and teachers or guides. He shall be devoid of comforts of life and shall be mean.

> **Pisces:** If the Venus is posited in Pisces sign, in Lagna, the native shall be talented, rich, talented, tolerant, intelligent and respectable person of the society. He shall be a good orator and knowledgeable person. He looks after his family well and is true to

his words. He may be a high official in government or some sort of specialist.

If the Saturn is placed in Lagna, the native shall be head of the town or state. He shall be restless and dissatisfied, arrogant and strict; and crushes his opponents ruthlessly. His body is troubled from several types of maladies and diseases. Good effects are offered when the Saturn falls in Libra, Capricorn or Aquarius. Untoward results are witnessed in other signs. His health during his childhood remains unsteady.

Sign-wise effects of the Saturn in Lagna are as follows: -

**>- Aries:** If the Saturn falls in Aries, the sign of its fall, in Lagna, the native shall be unattractive in looks, boastful, cruel, sinful, obstinate and arrogant. He shall be uncomfortable due to hard labour. He shall be devoid of wealth; and mean in his behaviour.

**>- Taurus:** If the Saturn is posited in Taurus, in Lagna, the native shall be stupid, poor, cruel, arrogant, and jealous and remains in service of others. In love matters he will be unmindful of age. He shall take up many jobs at a time. However, his luck shines a bit during the Dasha and Antardasha of Saturn.

**>- Gemini:** If the Saturn is posited in Gemini sign, in, Lagna, the native shall be always under debt and uncivilised in conversation. He will be lazy, arrogant, and sexy. He will be secretive in his acts. He may live in the company of unwanted element and may serve them as sub-servant.

**>- Cancer:** If the Saturn falls in Cancer sign, in Lagna, the native shall have medium stature and his wife shall be beautiful and fortunate. Therefore, he shall live an effective and comfortable life after marriage. He shall defeat the enemies. However, his health may not be steady. He does not have cordial relations with his brothers. Though he shall live elegantly yet he shall be a crook.

**>- Leo:** If the Saturn falls in Leo Sign, in Lagna, the native shall be a good writer and knowledgeable. However, he shall pass his days as a servant. His behaviour shall not be commendable. He shall be arrogant and selfish. He will be lonely and sad person. He shall be very strict and harsh towards his children.

**>- Virgo:** if the Saturn falls in Virgo sign, in Lagna, the native shall be an unsuccessful person in his life. He shall be secretive and sinful. He shall not have stable friends because of his unsteady nature.

**>- Libra:** If the Saturn is posited in Libra sign, in Lagna, the native shall live like a king in his family. He may earn wealth and respect

from foreign travels. He will be gentle in behaviour and an impressive orator. He shall enjoy a status of honour and repute in the society. He shall be fond of ladies.

>- **Scorpio:** If the Saturn falls in Scorpio sign, in Lagna, the native shall be greedy, arrogant, proud and rich. He shall not hesitate to usurp other's wealth. He shall be troubled from loss and diseases.

>- **Sagittarius:** If the Saturn falls in Sagittarius sign, in Lagna, he shall be well educated and gentle in behaviour. He shall not speak much but he shall be commendable, sacred and religious. He shall have a place of honour and dignity in the society that shall be enhanced by his sons. Therefore, he shall be wealthy, honourable, respectable and famous person in his old age; and he may have several names and surnames.

>- **Capricorn:** If the Saturn falls in Capricorn, in Lagna, the native shall be well-read, talented and high-ranking person in the society. He will be bold, clever, efficient and famous. He may live in other than his native land. He shall be hungry of honour.

>- **Aquarius:** If the Saturn is posited in Aquarius sign, in Lagna, the native shall be untruthful, drunkard, cheat and deceptive to the extent that he may not spare even the friends. He shall always hanker after other women. He has a sour tongue. He shuns religious educational and cultural gatherings. He begins many a works.

>- **Pisces:** If the Saturn is posited in Pisces sign, in Lagna, the native shall be gentle, peaceful, wise and intelligent. He is sacred and religious. His behaviour is commendable. His language and thoughts are ripe. He is rich and talented. He shall be a leading personality in the society and brothers and friends.

The remaining two planets, in Hindu astrology, are Rahu and Ketu. Other planets viz. Uranus, Neptune and Pluto do not find place in Dasha progression and house lordship. No doubt, Indian culture has been very receptive to new ideas and concepts in every field; and astrology is also not an exception. However, at this stage, there seems to be no attempt to research about the efficacy of the planets as lords of the houses; and place and period in Dasha progression. Irony of fate is that Rashis owned by Rahu and Ketu has not been finally settled and there are divergent views though their periods have been assigned and their place in the sequence of Dasha cycles in Vimsottari has been fixed unanimously. In modern times, Late H.N. Katvay and M.C. Jain have attempted to work on them, but Late M.C. Jain has tried to give the effects of Rahu sign-wise and house-wise also. However, the time will tell the

efficacy of details. Cynthia Bohannon has also tried his hand at the Nodes. Therefore, the effects of Rahu and Ketu, in Lagna, are given below: -

## **Rahu in Lagna**

Rahu is considered as the giver of blessings according to the former actions. We may clearly see those blessings in terms of loss or gain, in current life, according to the position of Rahu. The Lagna is more personal than any other house in the horoscope. Therefore, the position of Rahu in Lagna signifies that the personal values are more important to the native than group or public. Therefore, the native needs to learn to rely on his own self and do his things himself. His power, self-sufficiency and self-dependence shall be the sole factors of accomplishment. Partnership activities shall be a sort of drag and the native should take it as a medium of learning without choice, especially, in case of the spouse and family life. His health also remains unsteady.

Sign-wise combined effects of Rahu and Ketu, in Lagna, are given hereunder because the two Nodes are always 180 degrees away from each other: -

**>> Aries /Libra:** The native, in his past life was a lucky fellow and surrounded by luxuries and comforts of life. He was engaged in higher spiritual learning and good deeds in life. Therefore, Rahu in Aries, in Lagna, bestows the native self-command, domestic happiness, property and wealth. He may be engaged in auspicious ceremonies that entail expenditure also. He shall have the courage to project himself beyond his capacities, which may lead to trouble also. He shall have leadership qualities to inspire others. However, there shall be difference of opinion with the spouse and the couple shall live like two animals under one roof.

**>> Taurus / Scorpio:** Distorted life style and misuse of power in the past life might have led him to many complications and punishments. Therefore, he has the sense of mastering and understanding of human necessities; and shall try to maintain his karmic status by making amends in his Karmas. He may go on pilgrimage to shrines and holy places to gain philosophical and religious

knowledge. He will try to live nicely and comfortably in this life cycle.

**>- Gemini / Sagittarius:** The native, in his past life, lived a life of freedom and independence in pursuit of philosophy and mysticism. Therefore, he has a sense of humour and justice. He shall try to live as an admirable character and just to all. He shall be endowed with the power to foresee the events and give suggestions. The native may be good speaker and writer. Therefore, he may not have an opportunity to cultivate his emotional and material base in this life.

**>- Cancer / Capricorn:** The native might have suffered from many a confining situations and unpleasant domestic life. Therefore, he would like to serve the sufferers in the society. Family cohesion and comforts shall be very important to him. He may evince interest in social service and national cause.

**>- Leo/Aquarius:** The native spent his past life in many unusual activities hardly having any opportunity for caring his personal needs. He worked for others. In this life, his past Karmas have endowed him with self-confidence and capacity to shoulder responsibilities and supervise others. Therefore, he may establish large business concerns and nurture them. He may travel abroad. He may create good real estate for himself also.

**Virgo/Pisces:** In the past life, the native was a self-denying and almost incognito person. Therefore, desire for social recognition coupled with stability and perseverance shall be more pronounced in him now. Therefore, he avails the opportunities very methodically. There may be sudden access to wealth.

**>- Libra/Aries:** The native spent his past life in aggressive activities involving physical activities and high temper. He gained and lost many things, as he could not learn to balance the life. Therefore, he will try to make amends of Karmas. He will try to be mild, gentle, dignified and just. He will utilise his energies and capacity to achieve success in this life without fighting. He may not be after material comforts and abundance but he would have it in plenty.

**>- Scorpio/Taurus:** The native passed his previous life in comforts and luxuries without caring for higher values of life. He pursued his life in an unheeded manner. Therefore, he shall be quiet. Gentle and polite as long as he is not disturbed. He never forgets what others do to him. However, his life shall swing between the two extremes, because he uses his hidden motives and energy whenever he has to

**>- Sagittarius/Gemini:** The native spent his past life in intellectual activities fulfilling others' expectations. Therefore, this life is dominated by the instinctive desire for immediate results in an impulsive manner. So he chooses the path of independence and isolation. He will be very much interested in public affairs and material things. He gains understanding about human emotions and occult knowledge.

**>- Capricorn/Cancer:** The native focussed his attention on home and immediate surrounding in the past life. So he could not get a chance for out door activities and travels etc. So he is endowed with grace and idealism for welfare of his fellow beings. He is charitable and logical. He evinces interest in politics

**> Aquarius/Leo:** The native's status in the past life was pretty commanding, but he used it as a self centred man having no time to look after others. Therefore, he has to learn this trait of mixing with the people and solve their problems. He might have to neglect his family or office routine if it interferes with his social ambitions.

**>- Pisces/Virgo:** The native, in the previous life, was very methodical and paid serious attention even to very minute details. He spent his life in discriminating conditions in a big way. Therefore, the native's persistence, efficiency and examination of the matters in minute details shall guide him, but this time he won't be an unconcerned man. People's emotions and their feelings shall be more important to him, if he wants to remain happy.

## More Planets in Lagna:

This chapter presents two aspects. The effects of planets in Lagna as the first natural house and in different signs of Lagna present two different situations. Therefore, we first take up the planets in Lagna.

**Sun - Moon:** The native remains devoid of wealth, respect and sons. He shall not have peace of mind. His parents will be averse to him. He shall have to encounter potent enemies. If the enemy planets are also posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses, the houses of the Moon and the Sun, the native shall die a sudden death. However, he may earn wealth from foreign travel.

**Sun - Mars:** The native shall be a travel loving person. He will be deplorable in his behaviour. He will be very hard and hotheaded person. He suffers from digestive and bilious diseases. His father shall be the source of his worries and trouble.

**Sun - Mercury:** The native shall be devoid of comforts of conveyances. He



will be wicked and sinful. He shall earn his livelihood through employment. He will have a doubtful character. He will have few brothers and friends.

**Sun - Jupiter:** The native shall not be fair in complexion. He shall be arrogant and may have some physical defect. He will be ungrateful and always at daggers drawn with all and sundry.

**Sun - Venus:** The native shall have stinking tongue. He will be violent and non-meaningful in conversation. He will be averse to every thing and all.

**Sun - Saturn:** The native shall be a complicated person. He shall not be fair in complexion. He will be untalented and strict person. He shall be a rejected person by his group or society. He will be passionate.

**Sun-Rahu:** This aspect provides strong personal elevation. Destiny helps him in many ways. He undertakes responsibilities readily. However, there shall be discord and displeasure in family relations, and this may damage the mental and physical health of the spouse.

**Sun-Ketu:** This aspect reflects general lack of vitality and inspiration. Therefore his growth is stunned at every stage.

**Moon-Mars:** The native shall be ill in nature, untalented and devoid of wealth. He will be non-co-operative and quarrelsome. If the Lagna is aspected by the Jupiter from the 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> houses, the native shall receive enough inheritance and shall amass considerable wealth and riches. Similar results should be expected, if some friendly planets are posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses.

**Moon- Mercury:** The native shall be sweet tongued, kind, affectionate and gentle. He will be rich, religious and good orator. He will be attracted towards opposite sex easily.

**Moon-Jupiter:** The native shall be handsome, respectable and famous. He shall have attractive eyes and the hair.

**Moon-Venus:** The native shall be rich and sensual person. He will be attractive, religious and gains from the govt. However, mental and physical health of the spouse shall be unsteady.

Otherwise also, if the Moon and Venus are together in the natal chart except in the malefic houses (6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>), the native shall be classified into the upper level of the society.

**Moon-Saturn:** The native shall be greedy and earn through unethical means. He spreads dissension. He is defeated by the wicked. He shall have knowledge about the poisons.

**Mars-Mercury:** The native shall be a cheat, wicked, blemished and quarrelsome. He shall always feel devoid of happiness in life. He will not be admirable.

**Mars-Jupiter:** The native shall be harsh but well wishing and salvation

seeker for others. He may be valiant but engaged in corrupt deeds. He may become rich also. If the Mercury falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native will be devoid of wealth.

**Mars-Venus:** The native shall fall pray to respiratory and cold related diseases easily. He will be bold and courageous by birth but success shall hardly be achieved in his endeavours.

**Mars-Saturn:** The native shall be sinful. He shall be very arrogant and speak tough. He shall move a lot. He is attracted towards unwanted persons. However, he may flourish if he shuns from aforesaid defects in him; and starts earning honestly.

**Mars-Rahu;** The native shall be strong and sturdy. He may excel in athletics and other such physical contests.

**Mercury-Jupiter:** The native shall be gentle, good looking, and fortunate. He shall be gentle in speech and impressive too. He will be rich, humane and attractive. However, his father may suffer from respiratory diseases or cold related diseases. The native may not be able to gain from his father.

**Mercury-Venus:** The native shall be truthful, educated and rich. He shall have influence in govt, circles i.e. high officials and ministers etc. or he may be an officer of repute himself. However, he shall not be comfortable if he keeps animals in the house.

**Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be an expert person in govt, affairs. However, he will be rebellious in nature and hard of money. He would act against the common interest. He may be entangled with a corrupt lady.

**Mercury-Rahu:** The native shall have good communicative skill and psychic power. The psychic energy comes from seemingly unknown source. He will be very co-operative with his brothers and sisters on mutual basis. He shall have a cheerful disposition.

**Mercury-Ketu:** The native may be suspicious, tyrannical and outspoken. He may have poor nervous system; and poor judgement and incapability of providing good advice would be apparent.

**Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be well-educated and knowledgeable person. He may be an influential person in the society and an officer in the govt. He will be rich and tactful.

**Jupiter- Saturn:** The native shall be ungrateful and merciless. He shall be distressed and untruthful. He may be an unconcerned person with his brothers. He always finds himself in trouble.

**Jupiter-Rahu:** The native shall have unusual power to harmonise with the prevailing social, cultural and religious conditions and attitudes. Name, fame and good fortune will follow. There will be a tendency to accept the things without critical analysis, which may become the cause of fast fall.

**Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be devoid of power and wisdom, energy and intelligence. He will be ungrateful. He will distance himself from his brethren. He will always seek the company of other women.

## Three Planets in Lagna

**Sun-Moon-Mars:** The native shall be devoid of intelligence and wisdom. He will be untruthful, arrogant and mean. He may have some defect in his body. He will be popular among the gentry.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter:** The native shall be talented. He shall acquire wealth through ethical means. He may not be very intelligent but he shall be very influential person. He lives a comfortable life.

**Sun-Moon-Venus:** The native shall be handsome and wealthy through ethical means. He shall be a flourishing and dynamic person with sense of justice. He shall be a front rank respectable person of the society.

**Sun-Moon-Saturn:** The native shall have a sturdy body. His health be unsteady and may not live very long. He will be sinful and sinister. He will be blessed with brothers.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury:** The native shall be laborious, skilled, clever and ungrateful. He suffers from body pains and diseases related to cold and respiratory disorders shall be common.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter:** The native shall be an imposing and respectable personality. He shall be prosperous and comforts of good and comfortable conveyance. He shall be a social and intermingling person.

**Sun-Mars-Venus:** The native shall be a gifted, talented and popular person. He will be just and respectable. He shall win over the enemies and opponents.

**Sun-Mars-Saturn:** The native shall be a useful and helpful person but he shall be untruthful, dull and diseased. His life shall be doubtful. However, his wife shall come from a rich family and always comfort him.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native shall be clever in feelings and social interaction. He will always be progressive and flourishing. He shall have many friends. He shall be a skilful fighter and contestant.

**Sun-Mercury-Venus:** The native shall be humble and sober in dealing. He will be soberly clad. He will be brave and courageous. Wisdom and advice of the learned will benefit him. He will be always comfortable.

**Sun-Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be poor, befallen, diseased and devoid of good character. He will be unjust and devoid of wealth.

**Sun-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be a popular leader. He shall be mentally well settled and bestowed with the sons. He will remove enmity and make friends.

**Sun-Jupiter-Saturn:** the enemies shall plague the native. He will be obstinate, sinful, and sinister; and spends money unethically. He will be unattractive and clumsy.

**Sun-Venus-Saturn:** The native resorts to unethical means for making money. Misfortune and poverty shall afflict him. He longs for foreign lands.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native shall be rich, diplomatic and devoid of enemies. He shall be at hand in conciliatory policies. He shall have several sources of income.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native shall be very friendly, proud and lofty in character. He shall be a talented and experienced person. He shall have many followers and friends.

**Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native shall be an intelligent and knowledgeable person. He shall be an attractive and imposing personality. He shall be humane and tries to share others difficulties and problems. This tendency lands him into trouble many a times.

**Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native shall be always courteous, religious and welcomes guests. He shall be wise, learned and endowed with leadership qualities. He shall be famous and gainful. He will very rich outwardly beyond reality.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native shall be very efficient barter, commission agent He shall be a good mediator. He will be spontaneous in his estimates of the situation and lands himself into trouble for this reason many a times.

**Moon-Mercury-Venus:** This is a very auspicious stellar combination. The native shall be a leader of first rank. He may be Prime Minister, president or some very popular leader. He shall have an attractive personality. He will be truthful, influential and cheerful. He has a lot of patience.

**Moon-Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be rich, courageous and influential person. He will be a gifted but untalented person. He loves guests. He shall be just and emotional person.

**Moon-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall lead a rich, prosper and comfortable life. He will have good rapport with his spouse. He shall be sacred and religious in his behaviour.

**Moon-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be a very faithful friend. He shall be lazy, unethical and greedy. He may stand upright against the socially undesirable customs and conventions.

**Moon-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall laborious, gentle and imposing. He shall be bestowed with the sons and riches. He shall have a pious mind.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native shall always be humble and courteous. He shall have many sources of income and gains. He looks after the welfare of

his servants and juniors well. He shall be a very popular person.

**Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native shall have graceful walk, wide eyes and mouth. He shall have beautiful hair. He will be sweet and truthful in speech and behaviour.

**Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be unjust; irreligious. He will have a corrupt spouse. He may have scanty sons. Blood, neural and eye diseases be-leaguer him.

**Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native will be good in nature. He will be religious and bestowed with wealth and sons. He adorns the gods and the learned.

**Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be forgiving. He may be a backbiter and putrid in nature. He does not observe the law of the land or the society. He does not surrender to the female sex.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall possess a good carriage, beloved by the ladies and friends. He shall be very rich and imposing.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be sadistic. He takes pleasure in causing inconvenience to others. Loves to eat meat. Cold related diseases would easily catch him. His hair and teeth will be rough and tough.

**Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be fatty and suffers from diseases of rheumatic nature. He shall be passionate and diseased. He shall be quarrelsome and cruel in nature.

**Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be handsome, dedicated, and spiritual. He would lead a very comfortable life that is free from any problem. He shall be intelligent, popular and famous.

## Four planets in Lagna

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native shall be diseased and sinful. He will be ungrateful and devoid of good character.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native shall be an efficient and capable person. He shall be a good diplomat and leads a comfortable life. The spouse would decry him and other sex would not be favourable to him. He would be efficient and skilled in work. He shall be harsh by nature.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native shall be intelligent and aggressive. He may roam about aimlessly and criticise others. He shall be timid also.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Saturn:** He shall be a person of good moral and religious nature. He would be ugly and cunning. He shall not rise high up in the society. He will not have good servants.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native may be a gold smith. He may be an artistic in work. He will be rich and intelligent. He will be cunning and stiff in nature.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Venus:** The native may be a small stature person. He

emits bad smell from his body. He will be stupid and aggressive. He would be devoid of love. He is defeated at the hands of the opponents.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Saturn:** The native may be mean, unintelligent and untruthful. He may be a roaming beggar.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Venus:** The native may be untruthful, devoid of peace and defeated by the enemies. He uses tough language; and he has scanty children.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native may be stupid and remain in the company of the mean persons. However, he would be well-disciplined and bare good character. He would be devoted to his work.

**Sun-Moon-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be poor but stiff in nature. He would be elegant in his acts. He would like to live away from his native place. He would be subject to cough and cold diseases easily.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** the diseases shall trouble the native time and again. He would not be very rich. He would be merciless and his voice shall be crow like. However, he would be influential and imposing personality.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be unimpressive and unattractive but his wife shall come of a wealthy family. He shall be devoid of sympathy and mercy. He shall be passionate and given to gambling.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be addicted to vices. His health shall be unsteady. He will be devoid of peace and riches.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native's feet and thighs shall be beautiful. He would be curt and stiff in language and behaviour. He spends in sinful acts. He dresses himself shabbily. His wife shall be averse to him

**Sun-Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be ineffective and unattractive. He is ever active but tormented.

**Sun-Mercury- Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be pungent in behaviour. He may have some defect in his eyes. He will be stupid, merciless and restless.

**Sun-Mercury- Jupiter- Saturn:** The native lives in challenging situations, He is irreligious. He is shameless and characterless. He engages himself in social service but does not earn respect. He is tormented by the state.

**Sun-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be very arrogant. He would be antagonist to the present social order. His wife shall not be faithful to him. He shall be devoid of servants and brothers.

**Sun-Jupiter-Venus- Saturn:** The native shall be devoid of humility and refinement. He shall be putrid in temperament. He always remains in company of the sinful.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native may not be fair in complexion. He undertakes long-term enterprises. He shall be quarrelsome and turbulent in nature. He would dress himself shabbily. He may suffer from blood diseases.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be devoid of wealth and sons. He may have some defect in his eyes, nose and ears. He shall be a good eater. He shall have a roaming nature. He would not be pious in his acts.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native may have very sharp eyes, ugly feet, defective or clumsy hair and teeth. He shall have frequent attacks of headache.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be unattractive in looks with defective nails and ribs. He will have contradicting ambitions and desires. He may be a backbiter.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be famous, wishes well of others, devoid of opponents and enemies. He would be a favoured disciple and loved by his daughters too.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be a learned person and well informed too. He shuns sinful acts and he is a crusader against the sinful. He becomes a respected and honorable person.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** Digestive and rheumatic diseases shall torment the native. He shall be devoid of intelligence and pride. He shall be a favoured disciple of his teachers.

**Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be tall. He shall be a complicated person with fierce looks and temperaments. He suffers from skin diseases. He will be irreligious.

**Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native may be bald, black in complexion and unattractive. However, he would be learned in some field of specialisation.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native may be an imposing personality and tall in stature. He will be well composed with sweet speech. His hands and nails would also be beautiful.

## Five Planets in Lagna

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be rich, well learned. He shall be respectable and honorable. The sons also love him.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native shall be very attractive and talented. He shall be sympathetic and merciful. He would be religious and wishes well of the world.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native has well-developed body but lacks knowledge and intelligence. He would be determined, aggressive and merciless.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native will be stable minded, very influential, respectable, bold and interested in poetry. He shall not have much ambition and lives a sort of life that is detached from greed.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be a good eater. He

shall be an imposing personality but devoid of justice. He shall be passionate. He would receive injuries very frequently.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be greedy of others' wealth. His blood veins shall be more evident. His body emits foul smell. He would have a long lance.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall have sharp features, especially eyes, nose and teeth. He shall be blessed with sons, wealth, education and knowledge.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** the diseases shall torment the native more because of excessive phlegm, bile and mucus. He likes to roam about in the forest.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native may be a businessman. He will be prosperous and charitable. He shall have substantial income.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be devoid of sorrows and fear. He shall be steady in prayers and worship. He will suffer from indigestion.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be talented, truthful, diplomatic and popular. The people shall desire to seek his company and guidance.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall have a thin and stiff body. He shall be considerate to others and capable of spending also. He will be devoid of riches.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be well respected. He shall be affluent and shall have the comforts of conveyance. He shall have attractive eyes. However, he shall be devoid of mercy.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be very intelligent, truthful, sturdy and comfortable. He shall be interested in singing also.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native leads a very comfortable, pious and respectable life. He possesses an attractive body. He will be interested in narration of pilgrims and travels.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native's legs and thighs shall be beautiful. He will be renowned and rich. He would be given to prayers and worship of the Brahmans.

**Moon- Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall gain from the learned. He would roam about aimlessly. He will be mean and fearful. He suffers from some secret diseases.

**Moon- Mars-Jupiter -Venus-Saturn:** The native shall live a comfortable life. He shall possess vans. He shall have very many friends. He shall be proud. He welcomes the gentlemen, saints and seers.

**Moon- Mercury-Jupiter -Venus-Saturn:** The native shall have normal



relations with the parents. He shall be artificial in the matters of feelings. His vans shall remain damaged.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be intelligent and interested in scientific advancement. He shall be rich and proud. He will be chaste and virtuous. He would worship the gods.

## Six Planets in Lagna

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native desires welfare of all. He will be weak, mean, discomforted and characterless.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter -Saturn:** The native shall have pungent nature. He shall be devoid of wealth and riches. He shall be downtrodden. He would have a tormented body. His enemies shall be destroyed.

**Sun-Moon-Mars- Jupiter - Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be a stiff natured person; and others shall torment him.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be afflicted by misfortune. His health shall be unsteady.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be sinful in nature, deplorable and diseased. However, he shall be rich and wealthy. He will be very influential and comfortable like a king.

The above indications are very general in nature. It would be prudent to pair the planets with the lord of the Mahadasha, if that belongs to the group, and seek the effects in their Antardashas accordingly. The effects that are not in consonance with the general indications shall be diluted to a great degree.

We all know that a planet's house lordship plays a vital role in offering the effects. So is the case while the two house lords exchange signs. The effects of exchange of signs with the lord of Lagna are as follows:

**Lagnesh and 2<sup>nd</sup> house lord:** The native shall be rich, intelligent and shall bear good conduct. His acts shall be virtuous and directed to general welfare. He shall be handsome, strong and potent.

**Lagnesh and 3<sup>rd</sup> house lord:** The native may not be strong but he shall have good brothers. He shall be elegant and comforts his family.

**Lagnesh and 4<sup>th</sup> house lord:** The native shall be dedicated to his father. He shall receive education from a very capable teacher. He shall be efficient in state matters. He shall be forgiving. He pleases his brothers.

**Lagnesh and 5<sup>th</sup> house lord:** The native shall be intelligent, talented, elegant, respectful and respectable. He is also very strong- minded.

**Lagnesh and 6<sup>th</sup> house lord:** The native shall be health, well developed, free from diseases, strong, rich and amasses wealth. He will be very determined in dealing with others, especially, the spouse, partners and close friends and mostly bred ill will.

The exchange of houses between the lords of the Lagna and the 6<sup>th</sup> house should remove the misconception of some astrologers who consider the 6<sup>th</sup> house as malefic only. It clearly indicates the nature of the 6<sup>th</sup> house that it is malefic because it pertains to ill will and rebellion against others- opponent's partners and the spouse.

**Lagnesh and 7<sup>th</sup> house lord:** The native shall be devoted to the service of his parents, especially the father. He shall love the brother of spouse. However, he would have unsteady relations with the opposite sex.

**Lagnesh and 8<sup>th</sup> house lord:** The native shall be courageous and bold. He shall be a gambler. He may be a thief. He may be killed or face capital punishment.

**Lagnesh and 9<sup>th</sup> house lord:** The native shall be pious, religious, and elegant. He shall be devoted to gods, teachers and the guides. He may live in a distant land.

**Lagnesh and 10<sup>th</sup> house lord:** The native shall be handsome, popular, famous and rich. He lives a kingly life. He is always gainful but unsteady. He shall be devoted to his teachers and guides.

**Lagnesh and 11<sup>th</sup> house lord:** The native shall be subtle in his acts and gainful. He amasses huge property and land. He would be well-learned person and lives long.

**Lagnesh and 12<sup>th</sup> house lord:** The native shall be stupid, very miser and mentally mean. He spends aimlessly.

Ganesh Devigya, the celebrated author of 'The Jatak Alankar', advises that all other houses should be treated likewise. He further mentions that the Moon and Venus together in any house except the 6<sup>th</sup>.8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses, make the native stately, well respected and his all ambitions are realised.

One should keep in mind that Natal Chart, Moon Chart and the Sun Chart should be given due consideration for a more precise reading of the horoscope. If all the three charts agree, the results shall be evidently clear. If the natal chart promises astounding results but other two charts do not support it the quality of results shall deteriorate. If the results indicated by the natal and lunar charts are in unison and the solar chart does not support those conclusions, the results shall slightly deteriorate.

Similarly the untoward effects portended by the natal chart shall be influenced.

When we examine a house the natural significator of that house should also be considered.

So far we have been discussing the possible effects of the planetary configurations. However, the question that whether the native shall be benefited in any manner still remains unsolved. We should endeavour to check the results

in the light of the Antara Lord of the cusp of the house involved. Currently we are analysing the very first house. Therefore, we should focus our attention on the Antara Lord.

The interpretation regarding the Antara Lord of the Lagna follows as under:

➤ If the Antara Lord of the cusp of Lagna is the significator of the first house itself, the native shall be reaping the effects for his personal gains; and the degree of the gains shall be commensurate with his efforts. He will bear good health and immunity to diseases. The native shall be an aspiring personality.

>- However, if the Antara Lord is the significator of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the effects shall contribute to liquid assets and family growth. Good income and bank balance. Interest in religion and ancient culture. His activities shall be directed to increased gains and moneymaking.

>- If the Lagna Antara Lord is also the significator of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native's mental health shall be good. He shall be sensitive to his surroundings and neighbours. He will maintain good relations with his brothers and sisters and shall be helpful to them and close relatives too.

>- If the Lagna Antara Lord is the significator of the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall be attached to his mother. He will evince interest in inherited property and real estate. He shall profit from business in real estates, mining activities and agriculture.

>- If the Lagna Antara Lord is the significator of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, He shall love the children. He shall take interest in speculative activities like sports, races, lottery, gambling and stock & shares etc. He will also show interest in gaming with other ladies.

>- If the Antara Lord of the Lagna is also the significator of the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall have low immunity to diseases. His recovery from diseases will also be slow. However, he shall successfully utilise others money through some organisation and bank facilities. He shall take interest in his juniors and subordinates. He may prove a successful advocate or mediator. He shall be successful in election campaigns and wins elections. He shall hold meetings effectively.

>- If the Lagna Antara Lord is the significator of the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall have great power of rapprochement with other parties. Therefore, there would be hardly any public enemy. He shall reunite with the partners and benefit through them. Naturally, he shall keep his wife well satisfied with his behaviour and lead a

happier family life. He shall feel comfortable in the company of opposite sex.

>- If the Lagna Antara Lord is the significator of the 1<sup>st</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses, the native's endeavours benefit the other party. For example, if the native lends money to someone, it becomes his income and the native has to endure disappointment. So the native faces challenging situations and dangers. In short, in short he will be prone to accidents and injuries. He may work as sales man for others or as trade adviser or accountant. He shall not have cordial relations with the father. He may get money through bonus, gratuity, and insurance, will of succession and through his wife.

>- If the Antara Lord of Lagna is also the significator of the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native evinces interest in philosophy, religion, and travel. He shall be a good dreamer and has psychic and prophetic dreams. He may be more attached to his father than his mother. He may strive for higher education.

> If the Antara Lord of Lagna is also the significator of the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall be a good businessman and ambitious politician. He will command social prestige and honour.

>- If the Antara Lord of Lagna is also the significator of the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native is always successful. His ambitions and hopes are materialised. He receives help from his friends and brothers. He recovers from illness very fast.

>- If the Antara Lord of Lagna is also the significator of the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall have low immunity from the diseases. Therefore he shall be frequently hospitalised even for minor ailments. He shall lead a chequered life due to impediments, legal complications, cheating, conspiracy and treachery.

The main idea of dealing with Lagna from various angles is to emphasise that Lagna is most important in the horoscope; and it promotes that house which gets any sort of aspect or relationship from the Lagna Lord. This is true through transits also.

Similarly, lordship of a house cannot be over emphasised. In Hindu astrology, we cannot take even a step without consideration of house lords.

The benefic or Shubha planets i.e. Jupiter, Mercury and Venus when they are not the lords of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> houses, are posited with the Lagna lord or the Moon or in the Lagna itself, they enhance the potential of the horoscope very much. The effects of the planets given herein before are as per their signification. Therefore, they should be coloured by the houses and their house lordship.

Similarly, if the malefic or Paapa planets are posited in Lagna and the Lord of the Lagna is weak or posited in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> houses, the native is surrounded by the worries and anxiety. If the Lagnesh is conjoined with the malefic planets and they are posited in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> houses, the native suffers as said before.

The effects of the cusp Antara Lord should not be taken too literally. They should be considered more in deciding the nature of the effects and their timings. The transits of planets come to help in this regard.

Last but not the least important is the consideration of the instant chart at the time of examining the horoscope for very precise prognostication.

## 6 THE SECOND HOUSE SIGNIFICATION

The second house deals with those material resources, which are required and acquired by the self. Acquiring material resources calls for sustained efforts. These resources are necessary for existence. Hence it is always the cause of concern; and the sages have rightly named it as a Maraka House i.e. source of worries and challenges in life. All factors contributing to the material acquisition fall within the ambit of second house. Therefore, wealth, new-comer, family, education, mouth, throat and eyes may be connected to it.

In the Indian society, husband and wife with the children are not the only constituents of the family but it also includes parents, grand parents and brothers.

The sign on the cusp of the second house, its ruler, planets posited therein, the planet that disposes its ruler, the planet aspecting it and the ruler are important. The houses involved in the type of resources' acquisition are also important. 11<sup>th</sup> house, the house of gains, is naturally the supplementary house to be examined invariably in every case. Suppose the native wants to add a soul to the family by way of marriage. The 7<sup>th</sup> house shall get associated. If child consideration is involved, the 5<sup>th</sup> house should also be simultaneously considered. For acquisition of van or real estate, the 4<sup>th</sup> house also falls under consideration. Therefore, the second house is commonly known as 'Dhana Bhava' or the house of liquid assets. As a natural 2<sup>nd</sup> house, it also indicates the religious place - temple church or Gurudwara etc.

The second house is also significator of Vaka i.e. speech. So it covers throat and mouth. It also includes the vision and the left eye.

The second house is the significator of addition to the family. Therefore, it should also be considered in matters of marriage and childbirth.

The horoscope can also be considered in relative term e.g. it relates to the danger to the spouse and other party. It is also averse to the 3<sup>rd</sup> house as 12<sup>th</sup> to the 3<sup>rd</sup>. It being 11<sup>th</sup> to the 4<sup>th</sup> house it relates to gains of the mother and her elder brother too. It being 10<sup>th</sup> to the 5<sup>th</sup> house, relates to the children's profession and other 10<sup>th</sup> house matters and so on. This is how we should expand the horoscope.

The zodiacal sign Taurus governs the second natural house. The lord of the sign Taurus is Venus; and it also falls in natural signification of the Jupiter. Therefore both the benefic planets signifying material, religious and social assets govern this house. The Jupiter is also the significator of the son, which connects the second house with the 5<sup>th</sup> as additional asset. Therefore, the second house is also related to adopting of a child.

Kalidas, the celebrated author of 'Uttarakalamrita' attaches the second

house to education also because, the native can only manage the affairs efficiently if he is well educated and equipped with the training, skill and experience for efficient handling of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house affairs. More over, family members are the first natural teachers; and family assets are pre-requisite for education.

Second house can also be associated with the profession and service, because the result of profession or service is receiving the liquid assets. Therefore, it is left to the astrologer how to use the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and to what extent.

The 2<sup>nd</sup> house requires the native to learn that the native should not acquire the wealth through selfish means for personal gratification of his desires but he should learn to use it for feeding, clothing. Housing and education of at least the family members, if not for others too.

The Zodiacal sign on the cusp of the second house is something more than simply explaining the meaning of the natural sequence of the houses.

➤ If Aries falls on the cusp of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, it reflects that the horoscope has Pisces as the rising sign. Therefore over all pattern of the horoscope as discussed in the Lagna sign, Pisces shall be the guiding factor. The native shall possess competitive urge to excel without wasting time. He would follow the prevailing customs and norms of the society and the religion and accumulate wealth. He shall be bestowed with the sons.

Aries, on the cusp of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, makes the Mars lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> house. If the Mars is strong, the native earns wealth through his own capability and qualifications, skill and energy. However, if the Mars is weak or badly aspected, he shall not be successful in any profession and shall while away even the family assets. This house is also 11<sup>th</sup> house of the mother i.e. gains and her brothers. This is also the 10<sup>th</sup> house of the children i.e. from the 5<sup>th</sup>. Therefore, its effects should be likewise considered on other aspects of the horoscope.

➤■ If Taurus falls on the 2<sup>nd</sup> cusp, the native remains adorned with gold, silver and gems. The native expresses his power through financial dealings, and structuring resources and material. He loves grace, beauty and good things of life. Agriculture also suits him. However, he tends to be lavish and while away his earnings in luxury. The Venus becomes the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> house.

If the Venus is strong, the native gets married in a good family and receives good dowry. The wife also earns or the natives accumulate wealth in her name.

If the Venus is weak or adversely aspected or posited in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house or otherwise is weak, it becomes a Maraka planet and hence danger to wife and self. He may lavishly while away his wealth in vices

and gambling etc.

>- If Gemini falls on the cusp of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native shall have fertile thinking and accumulates wealth on the strength of his original ideas and practical thinking. He would make money more through women. He shall be bestowed with the comforts of van and shall have contacts with prominent persons of the society. The Mercury becomes the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses. Therefore, the native shall not be confined to one financial resource only. He may also receive wealth from rich and prosperous widows due to his relations with them. The native shall be a good orator. The 2<sup>nd</sup> house being the 10<sup>th</sup> house of the children also the children's vocations are likewise influenced. If the Mercury is strong, the native and his children shall flourish

However, if the Mercury is weak or adversely afflicted by the Mars or Rahu, the family suffers from dissension and gets fragmented. The children may be sent to far away for education or sent to the hostels. The wife suffers from bad health.

»- If Cancer falls on the cusp of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native shall instinctively know the needs of others for growth and nourishment. Therefore, his children love him very much. This characteristic enables the native to make money from others. He makes money through dealing in fruit and wood and water produce. He earns through ethical means. If the Moon, the lord of the house, is strong, it makes the native rich and prominent person in the society. His voice shall be feminist. The Moon being the natural significator of mother and the 4<sup>th</sup> house, his mother shall have several sisters.

>- If Leo sign falls on the cusp of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native shall be fortunate, religious bent of mind and motivated for social welfare. He becomes rich by dint of his own efforts and also spends on social welfare. The religious persons shall like him, and he commands respect in the society. This attaches the 2<sup>nd</sup> house with the 5<sup>th</sup> house also. Therefore his children receive his instructions and directions without raising eyebrows. The Sun, if strong, makes the native an officer who commands obedience and respect of his juniors.

➤ If Virgo sign falls on the cusp of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native earns from government/semi-govt./public organisation. He shall possess gold, silver, pearls and other jewels. He shall



have comforts of van. He shall tend to be particular and exacting in the matters of money. He likes teamwork in business.

The Mercury is the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses. Therefore, it is auspicious for money matters. However, the Mercury has an inherent weakness that it acquires the properties of the conjoining planet. Therefore, it does not enhance the power of the conjoining planet and loses its own nature. This phenomenon is more striking in case the Mercury is conjoined with the Sun in Lagna and the expected flood of income does not gush in. It rather trickles in. If the Mars also joins them in Lagna, it becomes a very potent 'Dhana Yoga' and the native accumulates enormous wealth.

>■ If the sign Libra falls on the cusp of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native becomes involved with the spouse or the partner; and attracts money required for requisition of good and beautiful things in life. He will be aggressive in making money. He shall be blessed with sons. However, he shall not resort to unethical means for amassing wealth. Business in earth and stone excavation and agricultural produce like rice make him rich. He commands respect and prestige in the society. He takes advantage of his contacts and influence on the govt, officials. Therefore, he proves a good contractor or an agent of the govt.

➤ If Scorpio sign falls on the cusp of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native shall be energetic and resourceful in making money. Prefers possessions than money. Therefore, he proves a good spender of his well-earned money. He will be an ardent follower of his faith. He is sensitive to the likes and dislikes of the opposite sex and never transgresses them through his behaviour. The Mars, the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, is also the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house. However, it is not Maraka or malefic by nature and lordship of the 'Maraka' houses. The strong Mars bestows wealth and good speech. His wife shall live long and he shall receive good dowry or the spouse shall be an earning hand. If the Mars conjoins the Moon or the Sun in their respective houses or an exchange of houses takes place, the native shall be rich and elegant. He shall occupy a status of respect and prestige in the society.

>■ If Sagittarius falls on the 2<sup>nd</sup> cusp, the native shall always remain rich and strive for promotion of his faith/religion. He shall have large paraphernalia. The Jupiter, lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, is also the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup>. If the Jupiter is strong, the native gets wealth from his sons, who also become rich. He

will be a good orator. The native shall be educated, intelligent and earns money on account of his intelligence. However, if the Jupiter is weak or adversely aspected by the malefic planets, the native cannot speak well and suffers from monetary reverses because of his sons also. No doubt the Mercury is not only the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house but owns the 8<sup>th</sup> also. When the Jupiter conjoins it. Here the two factors play their part. The 'Mool Trikona Rashi' of the Mercury, Virgo falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the Mercury shall offer results of the 11<sup>th</sup> house. Secondly, the Mercury moulds itself with the planet it conjoins. Therefore, the Jupiter and mercury constitute 'Dhana Yoga'. Similar results shall be experienced if the two planets also exchange their houses. If the two planets conjoin in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the 'Dhana Yoga' will still be effective, provided the Mars, the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is also strong and posited in its own sign or the sign of exaltation or a friendly planet's sign.

>■ If Capricorn covers the 2<sup>nd</sup> house cusp, the native earns money through diplomacy and tricks, through govt., service; and through agriculture in special situations. He would be ambitious, practical and responsible in money matters. He would be very judicious in spending money. He establishes contacts with the people of upper segment of the society and encashes his contacts. He receives help from his friends and younger sisters. His wife also lives long. However, if the Saturn, the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, is weak or adversely aspected, his brothers spoil his wealth. Life of his spouse is also not very long. His income is also meagre.

The Saturn in the 11<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses bestows wealth. In the 11<sup>th</sup> house it is in the sign of exaltation, whereas, in the 5<sup>th</sup> house it aspects the 2<sup>nd</sup> house by square aspect (90°) and the sign of fall does not become a hurdle.

»- If Aquarius sign falls on the cusp of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native will speak tough, earns wealth by his own efforts. His mother has several sisters. The native progresses through his own efforts and in unique ways through groups and organisations. He also receives money through wealthy people. However, he spends his wealth on social welfare and religious activities.

➤ If Pisces falls on the 2<sup>nd</sup> cusp of the horoscope, the native may get wealth through his penance and intelligence, from govt, or high-ranking persons and he may also strike at the

buried wealth. He receives his paternal wealth as inheritance. He gets money from his elder brothers. This sign in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house presents a peculiar picture that the Jupiter is the planet of signification of natural 2<sup>nd</sup> house, lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses. Therefore, if the Jupiter is posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house it offers very favourable results. The Jupiter enhances the potency of that house, which it occupies or aspects. However, if the Jupiter is weak or adversely aspected, it offers untoward results in matters of finance, relations with elder brothers and maternal uncles. Moreover, if the Venus is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the Jupiter falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native becomes rich respectable and honourable; and occupies a prestigious status in the govt, or legislature.

The effects of the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house in various houses are as under: -

➤ **Dhanesh in Lagna:** The native shall be greedy and miser. He would be a businessman and amasses huge wealth. He shall be prosperous and affluent. He shall command respect and prestige in the society. He shall be bestowed with the sons. However, other family members shall be very jealous.

➤ **Dhanesh in Dhana Sthana (2<sup>nd</sup> House):** The native shall be very rich and proud. He earns substantial gains. He would be greedy, efficient and skilful. He engages in religious and social activities. He shall be truthful, hard working and argumentative. He becomes famous and popular. He may have difficulty in getting a son.

➤ **Dhanesh in Third House:** The native shall be talented, intelligent and energetic. He is also greedy and passionate. He may engage himself in business matters. He is unjust, untruthful and unsteady. He has stealing tendency, if the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house becomes the Mars.

➤ **Dhanesh in the 4<sup>th</sup> House:** The native shall be blessed with various types of properties and conveyances. He would be progressive and gets wealth from the father. He will be truthful and compassionate. However, if the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is a malefic planet, the native's mother may not live very long and the native will be prone to sudden death. If Dhanesh is in the sign of exaltation or conjoined with the Jupiter and Venus, the native shall live life like a king.

➤ **Dhanesh in the 5<sup>th</sup> House:** The native shall be truthful, just, thrifty, greedy and rich. He would undertake even the most

difficult task. He shall be blessed with a handsome son whom he nurtures very well. However, he shall be devoid of a comfortable life.

**>• Dhanesh in the 6<sup>th</sup> House:** The native shall always think of making money. He would defeat the enemies and receives wealth from them. If the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is a benefic planet, he shall have considerable real estate and land. If Dhanesh is a malefic planet, the native lives a vegetative life as a poor person. He suffers from anal and chest diseases.

**>- Dhanesh in the 7<sup>th</sup> House:** The native shall be a serious thinker. He may be a medical practitioner. His wife lives a life of merriment and luxury. She hoards wealth. If the Dhanesh is a malefic planet, the native's wife faces difficulties in bearing the child or may be sterile. The native shall be associated with other women.

**>• Dhanesh in the 8<sup>th</sup> House:** The native will be a failure in life. He may be reduced to the status of a beggar or a thief even when he may have considerable real estate and land. He conceals his acts with the saying that whatever is done is His Will. He will have suicidal and killing tendencies. He shall not have many comforts of elder brother and the wife.

**>• Dhanesh in the 9<sup>th</sup> House:** If the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall be rich, fortunate and shall be charitable. If the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house is a malefic planet, he shall be poor, cunning and deceitful. He would always try to fleece others in any manner.

**>• Dhanesh in the 10<sup>th</sup> House:** The native will be learned and respectable person. He will be a rich person with influence in the state high ups. He shall be passionate and shall have illicit relations with several ladies. If the 2<sup>nd</sup> lord is a benefic planet, the native looks after his parents well.

**>• Dhanesh in the 11<sup>th</sup> House:** The native shall always be laborious, rich and prosperous. He will be a very efficient person in social dealings and shall enjoy respect and prestige.

**>• Dhanesh in the 12<sup>th</sup> House:** The native shall be courageous, industrious, unscrupulous and tactful. He will be rich in foreign land. His eldest son may not live long or the native may not be comforted by him.

**>■** If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> house conjoin in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall be poor. Similar effects would be offered

if they are in conjunction with the Sun. If the Mars is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and Rahu falls in the second house, while the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> fall in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native's wealth is destroyed through state fine or punishment

The effects of planets in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house are enumerated as under: -

**Sun:** If the Sun falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native's wealth is spoiled time and again. He lacks gentleness. However, he is charitable and earns wealth by his own efforts. If the Sun falls in Aries, Leo or Sagittarius signs, the native would be selfish and easygoing. If the Sun falls in Taurus, Virgo or Capricorn, the native cannot accumulate wealth. If the Sun falls in Gemini, Libra, Sagittarius or Aquarius, the native shall become rich. If the Sun falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, in Cancer, Scorpio or Pisces, the native shall be an officer of repute. If the Moon also falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house the native enjoys favourable effects of the Sun and the Moon also. Similarly, if the 8<sup>th</sup> house is devoid of any planet, the Sun offers favourable results.

Generally, the native's behaviour towards his family is not very conducive. He rather remains on cross roads with them. He may suffer from mouth ailments or there may be some defect in his speech.

**Moon:** The native will be gentle, sweet tongued and rich. He has many friends. He will be comfortable in life with the sons and riches. He will have a large family. He would be a popular person. However, if the Moon is weak, the native's inherited wealth is destroyed even if the Moon is receiving favourable aspects from benefic planets.

**Mars:** The native may deal in agricultural produces. He may also engage himself in betting activities and gambling too. He may also deal in metals. The native would be merciless, rude, rebellious and putrid. He will be industrious. If the Mars receives favourable aspects from benefic planets, he shall live a comfortable life.

**Mercury:** The native shall be rich in various ways. He will be industrious and lead a comfortable life. His speech will be clear and impressive. He would be attached to his father. If the Mercury falls in Leo, the native receives inheritance of 3 generations. The native shall be very greedy, if the Sun aspects the Mercury from the 8<sup>th</sup> house.

**Jupiter:** The native will be rich and inspiring. He will be rich and have a good wife. Health remains unstable in childhood. He will be talkative and poetic. He will be a good speaker. He shall be a good adviser. If the Sun happens to fall in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall enjoy popularity and social prestige. If the Mars and Moon were posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, it would offer very adverse results pertaining to the family.

**Venus:** The native shall become rich from the wealth of other persons.

He shall always look young even in old age. He may deal in silver or glass. He will be educated and talented in art. He shall be passionate. His speech will be very attractive and impressive. He will be fashionable. If the Venus is aspected by a malefic planet, the native may face reverses in financial matters and suffer from eye ailment especially, when the Moon conjoins or aspects the Venus. The native leads a very comfortable life in old age.

**Saturn:** The native leaves the family and the house in search of better life in some other place within the country; and flourishes there. He may gain from metallic business especially related to steel or, in some cases, gold. He creates rapport with the thieves and smugglers etc.

**Rahu:** The native will be proud and troublesome. He eats every thing-vegetarian or non-vegetarian foods. He lives in other's house. He will be unethical. He is fond of working abroad.

**Ketu:** The native shall remain dreaded from the state officials and departments. Regarding raid or prosecution. Peace of mind is a far cry. The sources of income seem to dry up. He would be disrespectful to others. However, if Ketu falls in Aries, Gemini or Virgo signs, it provides all comforts to the native.

Ketu becomes the dispositor of the Jupiter and the Venus, the natural significators. Therefore, the position of the Jupiter and Venus in the horoscope shall decide the nature and effects of Ketu in the second house.

When two planets are conjoined in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the effects are described as under: -

**Sun and Moon:** The native would be ungrateful and always after money. His health and character will also be unpredictable. If the enemy planets are posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> or 5<sup>th</sup> house there is a danger of sudden death.

**Sun and Mars:** The native shall be shameless, sinful and hateful. His health will be unsteady and he will be poor. If the Mercury also occupies the 8<sup>th</sup> house, there is a danger that the native may die or may be seriously wounded in some quarrel.

**Sun and Mercury:** The native does not enjoy a happier and prosperous life because of health and financial problems. He shall be tormented and sorrowful. He would have many enemies. He would be devoid of servants.

**Sun and Jupiter:** The native shall be rude, crooked and sinful. He suffers from outside influence. Intestinal infection and digestive problems also surface easily.

**Sun and Venus:** The native shall be dull and timid. He shall have many enemies. He would be temperamentally stiff but keeps liaison with the wicked. He augments his source of income through the wife or other women.

**Sun and Saturn:** The native shall be diseased, arrogant and unintelligent. He would be devoid of the company of good people.

**Sun and Rahu:** This combination is not favourable for the in-laws. The native does not have a smooth family life. He does not accept subordination easily. He is not ready to bow down before any body except God. He may have a second wife or co-wife. He is not stable in profession. He will be careless, selfish and greedy.

**Moon and Mars:** Health of the native would not be stable since birth. He will be dull, ungrateful, crooked and keeps distance from his spouse.

**Moon and Mercury;** The native shall be rich, comfortable and influential. He would not ace any crisis in life.

**Moon and Jupiter:** The native shall be impressive and imposing personality. He shall be popular, famous and shall hold a prestigious status in the society. He shall have influence in the higher circle of the government. He would be blessed with sons.

**Moon and Venus:** The native shall be approaching and bears agreeable character. He may be a minister, adviser or consultant. He will have many good friends.

**Moon and Saturn:** The native will be poor, sinful, irreligious and unprincipled. He will be quarrelsome and tormented by his enemies. He may have no brothers or his brothers shall be short lived.

**Moon and Rahu:** The native shall have lofty thinking. He will be determined and disciplined. However, he has to face many a challenging situations and struggles. He will be always up against injustice. He may have scanty sons. The native is not successful in independent business and he does not like service. He also does not take to any remedial measure because of his nature of lassitude.

**Moon and Ketu:** The native may suffer from frequent attacks of pneumonia, short sight and rheumatism. This is not a favourable situation for the children and mother. Obstacles in matters related to signification of the Moon will be experienced unto 33 years of age. However, the effects shall be conditioned by the Mercury, if the Mercury is strong untoward effect shall be minimised. If the male planets, Sun, Mars and Jupiter, are strong and benefic, the Moon and Ketu shall offer very brilliant results and the native flourishes.

**Mars and Mercury:** The native shall be devoid of health, wealth and talent. His brothers shall torment him. If there is no planet in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall become rich and he shall be married in a rich family. He will be a good orator, learned and talented.

**Mars and Jupiter:** The native shall be stiff in temperament and non-diplomatic. He shall be unpopular due to his quarrelsome and argumentative nature. However, if the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is occupied by Pisces, the native shall be rich, supported by his brothers-in-law and the people. He shall be a leading

person in the society.

**Mars and Venus:** The native shall not be truthful and lacks foresight. He will be stiff by nature. He shall have scanty sons. He may gain from decorative articles, readymade clothes, excavations and agricultural produce.

**Mars and Saturn:** The native shall be rich and prosperous. He will receive wealth from his in-laws also but it should not be construed that the family of in-laws shall have no successor/inheritor. He will be religious minded and undertakes pilgrimages. He will not be an ambitious person. If he looks after his brothers, even if he is not the eldest, he shall progress by leaps and bounds. Some times, he shall go even beyond his means to help others.

**Mars and Rahu:** If Shubha Rashi, benefic sign, falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native shall have many children. He shall enhance the inherited property. He likes to be in service than in business. If an Ashubha Rashi, malefic sign covers the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native may have a chequered childhood. He may not get enough inherited property. More than one marriage is also indicated. He prefers service and gets promotions through patronage of his officers. His luck shines after the marriage and his old age will be peaceful.

**Mars and Ketu:** The literature is silent about the effects of this combination as far as my knowledge goes. Therefore, we should consider the effects of both the planets independently. Here Ketu becomes the dispositor of the Jupiter and Venus, the natural signification. The energy provided by the Mars makes the native some officer of responsibility or a leader. He will be affluent in financial matters. He may engage himself in social welfare activities.

**Mercury and Jupiter:** The native shall be a knowledgeable person. He leads a comfortable life financially also. He will be a good orator. He shall have a clear-cut distinction between good and bad; and advises others also.

**Mercury and Venus:** The native shall be rich, intelligent, truthful and religious. He enjoys the comforts of conveyance profusely.

**Mercury and Saturn:** The native shall be aggressive and putrid in nature. He may be rich but he shall not live a comfortable life. He shall be benefited by business in iron and steel or machinery. His company shall tarnish his image.

**Mercury and Rahu:** The native shall be talkative and strive to become learned and religious. He will also preach and advise others.

**Mercury and Ketu;** The effects of this stellar combination are complex in the sense that they affect the sister and maternal uncle and maternal father. Diseases, signified by Ketu, shall be apparent in maternal uncle and father.

**Jupiter and Venus:** The native shall be the top leader of the society. He will be religious, humble and courteous. He will himself earn his livelihood.

**Jupiter and Saturn:** The native shall be greedy and tormented by the state departments. He will not live a comfortable life.



**Jupiter and Rahu:** The native shall rule the society as a king or a saint. He shall always help the poor. If they receive unfavourable aspects from the enemy planets, the sons shall suffer.

**Jupiter and Ketu:** The native shall be religious minded and his family life will be peaceful. He shall be financially very comfortable. However, if the stellar combination receives bad aspects from the 8<sup>th</sup> house, he will suffer from ill luck.

**Venus and Saturn:** The native shall be devoid of sons and riches. He will have fierce attitude and mean desires.

**Venus and Rahu:** The native shall have to be very pious and disciplined. Otherwise, he has to suffer a lot for his misdeeds, especially the illicit relations with the other women. He may have difficulty in bearing the children. He also experiences problems in profession.

**Venus and Ketu:** The native shall be careless amount money. Money may come and go but he would not be able to accumulate it. If this conjunction receives favourable aspects from friendly and benefic planets, the native may be an officer. His financial position shall depend on the state of Jupiter. The aspects of malefic planets spoil the good effects and ill effects are experienced.

The effects of three planets in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house are given below: -

**Sun-Moon-Mars:** The native shall be timid and unimpressive. He shall be devoid of riches and wealth. He will not enjoy good reputation.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury:** The native may not be intelligent. He will be poor and timid. His spouse shall also be corrupt. He shall avail of the services of the corrupt and suffer for that.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter:** The native shall be brutal, cruel, ungrateful and sensuous. He will have mean sons.

**Sun-Moon-Venus:** The native shall be ugly looking and arrogant. He will be averse to his friends. He will be moderately rich. He will be dependent on old lady.

**Sun-Moon-Saturn:** The native shall be ungrateful, engaged in Foreign Service and moderately rich. He will love gambling. He shall suffer from excessive labour.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury:** The native shall neither be very rich or intelligent. He shall be lavish in spending. He shall be shameless and devoid of friends. His son shall be perverted. He shall be truthful.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter:** The native shall be sluggish and perverted His body shall be thin and hard like wood. He would not accumulate enough wealth.

**Sun-Mars-Venus:** The native shall look sluggish. He shall lack foresight. He may not be very rich but shall be brave and strong. He may have some defect in his eyes.

**Sun-Mars-Saturn:** The native shall be devoid of beauty, health, and talent. He will be irritant and quarrelsome. He will be looked down upon by the society.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native shall worry more about others than himself. He shall have perverted thinking. He shall find fault with others. He may have some physical defect. Others will torment him.

**Sun-Mercury-Venus:** The native shall have very strong will power. He will be aggressive, quarrelsome and greedy. He will always be restless and tormented. He may not have good reputation in the society. He may have children in old age; and the birth of the child shall not be auspicious for the spouse inversely i.e. if a son is born to the female native the husband shall suffer. Similarly, if a girl is born to the male native, the wife suffers. The native may have some defect in his speech.

**Sun-Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be devoid of wealth, talent and intelligence. He will always be tormented. The native and the spouse will always remain in disagreement.

**Sun-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be an ill-natured person. He shall not uphold ethical and moral standard. He will not be wealthy. His health shall remain unsteady.

**Sun-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be rude and disrespectful. He will be of stinking nature. He will over look moral and ethical standard of the society. He shall be a hard working.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native shall be stone hearted, argumentative and arrogant. He will be rich. He may not have children. His health shall be unsteady.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native shall be humble, cowardly and unclean. He may not have good health. He will be ambitious and greedy. He shall be devoid of the comforts of the wife and the children.

**Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native shall suffer from the diseases of phlegm. He will be averse to the teacher and the canons of knowledge. However, he shall be just.

**Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native may be devoid of the brothers. He may be addicted to drinking. He loves gambling. He will be malicious in nature. He will be indifferent. He may suffer from leucoderma.

**Moon-Mars-Rahu:** The native may be born leg first. He may prove inauspicious for the father.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native shall be elegant and influential like kings. He will be attractive, rich and fortunate. He will be a learned person.

**Moon-Mercury-Venus:** The native shall be intelligent, loving and friendly. He will be social and religious. He shall have substantial income. He will be re-

ligious in nature.

**Moon-Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be influential and wishes well of society. He will spend beyond capacity. He will be wicked and deceptive. He will be a good advocate of charity.

**Moon-Mercury-Rahu:** The native shall not be beside the bed of his father who may die in a drowning accident.

**Moon-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall lead a comfortable life. He will be intelligent and have very good feelings for others. He shall be renowned but he shall not hesitate from mean acts. His wealth shall be unsteady.

**Moon-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be virtuous, handsome and sweet in speech. He shall be desirous of ladies and sons. He shall be devoid of arrogance. His life shall be full of sorrows.

**Moon-Jupiter-Rahu:** The life of the native shall not be very happy. His spouse shall not maintain good health and relations too.

**Moon-Jupiter-Ketu:** The native shall be mentally unsettled and depressed. The life comes to snail's walk if does not come to a grinding halt. Obstacles and failure everywhere shall be the order of life. Sources of income would seem to dry up. Travels shall not be fruitful. The children would also tease him unto 48<sup>th</sup> year.

**Moon-Venus-Saturn:** This is not a favourable stellar combination for the native. He shall have to struggle very hard to earn wealth and he may accumulate it also. However, he shall be unable to utilise it for his own advantage or convenience. So, he shall the accumulated wealth for the coming generation. If his spouse lives in a foreign land, he shall flourish. Otherwise the life shall be a pomp and show of prosperity only otherwise it would be very ordinary. The in-laws shall be blamed for this without any reason.

**Moon-Saturn-Rahu:** The native shall not have the luck to enjoy comforts of the wife, children and wealth. The children shall not live long. The native shall be given to women in an unashamed manner.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native shall be devoid of any feelings to his near and dear ones. He will be wicked and women hunter. He shall roam and wander aimlessly.

**Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native shall be a prominent upholder of justice. He will be an agriculturist and have many animals and conveyances. He will be very friendly.

**Mars-Mercury-Saturn;** The native shall be very arrogant. He will be a good meat eater. He will be a lavish spender. He will be fond of having a weapon. He will have killing instinct. He creates trouble in his group or the society. He shall suffer from eye troubles, blood diseases and neurological pains.

**Mars-Mercury-Rahu or Ketu:** These are very unfavourable stellar combi-

nations. Malefic effects of paired planets with Rahu or Ketu shall be felt.

**Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be handsome, fearless and skilful. He may excel as an engineer or mechanic. He may have tendency towards meditation and Tapasya. He may have difficulty in having children.

**Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be handsome, talented and rich. Ladies shall love him. He shall be fashionable. He shall take interest in studies. He may become the leader of the thieves, robbers and smugglers etc. and become rich

**Mars-Jupiter-Rahu or Ketu:** The native shall be very unfortunate. His brothers may help for some time but not after 45 years of age. He dies an unsung death.

**Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be an imposing personality. He shall have a good shaped chest and stomach i.e. trunk. He shall be a devotee of Lord Krishna. He shall be studious and earns truthfully through ethical means. His wife shall be a person of weak stature.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be very rich and comforts of conveyances shall be at his disposal like a king. He will be attached to his people.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be pious, merciful, famous and popular. He will be rich, elucidative and meaningful. He becomes the representative of the people.

**Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** He shall be the devotee of Lord Krishna. He shall be truthful and knowledgeable. He shall have a well-developed chest and good stomach.

**Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be talented, diplomatic, attractive and popular. He shall be rich and live a very comfortable life. He shall have sons.

**Jupiter-Saturn-Rahu:** The native shall be a confused person and given to daydreaming. He will be prone to accidents. He shall remain close to the unwanted element.

**Jupiter-Saturn-Ketu:** The native shall be devoid of luck. He will be irreligious and given to vices. He shall have to take every possible care of the children to keep them alive.

The effects of 4 planets in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house are discussed as under: -

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native shall live in a corrupt land and adept corrupt social and religious practices. He shall be happy with the corrupt spouse and son.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native shall be devoid of truth, religion and wealth. He will be sensuous and prone to cold and phlegm diseases.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native shall be melancholic, mean, Sinful and sad. He will be ungrateful and devoid of peace. He will be troublesome and

tormented by labour.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native shall not be fair in complexion. His stomach will be longitudinal. His teeth shall be irregular and damaged. He shall not be intelligent and shall not keep his word. He will not have many desires.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native shall be contentious and turbulent. He shall be very greedy and under protection of the wicked. He shall suffer from cold and pains. He earns from fire related jobs.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Venus:** The native's nature shall be stiff. He is given to corrupt acts. He shall have diseases of the reproductive organs. He shall have more daughters than sons.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be averse to his brothers. He shall suffer from headache frequently. Rheumatic and phlegmatic diseases shall trouble him.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be harsh and shall be stupid in nature. He remains aggrieved and fears a lot. He remains away from his motherland.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be gentle and keep long hair. He remains dissociated from the teachers and the learned. He endures the state wrath. He breeds on others.

**Sun-Moon-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be devoid of son. He shall have mean mentality.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native shall lack modesty and shall be aggressive. He will be lavish in spending. He feels more versatile in the company of the women. He may suffer from eye troubles.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native shall sinful and sensuous. His spouse shall not be beautiful. His brothers also shall not be good.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be timid, impostor. He shall suffer from many reverses. If all the 4 planets are weak, the native shall be very bold and courageous. If they devoid of any unfavourable aspect, the native shall become through robbery, stealing, smuggling and such other unethical means.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be a person of repute but he shall be devoid of friends. He shall have many foes.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be arrogant, putrid and shameless. He shall not be compatible with his spouse.

**Sun-Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native devoid of comforts and education. He will be irreligious. Bad company shall be the cause of his ruin.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native's health shall remain unstable and he shall tumble through life. He will be slender and shall be devoid of

intelligence.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be ambitious and greedy. He shall not be good looking and his health shall be unstable. The brothers also do not cooperate with the native.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury- Jupiter:** The native shall love and respect the learned. He shall take interest in religious literature and oriental tales. He will be good looking.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native shall be intelligent and enjoy royal status, honour and prestige in the society. He will be engaged in the study of the literature. He shall undertake pilgrimage. His luck will shine after the marriage of his daughter.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be valiant, handsome, rich and bestowed with the comforts of vans. He shall have religious bent of mind. His wife and sons may have some extra ordinary quality in them. He may be adopted as son.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** He may be a reputed person of the society. He may be talented and a good mathematician. He may have some defect in his eyes.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native may be healthy, rich and prosperous. He may be determined to the extent of madness. He may enjoy the comforts of vans.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be talented, studious and a respectable person. He loves the literate. He shall have religious bent of mind.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be handsome and attractive with cheerful and humorous disposition.

**Moon-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be very respectable and prestigious. He may be a minister or a very high official in government. He shall be rich and ardent follower of religion. He shall have many opponents.

**Moon-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be a leading personality with cheerful disposition. He may be a minister, adviser or secretary etc. He shall be popular and famous.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall live a very comfortable life. He will be very efficient in government jobs and procedure and shall be of forgiving nature. He patronises the learned. He will be dedicated to his wife.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be rich and have contact with the learned and respectable persons. He shall come in contact with the foreigners also. He may be associated with some government job of status and prestige.

**Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be handsome healthy and

courteous. He will be rich and live a comfortable life. His spouse shall be courteous and humble. He will love the learned and gentlemen. He shall make a room for himself in the literary circle.

**Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be rich and comfortable. He shall be a learned person. He may be a poet also. He shall be conservative.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be a talented and famous person. He shall be talented and shall accumulate wealth. He defeats his enemies.

The effects of 5 planets in a horoscope in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house are given as under:

-  
**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native may not be tall and shall be devoid of foresight and wisdom. However, he shall be mentally aggressive and contentious person.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native shall not be a sparkling person. He shall be of sinful mentality. He may suffer from body pains. He shall ill at ease due to his relations with several women.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native shall be timid and irreligious. He shall be arrogant and ambitious.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be poor, fearful and sinful. However, he shall not be greedy.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be deplorable and ungrateful. He will take up other's job gladly. His spouse shall be gentle and attractive.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be deplorable and ungrateful. He shall have diverse and conflicting desires and his spouse also opposes him.

**Sun- Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall not earn wealth peacefully. He shall be cruel and he shall have repulsion from the studies and literature.

**Moon- Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall rich, educated and sacred. He shall always assist his brothers.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be courteous and humble. He shall have good friends. He suffers from respiratory diseases. He may not have enough to eat.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native will be handsome, good at heart and religious. He shall pay obscene to the teachers and the learned. He will be skilled in worship.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus- Saturn:** The native shall be somewhat arrogant and courageous. He will be studious. He will be closely associated with the friends.

If Rahu, Mercury, Venus, Saturn and the Sun are posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native and his mother die shortly.

The effects of 6 planets in 2<sup>nd</sup> house are given as follows:

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native shall be contentious and quarrelsome. He shall be devoid of wealth and truth. He shall be unrighteous and keeps the company of the wicked.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native shall be of contentious nature. He shall have adequate income and servants. He shall not have the comforts of the son and food. He shall have perverted knowledge.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native may be a blasphemous and heretical. He will be very talkative.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be discourteous and deplorable. He shall be deprived of wealth and social recognition.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall be contentious and quarrelsome. He will not enjoy sound health. He will be jobless. He will have indifferent mentality.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native shall have a big real estate. He will be very religious and renowned.

The effects of seven planets in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house: -

**Sun-Moon- Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** If all the seven planets are posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native shall be very rich and shall have enormous real estate. He shall be very prosperous and comfortable. He shall be religious, sympathetic and forgiving.

The 2<sup>nd</sup> house is meant for consideration of native's wealth, eyes and mouth and throat, speech, education, family and liquid assets. The second house is also the Maraka or death-inflicting house.

We consider each point separately so that a clear idea of the native may be formed in terms of signification of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house.

## Wealth and liquid assets

Signification of wealth involves the native i.e. 1<sup>st</sup> house, and his gains, 11<sup>th</sup> house, besides the 2<sup>nd</sup> house. Similarly, the Kendra and trine houses are also important from wealth point of view. The 6<sup>th</sup> house signifies earnings through service or one's labour

Therefore, one should consider all the aforesaid houses for making a true assessment of the financial status of the native. Planets posited in their own signs in Kendra houses and aspected by benefic planets also form 'Dhan Yoga'.

- If the lords of the Lagna, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> house are posited in their respective houses, the native becomes very rich.



>- If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses exchange places i.e. form Sthana Parivartana Yoga, the native becomes rich and occupies a prestigious position in the society.

>- If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses are friendly planets and they are posited in Lagna, the native becomes rich and respectable in the society.

>- The native shall earn wealth when Dasha of a planet, that is the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house or posited in it or aspects it, is operative. Similarly the planets occupying the 2<sup>nd</sup> house conjoin or aspect the Jupiter during the period of Dasha, bestow wealth and increase income. Income shall be in the native land if the planets are posited in Sthira Rashi - fixed sign. Similarly, the sign occupied by Lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house shall indicate the direction from the native place from which wealth would be coming in.

>- It is note worthy that the houses occupied by lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house or its significators are indicative of the relations helpful in wealth earning.

>- If the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, its natural significator and the planets, aspecting them, are strong the native shall be rich and fortunate. If only one of the above planets is strong, the native's spouse may face serious threat to life.

>- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house conjoins the Jupiter and falls in its own sign or in Kendra, the native shall be bestowed with all sorts of riches

➤ If a naturally benefic planet falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house in its own sign and conjoins Ketu, the native would be very rich.

>- If Jupiter becomes the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house, it improves the house and enriches the house and signification of the planet it aspects or conjoins. This needs a little clarification. If the Jupiter, as the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house, in an Aquarius Lagna horoscope, is posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house and conjoins or aspects the Venus, lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses, signification of the 4<sup>th</sup> house shall be more prosperous than the 9<sup>th</sup> house. This is because, the Jupiter and the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house aspect the 4<sup>th</sup> house but the 9<sup>th</sup> house is 12<sup>th</sup> from both the planets.

>- The lords of Lagna, 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the 10<sup>th</sup> house are important for profession and wealth. Therefore, if any of these planets falls in Kendra from the Moon, the native shall be wealthy.

>- If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, Lagna and 11<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in their respective houses, the native shall be very rich.

>- If the Lagnesh is posited in 2<sup>nd</sup> house whose lord is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and that of the 11<sup>th</sup> house in Lagna, the native shall be a wealthy man.

>- The Lagnesh, lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in Lagna, the native shall be a very wealthy person.

>- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is conjoined by another planet and they are posited in Lagna, the native shall receive wealth through the source and relations reflected by the houses owned by the other planet.

>- If the Venus is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house as its lord and the Mars falls in Lagna, the native shall be very rich. This situation arises in a horoscope with Lagna as Capricorn or Gemini. Here two principles are operative. In a Capricorn Lagna chart, the Mars becomes the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses; and falls in its sign of exaltation. In a Gemini Lagna horoscope, the Mars is the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house that is occupied by Aries, the Mool Trikona sign of the Mars and in Kendra and trine house, which is trine from the 5<sup>th</sup> house i.e. Venus.

>- If the Mercury falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house as its lord, and the Moon, Mars and Jupiter occupy the 1<sup>th</sup> house; the native shall be very rich. In Aquarius Lagna horoscope, Jupiter is the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses. The Moon as lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house that is 2<sup>nd</sup> from the 5<sup>th</sup>, the Mars is the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and the 10<sup>th</sup> houses.

>- Similarly, if the Sun falls in Leo as the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house and Saturn, Moon and the Jupiter occupy the 11<sup>th</sup> house; the native shall be a wealthy person.

>- If the Saturn falls in its own sign as lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, and the Sun falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall be very wealthy fellow. Here Parashara Muni has highlighted importance of the Sun as lord of the 10 or 11<sup>th</sup> house and posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house. Similar would be result if the Moon as the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house fall in it and the Saturn falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house.

➤ If the Sun, in Leo, falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Mars and Jupiter conjoin or aspect it, the native shall be very rich. Parashara has demonstrated that the Mars as the Lagnesh and the Jupiter as the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house do not bring the 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses into effect.

>- If the Moon falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house as its lord, and the Mercury and Jupiter conjoin or aspect it, the native shall become very rich.

>- If the Mars falls in Lagna as Lagnesh, the Mercury, Venus and

Saturn aspect it, the native shall become a wealthy person. Here, Parashara Muni elucidates the general principle that aspects of Mercury and Jupiter enhance the signification of the houses, ignoring thereby house ownership. The Saturn, however, illustrates the importance of the house ownership quality, as the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses in Aries Lagna chart. In case of Scorpio Lagna chart, the Mercury owns the 8<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses and Jupiter the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses. Whereas, the Venus is the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses.

>- If the Mercury falls in Lagna as Lagnesh and the Jupiter and Saturn conjoin or aspect it, the native shall become a wealthy person. In Gemini Lagna chart, the Saturn becomes the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses. However, the Jupiter is the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses. In Virgo Lagna chart, the Saturn is the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses. Whereas, the Jupiter owns the 4<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> - Kendra houses. In case of Saturn, trine house i.e. 5<sup>th</sup> house has been taken into consideration.

>- If the Saturn falls in Lagna as Lagnesh and the Mars and Jupiter conjoin or aspect it, the native shall become very rich. Here again in case of Capricorn Lagna chart, the Jupiter is the lord 12<sup>th</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> house. So benefic nature is reflected and taken into consideration. In case of Mars, the nature of the Saturn and Mars may not be compatible but the Mars owns the 11<sup>th</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> houses.

>- If the benefic planets are posited in the Upachaya Sthana, 3, 6, 10 and 11 houses, from the Moon, the native becomes rich very soon.

>- If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses conjoin and fall in Kendra or trine house, the native becomes rich very soon.

»- If the lord of the second house from the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house of the horoscope and Lagnesh fall in Kendra, the native becomes rich.

>- If the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house and Navamsa lord of the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house are conjoined together, the native becomes rich.

➤ If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is strong and falls in any of the 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native becomes rich.

>- If the lords of Navamsa Rashis of the lords of the 9<sup>th</sup> house and Lagnesh are benefic planets and the Jupiter aspects them, the native becomes rich.

>- If Navamsa Rashi lord of Lagnesh falls in Gopuramsa, the native shall become rich.

>- If the Lagnesh falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house

falls in the 10<sup>th</sup> house; and Jupiter aspects them, the native become rich.

>- If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses fall in benefic Shashthyamsa and are strong, the native becomes rich.

➤ If the Venus falls in Lagna as Lagnesh and the Sun and Moon conjoin or aspect it, the native becomes rich.

>- If the Venus, Mars, Saturn and Rahu fall in Virgo, the native becomes rich.

»- If the lord of Navamsa Rashi of Lagna and lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house are posited in their signs and degrees of exaltation and the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house falls in Vayashaishikamsa, the native becomes a millionaire.

»- If the strong Lagnesh is a benefic planet and posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native hits upon a treasure.

>- The direction governed by lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house is indicative of incoming wealth. Similarly the sign in the 11<sup>th</sup> house also indicates the direction of receiving wealth and income. The Sun owns east, Venus the southeast, Mars the south, Rahu the southwest, Saturn west, Moon the northwest, Mercury the north; and the Jupiter governs the northeast direction. Similarly, Aries, Leo, Sagittarius stand for the East, Taurus, Virgo and Capricorn signs stand for the South direction, Gemini, Libra and Aquarius are for the West; and Cancer, Scorpio and Pisces indicate the North direction. It is also very important to remember that the native earns wealth from all directions, if the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is retrograde.

>- A strong planet in the 8<sup>th</sup> house signifies sudden windfall, legacy or inheritance.

>- Benefic planets in Chara Rashis, the movable signs, offer substantial money suddenly. Sthir Rashis, Fixed signs, show steady income. Whereas Dwisvabhava Rashis, the dual signs, make it difficult to hoard.

>- If the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house falls in Kendra or trine house and a malefic planet occupies the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native earns substantial money.

>- If the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house is hemmed between two benefic planets, the native earns wealth

➤ If a benefic planet conjoins or aspects Navamamsa Rashi lord of the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native earns wealth.

>- Find out the lord of Dreshkana (decanate) of the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house. Now find out the Saptamamsa lord of that planet. If the

Saptamamsa lord falls in Airavatamsa, the native shall be a millionaire.

>- If all the Kendra houses are occupied by the benefic planets and they are strong, the native shall be very rich provided the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house falls in Paravatamsa or Simhanamsa

>- If the Sun and Mercury are posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and a benefic planet is in opposition aspect with them, the native earns wealth.

➤ If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses exchange places i.e. form a Sthana parivartna Yoga, the native earns wealth profusely.

>- If the lords of the 5<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses fall in their respective houses, the native earns substantial money.

➤ The planets posited in Nakshatras of the planets posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses provide wealth to the native in their Dasha and Antardashas.

>- If the planets posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> house fall in the Antaras of the significators of 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> houses provide riches to the native provided they are not afflicted by the lords of the Nakshatra in which they are posited.

>- If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in the Antaras of the significators of 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses, they give wealth to the native during the Dasha and Antardashas of the favourable Antaras.

In present times social tension is on the increase and earning opportunities are constantly changing the nature and mode. Therefore, a natural question arises that how a person would earn wealth or would he earn at all? It is also likely that he may while away even the inherited through loss or misdeeds. It is, therefore, very important to examine whether the horoscope has any Dhan Nash or so called loss of wealth also.

## **Various modes and nature of earning**

The guiding factor in determining the source of receiving wealth and riches is that if the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 1<sup>st</sup> houses are conjoined in a house, the house and its Rashi shall indicate the source, relation with the native and direction from the native place. Alternatively, if the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house conjoins another planet and the Lagnesh aspects those, the house governed by the conjoining planet shall reflect the source and relations through which the native would gain wealth.

The 11<sup>th</sup> house and its lord are also equally important in seeking the source and mode of earning. The Rashi in the 11<sup>th</sup> house is indicative of the direction and place of source of income.

This is also a pertinent question that when would money inflow? Jataka Parijata is very clear in this respect that Dasha, Antardasha of those planets, which fall, in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, aspect the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house provides wealth to the native. The wealth would be received through the houses whose signifiers( Karaka) are those planets. Precise time of receiving wealth in Dasha- Antardasha would be when such planets conjoin or aspect the Jupiter, Venus or the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house i.e. Karaka planets during their transit.

How one acquires wealth is mainly judged whether a planet is in his sign or exaltation, friendly sign or inimical sign

Various modes of income are as follows:

### **Self-earned money:**

- >■ If the Lagnesh is the strongest planet in the horoscope and the Jupiter conjoins it, the native shall become rich by dint of his own efforts provided the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is posited in Vayashaishikamsa.
- If the Lagnesh, lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses are conjoined in Kendra or trine house, the native accumulates self-earned money.
- >■ If the lord of Navamamsa Rashi of Lagnesh is strong and that is friendly with the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native becomes rich by his own efforts if it falls in Kendra or trine house.
- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is Kalabali i.e. strong by time factor, the native possesses self-earned wealth.
- >■ If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house or its signifiers falls in Nakshatra Antara of Lagna or Lagnesh, the native earns by self-efforts.
- If the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house and Lagnesh are conjoined and the Moon aspects them, the native becomes rich suddenly.
- >■ If the Antara lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house cusp is signifier of Lagna and the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native makes money easily.
- The planets posited in Nakshatras of the planets posited in 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses and in Antaras of the signifiers 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house offer wealth in their Dasha- Antardasha. However, they should not be afflicted by the lord of Nakshatra they occupy. One general principle still holds good every where that a benefic or signifier of benefic houses should not be adversely aspected

>- If the benefic planets are posited in moveable signs and Kendra's and they are in Nakshatras of benefic planets, the native becomes rich and prosperous.

>■ If Antara lord of Lagna is significator of Lagna and the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native gains money through service or industriousness.

## **Acquisition of wealth through brother:**

➤ If the Lagnesh and lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house fall in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native acquires wealth from his brothers.

>- In the above Yoga, if the female planets aspect the Lagnesh and Danish, the native receives wealth from his sisters. If male planets aspect, the brothers, wealth would be acquired.

>- If the signification planets, Karaka, of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house are posited in the Antara of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native gains through brothers.

>- If the Antara lord of Lagna is the significator of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native earns money through his brothers.

>■ If the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house is posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house or aspects it, the native gains through his brothers in Dasha- Antardasha of the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house.

## **Money from the Mother:**

➤ If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house and Lagnesh are posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house aspects them, the native gets wealth from the mother.

>■ If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house conjoins or aspects the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native acquires wealth of the mother.

➤ If the Moon falls in the 10<sup>th</sup> house and is strong, the native gets wealth from the mother.

>■ If the Antara lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is also the significator of the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native receives riches from her mother.

➤ If lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house or its Karaka planet (stronger between the Moon and Mars) is conjoined or aspected by the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native gains from the mother.

## **Money from cousin or agriculture:**

>- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house falls in its Vayashaishikamsa and the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house conjoins or aspects it, the native gains from the cousins or agriculture related activities.

>- If the Mars falls in Nakshatra and sub of the 4<sup>th</sup> house and is posited in the 10, 11<sup>th</sup> or 2<sup>nd</sup> houses, the native gains from agriculture and land.

## **Money from the sons:**

- If lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is strong and the significator, Karaka, planet and the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house aspect or conjoin it, the native receives wealth from his sons.
- If the Lagnesh is strong and falls in its Vyashaishikamsa, the native's sons become rich so the native himself through them.
- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is strong and the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house, being a female planet, conjoins or aspects it, the native becomes rich through his daughters.
- If the signifying planets of 2<sup>nd</sup> house are posited in Nakshatra, Antara of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native gains through sons.
- If the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house or aspects it, the native gains through his sons during Dasha- Antardasha of planet.
- If the Antara lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is significator of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native gains through the sons.
- If the Jupiter falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house or aspects it and is strong, the native gains through sons, cousins, elder brothers and friends in its Dasha- Antardasha.
- The above Yogis are also valid for money through music, cinema, sports and stock and share business.

## **Money from the enemy:**

- If the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house or its signifying planets, Karaka (Mars and Saturn), conjoin or aspect the strong lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native gains through his enemies.
- If the Nakshatra and Antara lords of the 6<sup>th</sup> house are also the signifiers of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native gains through his enemies.



The above Yogis are also valid for gains through labour and labour department, banking facilities, election and use of others' finances

### **Money from the spouse or partner:**

>■ If the strong 2<sup>nd</sup> house lord is conjoined or aspected by the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house or its significator planets, Karaka (Venus), the native gets riches from his spouse or partner, dowry, contract business or litigation during Dasha-Antardasha of the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house.

>■ If the Antara lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is also the significator of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses, the native gains through partnership, spouse, dowry, contract business, litigation and regains lost status.

➤ If the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house is strong and posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house or aspects it, the native gets wealth through in-laws

➤ If the Lagna Antaralord is also the significator of Lagna and the 7<sup>th</sup> house and is placed in Kendra, trine or 11<sup>th</sup> house the native gains spouse, partnership, dowry or litigation.

>- If lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house is also Antaralord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native recovers stuck up money with in-laws or partner; and even the lost money may be regained.

>■ If the Venus is posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house and lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house conjoins or aspects it, the native becomes rich due to activities of the spouse and partner.

### **Money from the father or higher studies:**

>■ If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house and its significators, Karaka (Sun, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn) are conjoined or aspected by the strong lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native gets wealth from the father.

➤ If Lagnesh and the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house are posited in Lagna, the native receives wealth of his father.

>■ If the Antaralord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house is also the significator of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native gains through father, long journeys, publications, discovery and research and getting them patented.

### **Money from friends, elder brother or**

## **speculative business:**

➤ If the 2<sup>nd</sup> house lord is strong and posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the 11<sup>th</sup> house lord conjoins or aspects it, the native gains through friends, elder brothers, speculative business and maximum gains with minimum investment. He would be ever successful. If the Antaralord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is also the significator of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses, the native gains from his friends and elder brothers. He would always be successful in speculative business with little efforts and minimum investment.

## **Financial trouble or Dhan Nash Yoga:**

- If the Moon adversely aspects the planets, Mars, Saturn or Uranus, in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, there would always be financial trouble throughout the life.
- The Moon and Mars in adverse aspect threaten reverses by imprudence.
- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house, Dhanesh, is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native loses wealth.
- If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> and Lagnesh exchange places and a Markesh i.e. lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 7<sup>th</sup> house conjoins or aspects them, the native would be poor one.
- If the Lagnesh is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house falls in Lagna and a Markesh conjoins or aspects those, the native would be very poor.
- If Ketu conjoins the Moon or Lagna and Lagnesh falls in 8<sup>th</sup> house and a Markesh conjoins or aspects it, the native would be penniless.
- If Lagnesh falls in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house (Triaksthana) along with a malefic planet and the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house happens to be in his sign of fall or finds place in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be abjectly poor.
- If the Lagnesh is conjoined with the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house and a malefic planet also joins them, the native would be poor provided no benefic planet aspects them. This yoga would be more pronounced if the Saturn is involved.
- If the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house were posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> house and that of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 12<sup>th</sup>, the native would be poor.

>■ If a malefic planet, except when it is the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house, falls in Lagna and a Markesh conjoins or aspects that, the native would be devoid of wealth.

>■ If lord of the sign, occupied by Trikesha (lord of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house), falls in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house from Trikesha and a malefic planet conjoins or aspects it, the native would be poor and troubled in life. Here, the principle of dispositor has been illustrated.

>- If the lord of Navamamsa Rashi of the Moon falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 7<sup>th</sup> house (Maraksthana); and Lagnesh and its Navamsa lord be posited in Triaksthana (6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house) and a Markesh (lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 7<sup>th</sup>) conjoins or aspects them, the native would be devoid of wealth and riches.

➤ Similar results would come off if a Markesh conjoins the lord of Navamsa Rashi of the Moon.

>■ If a malefic planet falls in Kendra or trine house and a benefic planet finds place in a malefic house, the native would be devoid of wealth and it would be difficult to have food even.

»- If a planet conjoins a Trikesha and is devoid of aspect of a benefic planet, the native would lose his wealth during the Dasha, Antardasha of that planet

➤ If the Mars or Saturn falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native's wealth is destroyed. However, if the Mercury aspects them, he would be very rich.

>■ If the Sun, in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, is aspected by the Saturn the native dangles in poverty. Otherwise, the Sun, devoid of Saturn's aspect, makes the native famous and rich

>■ If Rahu happens to be in Shayanavastha (asleep) in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be devoid of wealth.

➤ If lords of Lagna and 8<sup>th</sup> house exchange places and Markesh (lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses) conjoin or aspect them, the native would be abject poor.

>- If the lords of Lagna and 6<sup>th</sup> houses exchange places and Markesh aspects or conjoin them, the native would be poor.

>■ If the Sun and Moon fall in Lagna and a Markesh conjoins or aspects them, the native would be devoid of wealth.

>- If a malefic planet falls in 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup> or 5<sup>th</sup> house from the Jupiter, the native would be very poor.

>■ If a benefic planet falls in 3<sup>rd</sup> or 6<sup>th</sup> house from a planet that is significator of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native would live a shabby

and miserable life even if he may have money with him.

➤ If the lords of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses exchange places and several malefic planets fall in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would be abject poor.

>- If the Sun and Moon are conjoined and their Navamsa lords exchange places, the native always remains poor and devoid of wealth.

➤ If the Sun and Moon conjoin in Aquarius sign and other planets are posited in signs of their fall, the native would be abject poor and miserable even if he were born in a royal family.

>■ If the Moon, Mercury, Mars and Saturn fall in their signs of fall and the Venus falls in Capricorn, the native would remain devoid of wealth even if he were born in a royal family.

➤ If the lord of Navamsa Rashi of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house lord falls in the Kaaldandamsa of Shashthyamsa chart, the native shall be very poor.

>- If the malefic planets afflict Lagnesh or 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be devoid of wealth.

## Loss of wealth:

Under this heading we shall discuss the loss of acquired wealth and also the reasons for such a loss.

➤ If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house or the house itself is connected with malefic planets, the native loses wealth through his misdeeds.

➤ If the 12<sup>th</sup> house or its lord is related to benefic planets, the native spends in good deeds.

➤ If the Venus and Jupiter are posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native spends money in religious and social welfare activities.

➤ IF the Moon and Mercury find place in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native spends his money in religious and social activities.

➤ If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined or aspected by the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house, the enemies cause loss.

➤ If a malefic planet or Gullika afflicts the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house, the enemies cause loss of wealth.

➤ If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house is weak and falls in Kruramsa( malefic) of Shashthyamsa chart, the native loses his wealth due to his spouse provided the 12<sup>th</sup> lord is connected with the 7<sup>th</sup> house.

- >- If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house is weak and the Mars conjoins or aspects it, the native loses his money due to his brothers.
- >■ If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house is weak and the Jupiter or the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native loses wealth due to his sons. If the weak lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house or the weak Sun, the native loses wealth due to his father.
- »- If the weak lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house conjoins or connects the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house or Moon, the native loses wealth due to his mother.
- If weak Dhanesh falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native loses money due to his enemies.
- >■ If the Moon aspects Mercury posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native himself swindles away the money.
- If the Mercury aspects the Moon, in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native himself loses money.
- >■ If the Venus and Moon conjoin or aspect the Saturn and Rahu posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native swindles his wealth in vices.
- »- If the Jupiter falls in a trine house and the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is weak and falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native whiles away his money in lavish eating.
- If the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house is strong and posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native recovers lost money.
- If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is weak and falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native's property dwindles down and he cannot regain any thing.
- >■ Malefic planets in the 8<sup>th</sup> house destroy wealth and shorten life.
- >- If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house falls in Nakshatra and Antara whose lords signify the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses, the native suffers losses.
- >■ If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house conjoins or aspects the 11<sup>th</sup> house or its lord, the native does not gain in any way.
- If a planet is the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses, Rahu is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, and lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house conjoins or aspects the 11<sup>th</sup> house lord, the native loses wealth in speculative activities.
- If the Mars is posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and falls in Nakshatra and Antara whose lords are signifiers of the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native may be subjected to theft or robbery.

>- If the Mars is posited in 2<sup>nd</sup> house and falls in Nakshatra and Antara whose lords are significators of 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native spends money on diseases or travels.

## Eyes and Vision:

According to Parashara, the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses signify the right and the left eye respectively provided the Lagna degrees fall in the 1<sup>st</sup> decanate of the sign. It is surprising that the signification of other two decanates (Dreshkana) in Lagna does not mention the eye house. Generally, the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses and Sun, Moon and Venus are taken as significators of eyes and eyesight. However, the second house has been assigned the signification of the eyes and eyesight. This is clearly illustrated by the fact that the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is also called Naitresh (lord of eye house). Therefore a planet that assumes the lordship of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house becomes Naitresh.

- If the 2<sup>nd</sup> house lord is strong and posited in a Kendra or trine house, the native shall have beautiful eyes.
- If the 2<sup>nd</sup> house lord is weak and falls in any of Triksthana, 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> houses, the native would suffer from eye troubles.
- If the Venus, Moon and lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house were conjoined, the native would suffer from night blindness.
- If the Venus and Lagnesh are Asta i.e. conjoin the Sun and the Sun is also afflicted, the native shall have deficient eyesight.
- If the Venus conjoins or aspects Lagna and lords of Lagna, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses fall in Triksthana, the native would be blind.
- If the Venus and lords of the 5<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses fall in Lagna, the native loses eyesight due to excesses of the officials of the Government.
- If the Saturn, Mars and Gullika conjoin the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native suffers from eye disease.
- If the malefic planets fall in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Saturn aspects them, the native would suffer from eye disease.
- If a benefic planet conjoins or aspects the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native shall have good eyes and eyesight.
- If Lagnesh conjoins the Sun and Venus in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native will be blind by birth.
- If the Sun, conjunct Rahu, is posited in the 1<sup>st</sup> house and

two malefic planets fall in the 5<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native will be blind by birth.

»- If Lagnesh and the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house conjoin the Sun and Venus and fall in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native will be blind by birth. It should be noted that when the Sun becomes Lagnesh this Yoga is spoiled.

>■ If the Moon and Mars fall in a Triksthana, the native becomes blind due to fall or accident.

>- If the Moon conjoins the Jupiter and find place in a Triksthana, the native becomes blind because of heat or excessive indulgence.

➤ If the Moon conjoins the Sun and finds place in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native will be blind due to excessive indulgence.

>■ If the Moon and Mercury fall in Triksthana, the native loses eyesight due to excessive reading.

>- If the Mars falls in Kendra in a malefic sign, the Sun fall in 7<sup>th</sup> house in Capricorn or Aquarius sign and a benefic planet falls in a Triksthana and is aspected by a malefic planet, the native becomes blind.

>- If the Mars fall in Aquarius and the 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses are occupied by at least two malefic planets, the native loses eyesight.

➤ If the lords of the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses and Venus find place in Triksthana, the native will be blind.

➤ If the Moon and Venus conjoin with malefic planets in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native will be blind.

➤ If the Moon conjoins the Sun in the 12<sup>th</sup> house and be devoid of a favourable aspect from a benefic planet, the native becomes blind.

>■ If the Saturn, Moon, and the Sun fall in the 12<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house respectively, the native loses eyesight.

>- If the Moon, Sun, Mars and Saturn find places in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house or Triksthana, the strongest of those shall cause blindness.

>■ If Rahu is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> sign from the Lagna or Venus, and the Sun aspects it, the native will be blind.

➤ If the Saturn in 4<sup>th</sup> house receives malefic aspect from another malefic planet, there would be loss of eyesight.

➤ If the Navamsa Rashi lords of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses fall

in Triksthana conjoined by the Lagnesh, the native's eyes are injured

»- If the Mars falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native receives injury in the left eye.

>■ If the Saturn falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native's right eye is injured. If the lords of 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses fall in Lagna along with the Venus, the native's eyes will be injured.

>■ If the Venus, and lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, and 12<sup>th</sup> houses fall in the Navamsa of their fall and a malefic planet aspects them, the native will be hurt in eyes.

»- If the lords of Navamsa Rashis of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> house conjoin the Lagnesh and fall in Triksthana, the native suffers from eye injuries.

## Loss of eye

➤ If the Moon or Mars falls in Lagna and Venus or Jupiter aspects that, the native will lose one eye.

➤ If the Moon falls in 7<sup>th</sup> house occupied by Leo and the Mars aspects it, the native loses one eye.

➤ If the Sun in Cancer falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Mars aspects it, the native loses one eye.

➤ If the Moon and Sun fall in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the couple would have only one eye.

➤ If the Sun and Moon are in strong mutual affliction, the eyes of the native will have different foci and spectacles would be required.

## Education:

Education is an organised effort of the society to equip the present and coming generations with knowledge, experience, skill, courage and confidence so as to enable them find a suitable place in the society and make constant endeavours to improve upon it. This process is no more an agency of the society to pass on the society's culture and traditions to the growing members for cohesion and harmony in the society but also equip the individual with growing scientific and technological knowledge, skill and experience. However, it is not so simple that a person may securely find a suitable place in the society according to his skill and ability and improve upon it. It is not an



easy task for an individual to keep abreast with the scientific and technological advances at an explosive pace. Every moment new areas and dimensions are springing up. Therefore, it would be futile to assume that our seers had visualised any thing and every thing. However, the broad guidelines put forth by them still hold well. This is the pious duty of the present day astrologers to update the list of areas of learning in consonance with the ancient guidelines.

It may look somewhat out of place to many that we are discussing the aspect of education under the 2<sup>nd</sup> house signification. According to Vaidyanatha, the celebrated scholar of 'Jataka Parijata' the art of communication and interaction with others is the first prerequisite of learning process. Other Hindu seers also give their accent to this view. However, we should not be misled to relate education to one house only, because there are many elements of learning process. One cannot study if his health and attitude do not inspire him, which brings in the Lagna. Similarly, determination and desire to investigate any subject to reach the very secret or basis of the problems under consideration are necessary for investigation and experimentation. This signifies the 3<sup>rd</sup> house. Regular attendance to an institute or place of learning brings in the 4<sup>th</sup> house to the fore. Fifth and 9<sup>th</sup> houses are the signification of intelligence and higher education. 6<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses also signify the bank facility or scholarship, success in endeavours and long or oversee travels respectively. Tenth house signifies the profession and professional education or training is becoming an essential prerequisite in present times. Long separation from home brings in the 12<sup>th</sup> house into play. All types of gains bring in the 11 house into the field of consideration for education. Therefore, one should patiently examine the horoscope in respect of education of the native.

It should be kept in mind that the planets colour the field of learning according to their nature, strength, house lordship, signification, Nakshatra and Antara.

It would be worthwhile to lay down some Yoga, which makes the native educated and learned:

- »- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house, Mercury and Jupiter find place in Kendra or trine house, the native will be well educated.
- >- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house, Mercury and the Jupiter fall in their own houses, the native will be well educated.
- »- If the Navamsa Rashi lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house falls in Gopuramsa and the Venus falls in Simhasanamamsa, and the Jupiter occupies a Kendra house, the native will be very educated person
- >■ If strong lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house falls in Kendra or trine house, the native will be very intelligent with enough knowledge.

- >- If the Mercury and Mars fall in the sign of a benefic planet, the native earns laurels from the learned.
- >■ If the Mercury and Mars fall in Capricorn or Sagittarius signs and the Saturn aspects them, the native shall get praise from all quarters.

Now we shall discuss various types of learning in a categorised manner.

## **Linguistic:**

- If the Jupiter is strong, the native will be a good linguistic and grammarian.
- >■ If the Sun and Venus aspect the Sagittarius or Pisces sign and the Jupiter is strong in the horoscope, the native will be a noted linguistic
- If the strong Jupiter is lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Sun and Venus aspect that, the native shall be a famous grammarian.
- If the Jupiter falls in Kendra, Mercury is the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house Navamsa Rashi and the Venus falls in his Simhasanamsa, the native would be very proficient in literature.
- >■ If the Jupiter falls in Kendra, Mercury is the lord of the Navamamsa Rashi lord and the Venus falls in his Simhasanamsa, the native would be very proficient in literature.
- >■ If the Jupiter occupies the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 5<sup>th</sup> house of Karakamsa chart, the native will be an authority in Grammar

## **Mathematician:**

- If the Jupiter falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> or 2<sup>nd</sup> house of Karakamsa Chart, the native will be an educated person with proficiency in grammar.
- If the Jupiter fall in Kendra or trine and the Venus falls in his sign of exaltation the native will be a noted mathematician.
- If the Mercury is the lord of second house, the native will be a noted mathematician.
- If the Mars is conjoined with a benefic planet and the Mercury aspects them, the native will be an efficient mathematician.
- If the Mars is conjoined with a benefic planet and the Mercury falls in Kendra, the native will be efficient in mathematics.

- >- If the Mars falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and a benefic planet aspect it, the native will be efficient in mathematics.
- >■ If the Jupiter and Ketu fall in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup> or 5<sup>th</sup> house of Karakamsa chart, the native will be proficient in mathematics.
- >- If the Moon and Mars are posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Mercury aspects them, the native will be efficient in mathematics.
- >■ If the Mercury falls in his sign of exaltation in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Jupiter occupies Lagna, the native will be proficient in mathematics.
- »- If the Mercury falls in his sign of exaltation in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Saturn falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native will be proficient in mathematics.
- If the Mercury fall in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Jupiter occupies Kendra or trine house and the Venus may also be strong, the native will be efficient in mathematics.
- >■ If the Sun and Mercury fall in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Saturn aspects them, the native will be efficient in mathematics.
- >■ If the Sun falls in Virgo sign, the native will be efficient in illustrating the mathematical problems through charts, graphs and pictures.
- If the Mercury rules the Navamsa sign occupied by the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house lord, the native will be an efficient accounts clerk
- >- If the Ketu and Jupiter fall in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup> Or 5<sup>th</sup> house of the Karakamsa chart, the native will be a good mathematician.

## Statistician:

- If the Moon and Jupiter fall in 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup> or 5<sup>th</sup> house in the Karakamsa chart, the native will be a statistician.
- All the Yogas indicative of mathematics are true for statistics also.
- The Sun and Mercury in 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Saturn aspects them, the native will be a statistician.
- If the Mercury conjoins the Moon or Sun in an airy sign or Virgo, the native becomes a good statistician and accountant.

## Law and Logic

>■ If the Sun is lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and falls in Paravatamsa; and the Jupiter and Venus aspect that, the native will be a good lawyer.

>■ If the Mars is lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and falls in Paravatamsa and the Jupiter and Venus aspect that, the native will be a good lawyer.

»- If the Jupiter and Mercury fall in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, Mercury being the 2<sup>nd</sup> house lord and the Mars aspects those, the native will be an aggressive logician and an eloquent lawyer.

➤ If the Antara lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house is Mars and that is placed in Mercury Antara, the native becomes a good logician and audacious lawyer.

➤ If the Antara lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house is Mars and that is placed in Jupiter Antara, the native becomes a good logician and audacious lawyer. He puts forth his arguments in an impressive and authoritative manner even with a little knowledge.

## **Astrology and Tantra-mantra:**

>- If the Mercury and Venus fall in the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native will be a famous astrologer.

➤ If the Mercury and Jupiter occupy the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> houses, the native will become an astrologer.

>- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is strong and connected with the Mercury as the significator of Kendra, trine or 11<sup>th</sup> house, and the native will be an astrologer of repute.

➤ If the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house falls in 2<sup>nd</sup> or a trine house and the Mercury and Venus are the lords of the trine houses or their significators, the native becomes an astrologer of repute.

➤ If the Mercury is the significator of Kendra and the Venus that of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native becomes a noted astrologer.

>■ If the Jupiter falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house in Cancer, the native will be a leading astrologer.

➤ If the Mercury and Jupiter fall in Kendra or trine houses and a benefic planet aspect them, the native will be able to make correct predictions.

➤ If the Jupiter occupies its own Navamsa, the native will be an efficient astrologer.

• If the Jupiter occupies Mridu Shashthyamsa in the

Shashthyamsa divisional chart, the native will be an efficient astrologer.

>■ If the Jupiter fall in Gopuramsa and benefic planet aspects that, the native will make very efficient predictions in respect of past, present and future.

➤ If the Ketu falls in Navamsa of Atmakaraka planet and only Venus aspects them, the native will be a Yajna performer.

>■ If two malefic planets are posited in a trine house in karakamsa chart, the native will be capable Mantra Shastri; and can do miracles.

»- If two malefic planets are posited in a trine house in Karakamsa chart and malefic planets aspect them, the native will be a Tantric and capable of capturing and controlling the evil spirits

>■ If a malefic planet falls in a trine house in Karakamsa chart and benefic planet aspects it, the native will be very kind and sympathetic and serves the humanity through theology, Yajna, Mantra Tantra, various and other treatments.

## Philosophy:

➤ If the sun and the Mercury occupy the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn is connected with them in any way, the native will be a philosopher

>■ If the Jupiter and Saturn are the signifiers of the 4<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native will be a good philosopher.

>- If the strong Jupiter falls in Kendra or trine house, the native will be a philosopher.

>■ If the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the Paravatamsa and benefic planet aspect that, the native will be a philosopher.

>- If the Jupiter is situated trine to the Moon and is strong, the native will be a philosopher.

>■ If the Mars is situated trine from the Mercury, the native will be a philosopher.

## Journalism:

>■ If the Mercury and Jupiter occupy the Virgo or Pisces, the native may take to journalism.

➤ If the Moon, Mercury and Jupiter signify the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses, the native will be a noted journalist.

>- If the Mars and Mercury fall in the sign of a benefic planet, the native will be a great critic and journalist.

### ➤ **Poet:**

➤ If the Moon is situated trine from the Mercury and the Jupiter, the native will be a poet.

➤ If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 10<sup>th</sup>, the native will be a poet.

➤ If the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house occupies the 11<sup>th</sup>, the native will be a poet.

## **Geology and Geography:**

➤ If the Saturn and other planets occupying the earthy signs or Capricorn or those which fall in the Nakshatras and Antara of the Saturn, the native will be inspired for geological studies.

➤ If the Sun is strong, the planets placed in the sun's Nakshatras and Antara of the Sun, the native may be interested in geography.

## **Engineering:**

If the Yogas pertaining to mathematics, drawing and arts exist in the horoscope, the native will be inclined to become an engineer. A person inspiring for engineering should have strong Mercury and the planets posited in the signs, Gemini and Virgo, and Nakshatras of Mercury also play an important part in shaping the field of engineering. However, engineering has expanded into many branches and they are constantly on the increase. It is, therefore, well nigh difficult to classify all the branches in this little volume. However, it appears that the Mercury has a potent role to play, if one has to become an engineer. The following are suggestive Yogas:

➤ **Mechanical Engineering:** The Mars and Mercury and the planets in their Nakshatras and Antaras, produce mechanical engineers if they are the signifiers of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses also.

➤ **Civil Engineering:** If the Mars, Mercury and Venus are involved in Yoga depicting mathematics, drawing and arts; the native may undertake civil and sanitary engineering. Mars and Saturn connected to 11<sup>th</sup> house may reflect interest of the native in civil engineering and architecture.

➤ **Chemical Engineering:** If the Mercury, Sun, Mars and

Neptune are involved, the native may take to chemical engineering. Mercury and Neptune may inspire the native for chemical engineering.

**>- Electrical and Mechanical Engineering:** Now-a days, mechanical and electrical engineering are again getting integrated. The concept of high - bred engines has brought the two branches pretty close to the point of integration. Therefore, Mars, Uranus, Rahu and Mercury have a potent role to play in electrical and mechanical engineering. If the Mars and Mercury occupy the earthy signs, the native may be a ground engineer or a mechanical engineer. If the planets fall in airy signs, the native may become an aviation engineer.

**>• Electronic Engineering:** This is a newly emerging field of engineering. If Rahu and Jupiter are connected with the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the Mercury is connected with the Moon and Sun, in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native may be motivated to become an electronic engineer. If Mars and Mercury are connected in airy sign, the native may become an electronic engineer.

**>• Automobile Engineering:** If the Sun also conjoins the Mars and Mercury the combination reflects auto and electrical engineering. If the Venus also joins them the native would be an automobile engineer. If the planets happen to be in watery sign the native may take to marine or boiler engineering.

**>■ Mine Engineering:** Saturn and Mars in an earthy sign and connected with the Mercury indicate mine engineering. If the Moon also joins them, the native may take to construction of dams and bridges

**>■** The astrologer should examine the Mercury and the planets in the Mercury sign and Nakshatras, Gemini, Virgo, Ashlesha, Jyeshtha and Revati. Similarly the elements of signs occupied by the Mercury would be the guiding factors. The elements of the signs occupied by other planets connected with the Mercury by aspects or Nakshatras are also equally important from the point of view of ascertaining the branch of study in engineering.

## Medicine:

If Mercury is the chief indicator of engineering studies, Sun is the chief significator of medicine. Similarly, Leo indicates medicine, Virgo is termed as

hospital; and Scorpio signifies mortuary, medicine and chemicals. Whereas Pisces signifies segregation or isolation that indirectly indicates the asylum or sanatorium however, the field of medicine is ever expanding. It is well nigh difficult even to enumerate the branches of medical field today, at least for a person of ordinary calibre as the author is. The medical class may be divided into the following categories:

Physician. (2) Surgeon. (3) Cosmetic surgeon (4) Technician

## Physician:

The medical man who has the knowledge of medicine and prescribes and administers medicine may be called a physician irrespective of system of medicine followed by him. If he only prescribes medicine because of his specialised knowledge, he is called a consulting physician.

- The Sun, Jupiter and Mars in good aspect. Produce physicians.
- If the Sun and the Saturn are in good aspect and the Sun is also the significator of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, he will be a cardiologist.
- If the Sun is the significator of the 4<sup>th</sup> house in the above Yoga, he may be an asthma and TB expert.
- If the Sun, Moon and Venus are involved, the native may be expert in diabetes.
- If the Sun, Venus, Mars and Saturn are involved, the native may be efficient in venereal diseases.
- If the Sun, Mercury and Saturn are involved, the native may be skin specialist. The Sun and Saturn also produce skin specialist.
- If the Sun, Venus and Jupiter are in good aspect, the native will specialise in maternity and child welfare.
- Sun, Moon and Mercury produce gastro-neurologists and entomologists.

## Surgeon:

- >- If the Sun and Mars are in good aspect and involve 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses, the native will be a surgeon.
- If the Sun, Venus and Jupiter are involved along with the Mars, the native will be a gynaecologist and obstetrician.
- >- The Sun and Saturn in Lagna or the 8<sup>th</sup> house, produce a dentist.



- >- The Sun and Venus in the 6<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses indicate that the native will be an eye surgeon or an optician.
- »- The Sun and Mercury in 5<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house indicate that the native will be an ENT surgeon.
- >■ The Sun, Saturn and Mars indicate that the native will be an orthopaedic surgeon.
- »- The Sun, Moon, Rahu and Uranus indicate diagnostic expertise, X-ray, ultra-sound. Magnetic resonance image etc.

## **Cosmetic Surgeon:**

- The Mars and Venus produce a cosmetic surgeon or a micro-surgeon.
- The Sun, Venus and Mars reflect that the native may become a cosmetic surgeon.

## **Technician:**

If the Sun is very weak in the horoscope and the Yoga for medicine exists, the native may become a technician or an assistant e.g. nurses in general and technical assistants in other department or laboratory.

## **Face and Speech:**

Signification of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is also attributed to the mouth and speech. This attribute expresses the native's ability to project his thoughts and personality looks. It is a general saying that face is the index of mind. Here, the classification of the zodiac signs into mute and voice ones plays an important role. The mute signs indicate difficulty in speech or expression of thoughts. The mute signs are Cancer, Scorpio and the Pisces. If Ketu falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house in a mute sign, the native will be dumb. Let us consider different Yogas in this regard.

- If the Moon falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the Mars aspects it favourably, the native will be an outspoken person.
- If the Moon, in 2<sup>nd</sup> house, is favourably aspected by the Mercury, the native will speak clearly
- If the Jupiter aspects the Moon, in the second house, the native expresses his thoughts wisely.
- If the Venus aspects the Moon posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native expresses his thoughts diplomatically and also talks about sex matters.

- >■ If the Saturn aspects the Moon, in 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native speaks less and tough.
- »- If the Sun aspects the Moon, in 2<sup>nd</sup> house, favourably, the native will speak in a dignified manner.
- >■ If Rahu is in aspect with the Moon, in second house, the native will be inconsiderate to others and will speak cleverly.
- >■ If the Uranus is in good aspect with the Moon, in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the individual will be eccentric in speech; and critically analyses others speech.
- If the Neptune aspects the Moon, in 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native will be allusive in his speech; and shall not clearly put forth his points.
- >- If the Pluto aspects the moon, in 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native will speak aggressively and rebelliously.
- »- If the Mars in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, receives good aspects from the Jupiter and Mercury, the native will be a good conversationalist and impressive in his speech.
- If the Sun is posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native may have some defect in his speech
- >■ If the Mercury occupies the 2<sup>nd</sup> house in an airy sign, the native will be a good conversationalist.
- If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses and the Venus are in favourable aspects, the native may be a good singer.
- >■ If the Jupiter and Mercury are weak and adversely as-pected by the malefic planets and conjoin or aspect the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native will have defect in his speech.
- >■ If benefic planets that are in Uchchadi Vargas occupy the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native will give attractive looks.
- >- A malefic planet in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house makes the native unattractive.
- >■ If the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house falls in Kendra or trine house, the native will be cheerful and attractive in looks.
- >■ If the Venus and Rahu in Kendra conjoin the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native will be very clever in speech and actions.

## 7 THIRD HOUSE

The third house signification includes brothers, courage, prowess, right ear, voice and hearing, ornaments and jewellery, division of property, mind and intellect, short travel. It also includes all types of correspondence- letters, papers, writing, means of communication and telecommunication. Naturally, post offices, telegraph, and telephone teleprinting, radio and television letterbox and Internet.

The 3<sup>rd</sup> house also includes whether the native has younger brothers and sisters.

There is a general principle that the 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses from a house are beneficial for the house in question. Therefore, such houses from the 3<sup>rd</sup> house will be 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses. Therefore, during the periods of Dasha-Antardasha of the lords of these houses would offer results in respect of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house. Similarly, another principle that a house standing at a number of houses from the Lagna will be supplemented by the house standing at the same number from that house which is under consideration. For example, if we consider the 9<sup>th</sup> house from Lagna, the 9<sup>th</sup> from the 9<sup>th</sup> house would also serve similar purpose. This way 3<sup>rd</sup> house from the 3<sup>rd</sup> i.e. 5<sup>th</sup> house will also serve for 3<sup>rd</sup> house consideration.

Some people apply the above-mentioned principles in the matter of 3<sup>rd</sup> house in a slightly different manner also. They take the real house as the house in that relation and the next ones in order for other ones in line. If we take up the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, it represents the 1<sup>st</sup> brother, the 5<sup>th</sup> house i.e. 3<sup>rd</sup> from the 3<sup>rd</sup> as the second brother, 5<sup>th</sup> from the 3<sup>rd</sup> i.e. 7<sup>th</sup> house

as the 3<sup>rd</sup> brother. Similarly, 7<sup>th</sup> from the 3<sup>rd</sup> as the 4<sup>th</sup> brother and the 9<sup>th</sup> from the 3<sup>rd</sup> represents the 5<sup>th</sup> brother.

Vaidyanatha, the celebrated author of the ' Jataka Parijata' makes no distinction as younger or elder brother regarding the 3<sup>rd</sup> house. However, some scholars hold that the 3<sup>rd</sup> house stands for the younger brother and the 11<sup>th</sup> for the elder one. The experience has revealed that the brother who is more friendly and possessive is well represented by the 11<sup>th</sup> house, whereas the 3<sup>rd</sup> house represents the one who respects and depends on the native.

If we take a dip in the tradition of ancient Hindu culture, where the eldest brother was respected and honoured as father and hence should be represented by the 9<sup>th</sup> house. Perhaps, this factor contributes to consideration of 9<sup>th</sup> house as the house of father. The immediately following in the series is taken as the most trusted friend with whom the native shares his heart and life, what the 11<sup>th</sup> house reflects. The youngest brother, in Hindu tradition is treated as a child of the native and should be represented by the 5<sup>th</sup> house. The remaining brothers are contenders in life just as partners; and 7<sup>th</sup> house represents them well. This view is personal to the author. Therefore, the readers are forewarned to verify and test it before they put it in use.

The 3<sup>rd</sup> house may also be used in relative terms when we consider other houses. It is 12<sup>th</sup> to the 4<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> to the 5<sup>th</sup>. Therefore, it negates the 4<sup>th</sup> i.e. mother, land and real estate and conveyance. It serves as the house of gains for the 5<sup>th</sup> i.e. children, speculative business and sporting etc. as it is 11<sup>th</sup> from the 5<sup>th</sup>. This is the way every house serves.

The 3<sup>rd</sup> house also represents neighbourhood and co-

playing friends. It represents the arms in reference to body. It is also related to writing power, research and discovery. Finally this also the house of secondary death as it is 8<sup>th</sup> from the 8<sup>th</sup> house. This 8<sup>th</sup> to 8<sup>th</sup> house position of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house also makes it a house of legacy and sudden gains.

Mars is the Karaka planet, significator, of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house. Therefore, Mars should also be examined while examining the 3<sup>rd</sup> house.

## Signs in Third House

➤ **Aries:** The native will be an Aquarian with reference to Lagna. He will be intellectually creative and may open new avenues of expression and application. Mars becomes the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house who is also the Karaka planet for the house. If the Mars is strong the native will have many younger brothers. However, if the Mars were weak and malefic planet aspect unfavourably, the native would be wanting in younger brothers.

The Mars also becomes the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house. The Strong Mars will make the native very active and a leading person in the society. He may hold a post of dignity in the government as a political leader or a secretary or director/consultant/advisor. He believes in his salvation through social welfare. He is well read and seeks new fields of knowledge. He finds a place of dignity due to his knowledge.

➤ **Taurus:** Pisces will be the sign of Lagna. The native will be stubborn in nature and slow and deliberate in forming ideas. He seldom changes his decisions. The native's thinking will be concentrated on moneymaking or artistic endeavours. The Venus becomes the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses. If the Venus is strong it gives long life, many sisters. He would be very faithful to the government or the department where he works. He will have lofty thoughts and holds the learned people in great esteem. He is also sexy and this instinct may lead him into very challenging situations.

➤ **Gemini:** Aries will be Lagna. The native will be known for his originality and individuality. He will be intelligent and versatile in expressing his thoughts. He likes to discuss his ideas

and thoughts with his relatives and neighbours. However, he lacks concentration on his thoughts. He will be truthful and endowed with conveyances. He will be foremost person of his family; and earns respect from persons of high dignity. Strong Mercury in this house gives sisters.

If the Mercury is weak and no benefic planet aspects it but the Saturn conjoins it in the 5<sup>th</sup> house or aspects it, the native will be very rich and wealthy. The reason for this is simply that the Saturn is a Karaka planet being the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses; and situated 12<sup>th</sup> to the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the house of impediments, loans, seeking bank facilities and making money through labour.

»- **Cancer:** Taurus will be Lagna. He will tend to travel in connection with business and financial matters. He will have much fluctuation in communication. He will be a business minded person. He takes interest in religious discourses. He is mentally healthy and lives in a dignified manner.

The Moon, the planet of maternal love, rules Cancer. Therefore, the native that relation and signification of the house which the Moon occupies. For example, if the Moon occupies the 4<sup>th</sup> house owned by Leo, the native will participate in political and social activities. If it finds place in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, he will love recreation, club, sports, staking business etc.

»- **Leo:** The Lagna will be Gemini. The native is bold and sinful in thinking He will create friendship with the wicked. Though he speaks very tough and pungent yet he remains devoid of pride. Sun becomes the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house. If favourable aspect or conjunction of the Jupiter supports it, the native's brothers will be dynamic and social persons. If the Sun finds place in the 10<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native will be very ambitious person and he has his influence in high circle of the society and government.

➤ **Virgo:** The Lagna will be Cancer. The native will be a good nature famous person who will have many friends whom he heads. He will be efficient in the use of weapons. However, he would be intolerant and arrogant too. The Mercury is the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house also. If the Mercury finds place in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn conjoins or aspects it. A 'Saral 'Yoga is formed due to interplay of the 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses. This Vipreet Raj Yoga makes the native wealthy and he will have solution to every problem very handy.

»- **Libra:** The Lagna will be Leo. The native will be friendly and just to his brothers and sisters and neighbours too. The Venus

becomes the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house also. Therefore, he takes initiative in increasing his influence in the higher circle of the society and the government. If he were a writer, he would like to associate with others in his endeavours.

**>- Scorpio:** The Lagna will be Virgo. The native will be energetic and very resourceful. He will be frank and lucid in his speech and communication. Mars is the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and the 8<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the native has to brave challenging situations also. The Mars if strong gives long life to the native because of the lordship of the two age-related houses. The Mars bestows influx of money if posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house. Otherwise, it is not favourable for assets.

**>- Sagittarius:** The Lagna will be Libra. The native will be philosophical and visionary in expressing his thoughts and ideas. They pay more heed to religious and social values and esteemed ideas for their usefulness in greater public interest. He may become the secretary or president of some organisation. He will be kind to the down trodden and sufferers. Music and money make him glad. He frequently communicates freely with the people in far off places. He makes short trips many times mental than physical, to the places he had never visited before. His friends are also generally religious. If the Jupiter falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native participates in religious consecrations. He will have congenial relationship with his brothers and sisters and neighbours too. He may be prone to accidents more because of his tendency to reckless driving. This is especially likely if the Jupiter afflicts the Mars or Uranus. He will be a good analyst and social and political commentator.

**>■ Capricorn:** The Lagna will be Scorpio. Carefulness and exactness are the key words because of interplay of the Mars as Lagnesh, and the Saturn as the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> house. There is a definite meaning and reason for what he says and writes. He will be harsh and exacting in his speech, because his words are carefully worked out for maximum impact. He will have a reputation for confidence and secrecy. He will be patient and peaceful in conversation. The Saturn in the 4<sup>th</sup> house makes Mahapurusha Yoga called 'Shasha Yoga'. Therefore, he will be a person of first rank in his area with considerable wealth and property. He will have several sons and grand sons.

**>■ Aquarius:** The Lagna will be Sagittarius. The native will be

able to communicate his ideas in an exciting and ingenious manner. His contacts with famous and influential persons and friendship with the gentle and good humoured ones. He leads a comfortable and respectable life. Ideas come to him in flashes of intuition, but he is able to put them to practical application. He will have unusual relationships with the brothers and sisters and the neighbours who come in and out of his life in an unexpected manner.

➤- **Pisces:** The Lagna will be Capricorn. The native will be highly emotional in his thoughts and communication. He likes to be alone when doing mental work or organising his ideas and plans. He will be rich and charitable. He will be bestowed with sons. He will be a popular figure.

## The Lord of Third House in Various Houses

➤ **Trityesh in Lagna:** If the lord of third house falls in Lagna, the native will be illiterate, courageous, intelligent and rich. He will be socially motivated and helpful. He will be sexy. His friends do not behave with him very well.

➤• **Trityesh in Second House:** If the lord of third house falls in the second, the native will be fat, uninspiring, and non-industrious and does not take interest in his job or profession. If it is a benefic planet, the native will be rich. Otherwise, he will be poor like beggars. He may not live long. He will be at cross roads with his family members.

➤■ **Trityesh in the third:** The native will be intelligent, efficient and clever person. His brothers and friends cooperate with him. He makes money from the government. He will be religious and faithful.

➤• **Trityesh in the Fourth House:** If the lord of the third house falls in fourth, the native lives a comfortable life with his brothers and sister. However, he does not reconcile with his mother. He destroys the wealth that was earned by his father. Parashara holds the view that he will be intelligent, rich and comfortable. However, his spouse will be bad tempered.

➤• **Trityesh in the Fifth House:** If the lord of the third house is posited in the fifth house, the native will be talented engaged in rendering service to others. He has good brothers who look after him. Their sons and his own sons also look after him. If a



malefic planet conjoins or aspects the third lord, the native's wife may be bad tempered.

➤ **Trityesh in the Sixth House:** If the lord of the third house falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native would remain in disagreement with his brothers. He may have some defect in his eyes. Some disease also troubles him time and again. He gains from real estate or land, which he gets or purchases from some big person as a favour. He will be very rich. He may not be comfortable with his maternal uncle but loves his wife.

➤ **Trityesh in the Seventh House:** If the lord of third house falls in the seventh house, the native will be devoid of peace and comfort during childhood. Later on, He becomes comfortable. His wife will be very well tempered and fortunate. She enjoys a long life with her husband i.e. the native. However, if the lord of third house is a malefic planet, his wife will be in love with her younger brother-in-law and may live with him.

➤ **Trityesh in the Eighth House:** If the lord of third house is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native may be a thief. He lives in petty service. He may face death sentence in the end. His brothers also do not live long. If the third lord is a malefic planet, the native will be beleaguered with some disease in his arms, which may render him helpless and dependent and dies the 8<sup>th</sup> year of his life.

➤ **Trityesh in the Ninth House:** If the lord of third house is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native gains through women's favour. However, father's patronage and comforts are not long lasting. If the third lord were a malefic planet, his brothers desert him. However, if it is a benefic planet, his brothers cooperate with him and he is also faithful to them. His sons also cooperate with him.

➤ **Trityesh in the Tenth House:** If the lord of third house falls in the tenth house, the native accumulate wealth by didn't of his own efforts and lives a very comfortable life with his brothers and other family members. He may maintain a wicked woman. He enjoys a dignified life with government favour.

➤ **Trityesh in the Eleventh House:** If the lord of third house is posited in the eleventh house, the native will be a fortunate person. He lives a very comfortable life with his brothers and other members of the family. He will be rich and enjoy favour from the government. His health will be unsteady but he will be

a courageous man.

**>• Trityesh in the Twelfth House:** If the lord of third house falls in the twelfth, the native will rise due to favour of the fair sex. His father will be a hardhearted person. The native shall trouble his brothers who dispel him in the end. He will not be faithful to his friends also. Finally, he lives away from the native place or in a foreign country.

If the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house were conjoined with some planet, the disposition changes and its effects would be as under: -

>> If Trityesh conjoins the Sun, the native would be very brave.

➤ If Trityesh (lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house) conjoins the Moon, the native would have a great patience.

➤ If Trityesh conjoins the Mercury, the native would be good and wise.

➤ If Trityesh conjoins the Jupiter, the native would be gifted, wise and well educated.

➤ If Trityesh conjoins the Venus, the native would be very passionate and sexy; and creates quarrelsome atmosphere due to sex.

➤■ If Trityesh conjoins the Saturn, the native would have a blunt memory and devoid of wisdom.

>> If Trityesh conjoins the Rahu, the native would be very timid and suffers from unfounded fear.

➤■ If Trityesh conjoins the Ketu, the native would suffer from contagious diseases and heart trouble.

>> If Trityesh conjoins Gullika, the native suffers from heart and infectious diseases.

## Planets in the Third House

Delineation of the planets in the third house is general in nature that drastically alters for various reasons. Planet's own state of exaltation, own sign, Uchchadi Vargas, Vargottama, favourable and unfavourable aspects of the benefic and malefic planets, occupation of Nakshatra etc. have a profound influence on the planets. If a planet becomes the final dispositor of other planets in the horoscope or he is the member of the karmic Control Planets, the results would be drastically influenced. In spite of all this, effects of a planet in a house form the basis of delineation.

➤■ **Sun:** The Sun in the third house makes the native bold and strong. He will be confident and argumentative. He will be rich,

famous and respectable. He will be helpful to others. However, He will be curious to investigate matters ruled by the sign in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house. This is how the sign influences the effects.

**>- Moon:** The Moon in the third house makes the native emotionally interactive with the brothers, sisters and the neighbours. He inspires for knowledge and earning in different ways. He will be prone to daydreaming. So his thinking is profoundly influenced by imagination. He enjoys poetry. If the Moon falls in a malefic sign in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, it will affect the native's speech and nature adversely.

**>■ Mars:** The Mars in third house makes the native aggressive, active in thinking in emergent situations. He is unyielding and assertive. If the Mars falls in Capricorn, exalted, the native may have political connections; and may work with machinery related to communications e.g. telephone, printing press, automobiles etc. If the Mars is afflicted, the native may become a reckless driver and argumentative too. He may not be rich also. He may have trouble with the brothers and sisters, contracts, agreements and publications.

**>■ Mercury:** If Mercury falls in the third house, its natural House, the native may have ability and interest in communication of all sorts. He will have superior intellectual ability in general. Frequent communication with the brothers, sisters and neighbours is characteristic. If the Mercury is exalted or in its own sign and receives good aspects from benefic planet, the native becomes a wealthy man. He may have a thin and lean body.

**>■ Jupiter:** The Jupiter in the third house confers congenial relationships with the brothers, sisters and neighbours unless it is afflicted. He will be fond of travels if a fixed sign does not occupy the house. Afflicted Jupiter makes a reckless driver but divine power saves him from serious injury. If the Jupiter afflicts the Uranus or Mars, propensity to accident increases. The native takes interest in education, teaching, publishing and writing. He may be a good social and political commentator.

**>■ Venus:** The Venus in third house makes the native rich, well clad, miser and uninspiring. He may have eye trouble. He will have several brothers and sisters. He will speak in a sweet tone. He may display intellectual interest in arts and cultural activities. He will be able to communicate smoothly through

speech and in writing too. He will have good relations with his brothers, sisters and neighbours.

»- **Saturn:** The Saturn in third house makes the native mentally disciplined and practical. He lives imposing life like kings. His speech will be deliberate. Mathematical and scientific abilities are evident. His friends may be lazy creatures. He will have a good family and children. He may work in printing, publishing and communications media. He may be a good accountant, secretary, researcher, librarian, writer or a teacher. He will be cautious in signing the agreements and papers. He may not be inclined to travel except for business matters.

If Saturn is afflicted, the native may have difficult relations with his brothers, sisters and neighbours. His neither brothers nor sisters may live long. It also causes negative thinking and the native may develop complaining and fault finding attitude. Difficulties in education and training may erupt.

If the Saturn is well aspected, the native works hard and spends time to acquire professional qualifications and training.

➤ **Rahu:** If Rahu falls in the third house, the native will lead a comfortable life. He will be financially prosperous. He will have peaceful and contented family life with wife, son and friends. If the Rahu is strong, it bestows the native with conveyance, servants and dignity.

»- **Ketu:** If Ketu falls in the third house, the native will be an influential person in the society. He will be a good litigationist and crushes his opponents. Therefore, he always remains worried. He will be socially helping and charitable. He knows no fear.

## Consideration of the Third House

The houses of a chart can be examined in several aspects according to the signification of the house. In ancient Hindu culture and tradition, the third house is mainly concerned with the brothers. This is mainly because having a brother was considered to be an asset and support for the native. This was mainly due to the prevailing social conditions when self-protection was the rule of life. The social values are changing, so the importance of different aspects of house signification. Therefore, the third house has been more specifically dealt in context with brothers. This house is 12<sup>th</sup> from the 4<sup>th</sup> house, so this is also concerned with the mother and other significations of the 4<sup>th</sup> house in a negative sense. It is also 7<sup>th</sup> from the 9<sup>th</sup> house i.e. it also reflects the character of father. It is also 9<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup> house, so it reflects the

calibre of the wife. It being 11<sup>th</sup> from the 5<sup>th</sup> house, so it indicates the profession of the son. Such are the dimensions of examining a house. Now we shall consider different aspects of signification of the third house.

### **The effects of two planets in the third house: -**

- **Sun-Moon:** The brothers and spouse love the native. He would be a popular, respectable and learned person. He would be a good orator and poet also.
- **Sun-Mars:** The native would have very beautiful eyes. He would be brave and resourceful. He would own real estate and conveyance. His sons live long.
- **Sun-Mercury:** The native would be very resourceful, courageous and disciplined person. He would be famous, respectable and popular man. He would be blessed with sons and grandsons.
- **Sun-Jupiter:** The native would be arrogant and irritable but he would be very stable temperamentally. He may not be a wise person but have considerable following.
- **Sun-Venus:** The native would be very proud and ever ready for foreign land. He would be a small-hearted person and always faces financial problems. He may not be blessed with a son.
- **Sun-Saturn:** The native would be stable minded person but he would be ungrateful. He would be brave and victorious over the enemies. He would speak very lovingly and always in agreement with his superiors.
- **Moon-Mars:** He would be skilled and efficient in agricultural activities and approaching. He loves opposite sex and sons. He would not wear a pleasant disposition.
- **Moon-Mercury:** The native would be arrogant, jealous, gambler. He would be wicked and distorted temperamentally.
- **Moon-Jupiter:** he native would be rebellious, wicked, cunning and devoid of patience.
- **Moon-Venus:** The native would have beautiful arms and thighs, unwise; and his source of income would be other than the land. He has to bear many a trouble. He would not bear a good moral character.
- **Moon-Saturn:** The native would be healthy, straightforward, respectable, and attended by gentlemen. However, he would be hateful.

- **Mars-Mercury:** The native would good hair and his body emits good smell. He would be very influential and rich.

- >■ **Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be fearless, talented, wise, truthful and imposing personality.

- **Mars-Venus:** The native would be a talented and skilled worker. He would be religious and sacred and ever ready for pilgrimage. He would be efficient in music also.

- >- **Mars-Saturn:** The native would be free from disease, brave and influential like a ruler. He would defeat his opponents.

- >■ **Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be unhealthy, timid in fighting activities, foolish and devoid of any talent. His brothers would also be unhealthy.

- >■ **Mercury-Venus:** The native would be wealthy, passionate and ambitious. He may have some secret disease and his sons would trouble him.

- **Mercury-Saturn:** The native would have a good body, pleasant face and good habits.

- >■ **Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be shameless, troubled and defeated. He would have no value for friendship. He may not have the comforts of sons.

- >■ **Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be rich, stable and learned person. He would like sweets and good clothes. He would be a leading person of the family.

- **Venus-Saturn:** The native would be healthy, rich, influential and respectable person.

## Three planets in the third house:

- >■ **Sun-Moon-Mars:** The native would be wise, rich, and builder, comfortable with vans and leads a very magnificent life.

- >• **Sun-Moon-Mercury:** The native would be engaged in good deeds, fortunate and free from any fear.

- >■ **Sun-Moon-Jupiter:** The native would be uneducated, and trouble creator. He would lack influence and his efforts do not prove fruitful.

- >■ **Sun-Moon-Venus:** The native would be unattractive, poor, troubled, and ungrateful and he would not be peaceful.

>- **Sun-Moon-Saturn:** The native would be attractive but ungrateful person. He would have many friends. He would worship God Fire. He would be attracted to ladies.

>■ **Sun-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be attractive, rich, religious and truthful. He would be a prominent person among the ruling class with killer instinct.

>■ **Sun-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be disciplined, talented, devoid of arrogance and beloved of his men. He would have a great patience.

> **Sun-Mars-Venus:** The native would be sacred and without any ambition, but unattractive. He would have many children but he would not be sexy.

>- **Sun-Mars- Saturn:** The native would be very honourable and a leading person among the rulers. He would be rich and prosperous. He would lead a magnificent life. The enemies would fear him.

>- **Sun-Mercury- Jupiter:** The native would be skilled in art of battle and always victorious but forgiving.

»- **Sun-Mercury- Venus:** The native would be an efficient agriculturist, rich and having many animals. The learned love him and he would be agreeable with the masse.

>• **Sun-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be sacred and forgiving. He would have very many weapons and defeats the enemies.

>• **Sun-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be just and disciplined. He would bear an exemplary disposition and co-operates the rulers and the superiors. He would be interested in stories.

>■ **Sun-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be well-educated, good advocate, charitable, and attractive person.

>■ **Sun-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be intelligent, rich and leads a comfortable family life with spouse and children.

>• **Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be healthy and well developed. He would be a learned person. He would be hardworking and energetic person. He may be engaged in agricultural activities.

>■ **Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be lofty in ambitions, disciplined and well educated. He would be simple and untouched by sins.

>- **Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native would be fearless and

efficient orator. He would be dedicated and his wife would be very gentle. He would be engaged in a respectable job.

➤ **Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native would be a famous and rich person. He may be an imposing personality but his tone would be very requesting. He would have good ambitions and ladies love him.

➤ **Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be a sturdy, hardworking and energetic person. He would be religious and devoid of pride. He loves masses.

➤ **Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would not be greedy. He would be honourable, truthful and lady loving person. He would be a top personality, engaged in state affairs.

➤ **Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be rich, fortunate and prosperous person. He would have many conveyances. He would be merciful and stable minded.

➤ **Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be very arrogant and fearful. He would submit to the ladies very easily. He may suffer from skin disease.

➤ **Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be devoid of defects and skill. He would be submissive but proud worker. He likes to hear religious scriptures.

➤ **Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be a prominent person in his society. E lives in the company of unwanted element and loves other ladies. He lives in his own land though he would be a knowledgeable person.

➤ **Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be dedicated to the ascetics. He would be charitable, shuns from sins and is always comfortable. His wife remains source of income. He loves ladies. He would be well-contented and stable friend. He benefits from Nidhana.

## Four planets in third house

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be rich and influential person. He would be fortunate and straightforward and pleasant in dealing.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be disciplined, cheerful, and proud and makes many friends just through his art of conversation.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native would be a leading person of his society. He would have many friends. People



would love him. He would be dedicated to his teachers and guides.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native would be very efficient in the field of his knowledge. He may head the town and wins favour of the superior heads.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be dedicated to the learned. He wins favour of the teachers. He serves the people. He works very much.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be very comfortable in life and possesses animals, grains and good clothes. He would be an admirable person. His sons co-operate with him.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be gentle in his dealings. He undertakes social welfare activities of permanent nature. He loves travels and meditation.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be a famous person in his society. He would be slim with beautiful eyes, rich and would have many sons. He loves his wife.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be weak and feminist in looks and behaviour. He may be fearful but plays comparatively leading role in work.

➤ **Sun-Mars- Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be handsome, merciful, ruling and imposing personality. He would be engaged in reading and seeking knowledge.

➤ **Sun-Mars- Mercury-Venus:** The native would be rich and victorious over the enemies. He would be blessed with sons.

➤ **Sun-Mars- Mercury-Saturn:** The native would wish well of others. He would be simple, disciplined and famous.

➤ **Sun-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be aggressive, inspiring, hardworking and rich fellow.

➤ **Sun-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be talented, fortunate, educated, justice loving, influential and rich.

➤ **Sun-Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be intelligent and hefty. He would love the company of gentlepeople. He would have many friends; and be admirable.

➤ **Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be requesting in approach to the gods and learned people. He would be famous for his knowledge. He would have several sons.

➤ **Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be

spiritualistic and engaged in Yoga. He would be famous for his knowledge in systems and literature.

➤ **Sun-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be religious, just and dedicated to the headmen or the rulers. He would have many servants and given to literature reading.

➤ **Sun-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be famous, well learned, free from defects and drawbacks and rich. He would have many sons.

➤ **Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be arrogant, putrid in nature, temperamentally stiff and devoid of respectfulness.

➤ **Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be devoid of brothers and sons. He would be quarrelsome and creates tension everywhere. He lacks foresight and pragmatism.

➤ **Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be stupid, merciless, courageous and devoid of talent.

➤ **Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be greedy, dull and unattractive. He would have no peace in life.

➤ **Moon-Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be putrid, deplorable, and poor and engaged in foreign services.

➤ **Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would lack responsiveness, destroys his wealth and assets. He would be unprotected and his wife would also be unconcerned to him.

➤ **Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be diseased and suffering from rheumatic and phlegmatic illness. His wife and vans are destroyed. His desires are always sinful.

➤ **Moon-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would not bear a good moral character. He would lack close friends and relatives. He would be uneducated and mentally unstable.

➤ **Moon-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would bow before the deity but opposes and criticises the learned ones. He would be mean and not good at heart.

➤ **Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be intelligent, capable, truthful and disciplined. He would have several sons.

➤ **Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be very rich and famous charitable person. He would be hungry for literature and people.

➤ **Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be religious, famous and guest loving. He would have great patience;

and his brothers love him.

**>- Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be handsome, rich and keeps away from sins. However, he would be stiff in nature.

**>• Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be unjust, untalented, ungrateful and sinful.

## Five planets in third house

**>• Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be handsome, very rich and blessed with sons. He would be attracted towards other women.

**>• Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be a very experienced person who desires well-being of all. He would be a famous performer of religious practices and very religious.

**>• Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be devoid of sons, peace and comforts. He may have to go to jail for social and political reasons.

**>• Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be at cross roads with his parents and brothers He may have some defect in eyesight. He would be a protestant in religious affairs and some times faces uncomfortable situations for that reason.

**>• Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be very pretentious to get his work done. He usurps wealth of others. He may be addicted to other ladies also.

**>• Sun-Moon-Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native shuns worship. He would be very respectful and friendly. He destroys the pride of enemies.

**>• Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be a talented person, honourable and good singer. He would relish a comfortable and easy life.

**>• Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be dedicated to the deities and the learned. He would be an efficient lawyer and mischievous in nature.

• **Sun-Moon-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be tall and hefty but his health would be unsteady. He may be devoid of wealth and sons. There would be hair all over the body. He would not fear death.

**>• Sun- Moon-Jupiter- Venus-Saturn:** The native may be

a magician and very efficient in conversation. He would be a prominent person. He would be a constant thinker, intelligent and skilled person. He would love his wife.

➤ **Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would have a good smelling body. He would be a famous and learned person. He would find favour from a special lady and be very comfortable. He may become a high officer.

➤ **Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be talented, admirable and charitable. He may be always on the side of the gentlepeople. However, he may not be a lucky person and may face ups and downs in life.

➤ **Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be truthful, religious, just and forgiving.

➤ **Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be engaged in worship and meditation. He would be uninspired but grateful. He would like exciting and sexy stories.

➤ **Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be dedicated to the deities and teacher. However, he would be sinful and sexy.

➤ **Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be of stiff nature but not aspiring. Dramatising and devoid of zeal. He may lack zeal in work and relationship too.

➤ **Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very fashionable and good singer. He may follow various religions.

## Six planets in third house

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be a religious, well-educated and rich person. He would be a prominent personality.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would have beautiful face and good hair, which make him an attractive personality. He would be at hand in singing. He would be charitable and straightforward person.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be a talented person and loves people. He also works for welfare of the learned. He creates doubt in everything.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be a handsome man. and loves his wife. He would be arrogant, greedy and commits serious mistakes though rarely.

➤ **Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would have a beautiful face. He would be an efficient diplomat and rich. He may try to rescind the world for meditation and worship.

➤ **Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native may live in a foreign land but he would have lunatic tendency. He frequently suffers from headache.

➤ **Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native may be a high official like secretary to the head of the state or some big organisation. He exercises influence over the people. He keeps relationship with many ladies.

Generally 5 to 7 planets in a house is not a good indication. Therefore aspects of other planets and situation from the houses should also be taken into account.

## **Brothers and Sisters**

The lord of third house and Mars are the significators of brothers and sisters and so are the planets which aspect or fall in the third house. Therefore, if the lord of third house conjoins or aspects the Mars, the natives will have brothers and sisters. However, it should be remembered that they should be strong. Because, merely Yoga does not bestow signification it is subject to potency of Yogakaraka, the planets participating in the Yoga. Further more, aspects of benefic planets or their conjunction with the third house or its significators enhance the potency. If the lord of third house is strong, posited in Kendra or trine house, the native will be blessed with brothers and sisters. If a female planet aspect the third house, the native will have more sisters. Contrarily, the male planets give brothers in increased number.

Vaidyanatha, the celebrated author of 'Jatakaparijata' extends signification of the third house to the houses situated 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> from it also. This means that the 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and Lagna should also be considered for brothers and sisters and also for third house signification.

As regards number of brothers and sisters, 'Saravali'<sup>1</sup> by Kalyana Verma, provides a formula that Navamsa number of Rashi of the third house indicates the number of brothers. Moreover, the aspecting planets increase the number of brothers accordingly.

Bhaskaracharya in 'Bhava Deepika' holds the view that: -

- (a) Number of Navamsa crossed by the cusp of the third house,
- (b) Number of Navamsa crossed by the lord of the third house,
- (c) Number of Navamsa crossed by the Mars - significator of brothers, should be examined and the strongest of those shall

indicate the number of brothers and sisters. However, the experience does not uphold the statement truly. It should be construed that the native will have brothers. He also prefers the following Yogas: -

- (d) If a benefic planet occupies the third house and its lord falls in a Kendra or trine house and is connected with a benefic planet.
- (e) If the lord of third house happens to be in Vargottama and falls in 3<sup>rd</sup> or Kendra or trine house or it conjoins a Yogakaraka planet
- (f) If the lord of third house falls in a benefic Navamsa or in a benefic sign.
- (g) If the lord of third house owns his own sign and some benefic planet aspect it.
- (h) If the significator of the third house, Mars, falls in Kendra or trine house and a benefic planet aspect or conjoin it
- (i) If the Moon is third house-lord and the Sun aspects it. Whereas the Mars falls in a Kendra house.
- (j) If the lord of third house is posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> and is otherwise strong or in it's Mooltrikona Rashi.
- (k) If the Mars falls in a male sign and the Jupiter or Sun aspects it

Similarly, if the female planets occupy the third house or aspect it, the native will have sisters only.

If the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house falls in the female Rashi and the Moon and Venus conjoin or aspect that, the Yoga indicates the sisters.

If the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house were posited in Kendra or trine house and aspected or conjoined by a benefic planet, healthy and long living brothers would be born after him.

As regards number of the brothers and sisters Vaidyanatha in 'Jataka Parijata' gives several indications as under: -

- (a) The number of planets in the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> houses indicates the number of younger brothers whereas the planets in 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses reflect the elder brothers.
- (b) If the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, significator of it, or the strong planets aspected by them, and the planets posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house are indicative of brothers.
- (c) If the 4 planets are posited in the signs of their fall or in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, brothers of the native die at an early age.
- (d) If the 4 benefic planets are strong, and fall in a benefic house, the brothers live a healthier and longer life.
- (e) If any two of the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, its significator, occupant and the aspecting planets the living and dead brothers would be

equal. If they were three, the contingency would be very little.

(f) If the female planets fall in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, they restrict the number of brothers.

(g) The number of younger brothers would be equal to the Navamsa of the third house lord.

(h) If the Mars falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house turn to Ashtak Varga and see how many planets offer favourable situation, the planets indicate the number of brothers. However, the planets posited in the inimical sign or fall should be excluded.

Add the degrees and signs of the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, significator, and occupant and aspecting planets. However, do not take up the planets that are in their inimical sign or that of fall or Asta due to closeness with the Sun; and double those, which are in their Uchchamsa. The Navamsa value of the resulting sign would indicate the number of brothers.

If the lords of Lagna and the 3<sup>rd</sup> house were conjoined, there would be closeness among brothers. If they are strong and friendly to each other, they have perfect understanding.

If the Venus falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house and the Jupiter aspects it, the native shall always look after the brothers.

If the Mercury falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house and the Sun conjoins it, the friends are destroyed.

## **Some negative effects on brothers' relationship**

(a) If the Lagnesh and Trityesh were inimical to each other and posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the brothers would be on cross roads with each other.

(b) If the Lagnesh and Trityesh are inimical to each other and posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house or the significator is also posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the periods of their Dasha create rattling and misunderstanding among the brothers. The native also suffers from losses.

(c) Subtract the value of the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house from the Lagnesh; the Nakshatra indicated by the result indicates the death of brothers when the Saturn passes through that Nakshatra.

(d) Subtract from the value of the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house and that of the Mars and ascertain the sign of the result. When the Saturn transits through the resulting sign, death of the brother would be indicated.

- (e) Add the values of the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house, its significator, occupant and the aspecting planet. When the Saturn transits through the resulting degrees, the native's brother would die. Similar effects are expected when the Jupiter transits through the Dreshkana indicated by the sum of the aforesaid four planets
- (f) Subtract the value of Rahu from that of the Mars. When the Jupiter transits trine to that result, the native's younger brother dies.
- (g) Subtract the value of the Mars from that of Rahu. When the Jupiter falls in the Navamsa of the resulting value, the elder brother of the native dies.

## Prowess

If the Sun conjoins the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would be brave and bold. The Mars in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house makes the native very brave and instinctive. He jumps into the arena instinctively without caring for the safety or results. If the Mercury falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would always remain undecided. If it is the Moon that occupies the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would be patient and try to make adjustment with the prevailing circumstances and shuns from taking bold decisions. If the Jupiter falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, he would be a very judicious and well informed person to take the right decision at right time. The Venus in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house makes the native passionate and socially interactive. So he would be quarrelsome and diplomatic in behaviour, and his decisions would be more driven by social consideration more towards opposite sex. If the Saturn were posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would be lacking confidence and takes time in deciding to take any action. Therefore, he is ever slow and late in actions. If Rahu falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would be timid and sensitive to social attitude towards his actions. His brothers would not have longer life, but he leads a comfortable life bestowed with wealth, sons and wife. If Rahu is strong and aspected by a benefic planet, he holds independent and strong views and follows the path of action what he feels is right. He lives an elegant and prosperous life. He is bestowed with riches, vans, and servants and lives a very satisfactory life. If Ketu or Mandi falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would not lead a healthier life. He is likely to suffer from heart related disease. He would be a confused lot and unpredictable in behaviour.

It has been experience that the 3<sup>rd</sup> house is very much influenced by the state of Lagna. If the Lagna is influenced by the natural benefic as the lords of the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses; and no malefic planet spoils the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native acts as he likes and is a successful person.

If the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house spoils the Lagna or the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the



native would not be able to make an attempt in time or fail in his attempts. Similar results would be felt if the lords of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house from the 3<sup>rd</sup> plague the third house.

If the Jupiter and the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house conjoin in Lagna, the native will be prone to injuries from quadrupeds. However, the Lagna falls in a watery sign, the native would love water sports and prone to related dangers

If the Mars were conjoined with a strong planet, the native would be courageous and strong, and takes interest in singing and music.

If the Mars, lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house and its occupants were strong, the native would display his valour in the battlefield. He wins laurels and medals etc. during the periods and sub-periods of those planets.

The strong Trityesh in Shubh Vargas makes the native clean and sober in behaviour.

If the Trityesh is situated in his sign of fall or inimical sign and conjoins a malefic planet, the native would be very courageous. However, if Trityesh conjoins the Mars and falls in the sign of a malefic planet, energies of the native would be destroyed.

If Trityesh and Venus conjoin in Kendra or a trine house, the native would be strong and energetic and earns social recognition.

If the Venus falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house and falls behind the Sun, it causes sorrow, disease and danger. If it is ahead of the Sun, it offers favourable results.

## **Patience and Perseverance**

If the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house conjoins the Mars and falls in the sign of a malefic planet, the native shall be devoid of patience and strength.

If the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house conjoins the Venus that is ahead of the Sun in the zodiac, and falls in the Kendra or trine house, the native would have a great potential and shall be recognised on that account.

### **Clothes and Ornaments**

If lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house owned by a benefic planet or benefic and strong planet aspects it, the native would have abundant clothes and ornaments.

If the Mercury falls in the third house, the native gets elegant clothes and ornaments. If Trityesh and the Venus are strong, the native gets clothes and ornaments in abundance. If the Jupiter and Mercury conjoin either planets or aspect them, the native contributes towards religious discourses and gatherings.

If the Moon is strong and well placed in the horoscope, the native acquires beautiful clothes. However, if the Moon were conjoined with Rahu or Ketu he would have shabby clothes. The Jupiter and the Moon provide silken or rich

clothes. If the Venus conjoins the Moon, the native acquires colourful and good-looking clothes. If it is the Saturn, he likes black clothes.

The clothes alone fall in signification of the 4<sup>th</sup> house also.

The astrologer should keep in mind the related subjects of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house to make his prognosis more comprehensive. Health of younger brothers and their success or failure is indicated because the 3<sup>rd</sup> house relates to them and serves as Lagna to them. It being 12<sup>th</sup> to mother's house, 4<sup>th</sup>, it reflects 12<sup>th</sup> house signification to mother i.e. loss and reverses, illness and hospitalisation. Similarly, it reflects gains of the children and being 10<sup>th</sup> to 6<sup>th</sup> it also reflects ranks and gains of maternal uncle etc.

## 8 FOURTH HOUSE

The fourth natural house belongs to the feminine sign, Cancer, ruled by the Moon. The Jupiter and Neptune also get exalted in Cancer, so in this house. Hindu sages attribute this house to Goddess Parvati by her identification to the Moon. Therefore, the fourth house belongs to mother whereas it also signifies the father in tropical astrology, which is not supported by Hindu sages in any text. This house is the base of operations for collecting and organising the things for security. Therefore, the mother, home, land, inheritance, van and lastly the place of eternal peace i.e. grave and end of enterprise are well illustrated by this house.

This house may have a bearing in the beginning but it being 8<sup>th</sup> from the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the house of higher education: and hence contra-indicates it.

It also relates to the hidden treasure and mines, ponds and wells. This house also indicates the means of transport or conveyances. Food grains or agricultural produce fall in the ambit of the fourth house.

If the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house is strong and favourably placed and benefic planets conjoin or aspect the 4<sup>th</sup> house and its lord, the house flourishes.

Signification of the planets related to the fourth house is important in deciding the area of activity at a particular point of time. If the fourth house and Mars are strong and the latter is favourable to the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native would acquire real estates during the periods of the Mars and lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house or its significator. However, if they are unfavourable to each other, there may be loss due to investment in land, buildings and stone mines or stone store housing.

Similarly, if the Venus were so involved, the matters would be related to the vehicles. The Moon would indicate the mother's health and her approach to the native.

If the Saturn occupies this house and the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> house aspect it, the native would be hoarding his savings.

The Sun has a special signification in this house. According to 'Phala Deepika' the native is deprived of inherited property or whiles it away and starts his life afresh as an ordinary person. According to 'Jataka Parijata', the Sun or Mars in the 4<sup>th</sup> house in their debility or fall or in inimical sign, the native would not own a house.

While examining the 4<sup>th</sup> house, over all patterns of the horoscope and signification in relation to other houses should be taken into consideration.

### **Signs in the Fourth House:**

The fourth house is the representative of midnight in the horoscope that

indicates the beginning of the last quarter of the day. This way it signifies security, peace, fixed assets, transfer and posting, mother, last quarter of life, heart, agricultural land and possessions, social prestige and conveyance. It also signifies inheritance, hidden treasure and education. Let us first discuss the effects of various signs in the 4<sup>th</sup> house.

**Aries:** Mars becomes the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> house. If the Mars were strong, the native would be bubbling with the energy to undertake arduous tasks related to the land and agriculture and become rich and comfortable. He would also be sexy and hence establishes illicit relations with other ladies. All other signification of 4<sup>th</sup> house would flourish.

**Taurus:** The native would be endowed with social prestige and honour. He would be religious and serves the government or the employer well to become very comfortable in life. The Venus becomes the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses thereby becoming a Karaka planet. If the Venus is strong, the native will be respectable, honourable and popular person. He may hold influence and leadership in politics also. Family life would be very peaceful.

**Gemini:** The native takes advantage of the opposite sex. He becomes comfortable from water and forest. The Mercury becomes the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses. Therefore, it is not a favourable place for the spouse who tries to dominate than cooperation. If the Mars aspects the Mercury and the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the father may die in early age. If the Venus and Moon conjoin the Mercury, the mother may develop mental problems.

**Cancer:** The Moon becomes the lord of the natural 4<sup>th</sup> house and the sign lord. Therefore the native would always be comfortable with brothers, property, conveyance and servants. His family life would also be very peaceful. However, if the Moon is weak, he may suffer from chest ailments, mother may have unsteady health. If Rahu conjoins the Moon, especially in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native would suffer from epileptic fits.

**Leo:** The native becomes proud and arrogant. He keeps the company of the wicked friends to become comfortable in life. His character is also not reliable. Similar characteristics would also be found in his mother. If the Sun is weak and influenced by the Saturn or Rahu, the native lives away from home. If he were a servant, he endures very many transfers. He may have daughters only.

**Virgo:** The native become very comfortable and rich due to co-operation of the opposite sex, service to the government, religiousness and enterprise. He leads the friendly group and possesses a balanced mind devoid of arrogance and pride. The learned ones respect him. He is always respectful to his teachers.

**Libra:** The native associates himself with the unwanted elements of the

society. His family may be small but he lives with other big families and numerous servants. He makes himself comfortable through arrogance and unethical means.

The Venus becomes lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> house. Eleventh house being 6<sup>th</sup> from the 4<sup>th</sup> indicates unsteady health of the mother, if Rahu, Saturn Ketu or Mars afflicts the Venus. Therefore she after a prolonged illness. 4<sup>th</sup> house and Venus are signifiers of materialism and sex. Therefore, the native becomes very sexy, if the Venus falls in 7<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house. Similarly afflicted Venus from Saturn or Rahu and posited in the 9<sup>th</sup>, 12<sup>th</sup> or even in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house takes the native out of birthplace. This should be a guiding principle for other houses and signification.

**Scorpio:** The native would be devoid of intelligence and perseverance. The challenging situations and crisis would always surround him. The enemies destroy his strength, wealth and capabilities. His friends also do not think of his salvation because they also lack intelligence and wisdom. The Mars becomes the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the Mars is Yogakaraka planet and bestows properties, wealth, social prestige and influence or an honourable post in the government or benefits from that.

**Sagittarius:** The native earns laurels and wealth from battle. People praise his valour and qualities. He lives a very comfortable life. He enjoys the comforts of van and flourishes through his own industriousness. The Jupiter becomes the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses- Kendradhipati Dosha. Therefore, periods and sub-periods of Jupiter create disturbance in life.

**Capricorn:** The native becomes rich from water-related products and activities. He also earns favour and support of his friends as he treats them well. Some woman of a rich family proves very helpful in making his life comfortable and prosperous. The Saturn becomes lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, the Saturn becomes a Yogakaraka planet. If, it is strong, the native earns name. Fame, wealth and property in abundance. However, the Saturn in conjunction or aspect of Rahu makes the native very selfish. If the Saturn is weak, the native's sons do not have cordial relations with him.

**Aquarius:** the native becomes comfortable with the help and co-operation of opposite sex and gets delicious eatables. He remains happy with cultured language and behaviour. He becomes popular in the society. He gets help and co-operation from his mother and friends too. However, if the Saturn is weak or Rahu conjoins or aspects it, the native shall experience the contrary effects. The family tends to be conservative. Home is loaded with much work and responsibilities. So nothing remains systematised.

**Pisces:** The native would be dress-loving person. He seeks solace in Ashrams and hostels. He would be a learned and talented person. He would

be serious, charitable and philanthropic. His mother loves him very much. He also becomes popular due to his talent and tendencies. He would be devoid of all the characteristics if the Jupiter were weak or afflicted. He earns wealth through business of water-related products or sea transport or water business.

## **Lord of the Fourth House, Chaturthaish, in Different Houses:**

➤ **Chaturthaish in Lagna:** The native and his father live in love. So would be with his mother. He would be bestowed with education, land, properties, van and all comforts. He would be famous and recognised more due to his father.

➤ **Chaturthaish in Second House:** If it is a benefic planet, the native looks after his father very well. His father makes use of native's wealth. If it is a malefic planet the father and son do not have cordial relations. The native would be very comfortable with varied properties. He would be courageous and honourable. He would also be diplomatic.

➤ **Chaturthaish in Third House:** The native troubles his parents very much. He would be bold and talented. He accumulates wealth by dint of his own efforts. However, his relations with uncles and their relatives remain cordial.

➤ **Chaturthaish in Fourth House;** The native enhances his father's prestige. He would be well learned and recognised person. He would own all kinds of properties and lives a very comfortable life. He also takes advantage of his father's wealth. He also loves his spouse very much.

➤ **Chaturthaish in Fifth House:** The native receives wealth from his father. His good social deeds make him famous. He would be bestowed with sons and he would look after them well. He accumulates wealth through his own efforts. He lives a comfortable and religious life

➤ **Chaturthaish in Sixth House:** If a malefic planet is the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native spoils his mother's hidden treasure. He would also be critical of his father's drawbacks. He would be arrogant, cunning and corrupt.

➤ **Chaturthaish in Seventh House:** The native would be a well-learned person but he seldom speaks in public meetings. He foregoes his paternal properties. If a malefic planet becomes the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house, the spouse does not take care

of native's father. If it is a benefic planet, the spouse looks after the elders well. If the Venus or Mars were the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native's wife would develop illicit relations with other persons.

➤ **Chaturthaish in Eighth House:** The native would be engaged in bad deeds. He would be devoid of health and wealth. He would be arrogant and have suicidal tendencies.

➤ **Chaturthaish in Ninth House:** The native would be a popular personality and enjoys social prestige. He lives a comfortable life. He would be internally attached to his father but outwardly he would not side by him. If the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house happens to be the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house, the Venus or Mars may be come so, it becomes a Yogakaraka planet and makes the native intelligent, well educated and owns real estate.

➤ **Chaturthaish in Tenth House:** The native would possess dignity, wealth and knowledge of chemicals and medicines. He leads a disciplined a pure life. If a malefic planet becomes the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native's father starts living with some other woman dispelling the native. If it were a benefic planet, father of native the native establishes illicit relations only.

➤ **Chaturthaish in Eleventh House:** The native would talented, charitable and always engaged in good deeds. He would be very much attached to his father and worships him. He lives a comfortable and long life.

➤ **Chaturthaish in Twelfth House:** The native would be lazy and stupid. He would be devoid of property and paternal comforts. His father may live in far off land or may be short lived.

## Effects of a Planet in the Fourth House:

➤ **The Sun:** The native would not be very intelligent. His health would be unsteady and so his life. However, he would face the opposition boldly. He may while away inherited property and then live his own life from the beginning. He would be prone to heart trouble. He would sympathise with the people and a gentle speaker too. He may receive financial help from his uncle.

➤ **The Moon:** The native would be well educated and lives a comfortable life. He would be easily attracted towards other ladies. He would have the comforts of conveyance. He likes

non-vegetarian foods.

➤ **The Mars:** The native would have abundant energy but he would have misunderstanding and frequent quarrels with the spouse and family members. He would be prone to fire and accidents. He may not flourish in his birthplace. He frequently visits other's houses. He lives in an ordinary house. The Mars is in natural house of its fall.

➤ **The Mercury:** The native would be very intelligent and learned fellow. He would be rich but devoid of peaceful family life. If a benefic planet aspects it the native would have adverse effects.

➤ **The Jupiter:** The Jupiter is in the natural house of exaltation. He would always lead a very comfortable and prosperous life. He would possess real estate, conveyance and social prestige. He would be an attractive personality.

➤ **The Venus:** The native would be a fortunate person who has good education, magnificent house and a very comfortable and prosperous family life. However, he would be dominated by the opposite sex.

➤ **The Saturn:** The native lives in a depleted house. He would be devoid of brothers or they would be short lived. The native's sons, wife and servants disrespect him. He would also be envious.

➤ **Rahu:** The native would remain shabbily dressed and has friendship with undesirable persons. He troubles his brothers. Contrarily, if Rahu falls in Aries, Taurus or Cancer, the native would have all the comforts. He opposes his spouse.

➤ **Ketu:** The native's mother may be short lived or he may be devoid of her comforts in an early age. He would be devoid of friends also. He always remains worried and distressed. He would destroy the inherited wealth also. However, if Ketu is exalted or well aspected, the native gets all comforts.

## Two Planets in Fourth House

➤ **Sun-Moon:** The native would be devoid of intelligence and wealth. He would be lacking in comforts of brothers and sons. He would be unimpressive and lacking in friendship. He would always face some problem. He worries for others.

➤ **Sun-Mars:** The native would be arrogant, sinful and jeal-



ous. He would be devoid of all material comforts and friendship. He shall have to labour very hard.

>■ **Sun-Mercury:** The native shall have fat body and curved nose. He would be elegant and wealthy like a king. He will have scanty sons. He would be a patriot but love the wicked also. He would be prone to cold-related diseases.

>■ **Sun-Jupiter:** The native would be sweet and gentle in conversation but secretive also. He would own good property and live a comfortable life.

>■ **Sun-Venus:** The native would be poor, sorrowful and subjugated to others. He would always remain at crossroads to the society. He may be an addict and greedy.

>■ **Sun-Saturn:** The native would be wicked and live in abject poverty. His close relatives trouble him more than others.

>■ **Sun-Rahu:** The native would remain lost in daydreaming and would not be mentally active. Usually he remains so until 39<sup>th</sup> year.

>■ **Sun-Ketu:** The native may be hard of hearing. It is indicative of the descendants' trouble.

>■ **Moon-Mars:** The native would be devoid of peace and wealth. He would be irritable and arrogant. However, if the Saturn or Mercury does not fall in the 4<sup>th</sup> house or aspects it the native shall not be poor.

>■ **Moon-Mercury:** The native would be a fortunate fellow. He will be blessed with land, house, van, friends, brothers and sons too. He would understand the secrets of life and live in peace.

>■ **Moon-Jupiter:** The native would be a learned and knowledgeable person. He may act as secretary or consultant. He would be rich and comfortable. He would be bestowed with good brothers.

>■ **Moon-Venus:** The native would lead a very comfortable life with comforts of the spouse and co-operation from the opposite sex. He will be a popular person and may be engaged in shipping or water surface transportation activities.

>■ **Moon-Saturn:** The native would be a wealthy person engaged in shipping trade. He would be interested in mining and exploration also. He will be a notable person in the society. He will be a well-built person who is capable of crushing his opponents. His father may die in an accident or may be killed

by a weapon. If some malefic planet aspects the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native would die of water or water borne diseases. Others would utilise his accumulated wealth after his death.

➤ ■ **Moon-Rahu:** This stellar configuration improves the natal chart, thereby blocking ill effects of all the malefic planets. However, mother of the native shall suffer in the first four years of his life; and may meet an accidental death.

➤ ■ **Moon-Ketu:** The native would be virtuous and calm person. If the Mercury does not afflict or adversely aspect the Moon or the 4<sup>th</sup> house there are problems regarding property and inheritance.

➤ ■ **Mars-Mercury:** The native shall experience the combined effects of the planets until 45<sup>th</sup> year of age. If the Mars is not spoilt or afflicted, the native shall experience very favourable effects.

➤ ■ **Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be skilful and sinful. He will have a sound financial status and leads a comfortable life. He would be a stable minded person who will be connected to the state in any form and benefit from that. He will be respectful to gods and the teacher or guide. However, Vridha Yavana-jataka differs to state that he will have scanty sons. He will be mean and defeated. He will be passionate.

➤ ■ **Mars-Venus:** The native would be devoid of friends, brothers and sons. He suffers from mental tension and discomfiture. He may be a gifted person but he would be devoid of character. His knowledge will be very shallow. He would be a passionate person. The ancestors might have lived a very magnificent life but the native brings bad luck with him. His uncle causes a great harm to the native.

➤ ■ **Mars-Saturn:** The native would be devoid of comforts of life and food. His own close relatives would dispel him. He will be sinful. He will not have friends. If Ketu does not aspect the stellar combination, the native shall purchase agricultural land. The life will be very turbulent and full of crisis.

➤ ■ **Mars-Rahu:** If the Mars is not malefic or receives benefic aspect from some planet, and Rahu is strong, the native enjoys royal grandeur.

➤ ■ **Mars-Ketu:** This stellar combination indicates trouble to the native's brothers and sons. Brother's finances and profession may dwindle down. The son's health would be unsteady and

he will have to spend substantially on his health.

➤ **Mercury-Jupiter:** The native shall be courageous and bold. He shall be rich and respectable. He shall have many friends and his enemies would be finished. He shall be intelligent and merciful. He shall enjoy a better social status than his elders shall.

»- **Mercury-Venus:** The native would be an important functionary in the government. He would be a fortunate person, endowed with friends, sons and brothers. He will be a noble person. His profession, related to the electrical and electronic goods or animals, shall prove very auspicious for him.

➤■ **Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be stupid and sinful. He will be devoid of brothers. His own persons shall not pay any respect to him. He would be devoid of food even. His health would not remain steady.

➤■ **Mercury-Rahu:** The native would be very selfish like a hawk. However, he would prove very stupid for others.

➤ **Mercury-Ketu:** This is a very malefic combination for mother and the children. If they live, they would be the cause of the destruction of native's wealth.

➤ **Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be an affluent person who is endowed with friends, wealth and conveyances. He would be a religious person. However, this is not a favourable stellar combination for the spouse. The native may have a son that indicates the death or depart of the spouse.

➤ **Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be a minister or consultant in the government or public organisation. He will be a loving person and has many friends, and brothers. He is always successful. He takes love as the supreme wealth.

➤ **Jupiter-Rahu:** The native will have peace of mind and his mother would live a healthy and comfortable life. However, this is not a favourable stellar combination for the father.

➤■ **Jupiter-Ketu:** If a malefic aspect does not affect the stellar combination, the native will experience favourable effects regarding his education and children.

➤■ **Venus-Saturn:** The native gets wealth from the friends. His behaviour towards others would be appreciable. He grows with state favour. The intoxicant shall destroy the native.

## Three Planets in the fourth House:

- **Sun-Moon-Mars:** The native would be mentally unstable and devoid of intelligence and reasoning. He will be irritant and quarrelsome. He will suffer from digestive trouble.
- **Sun-Moon-Mercury:** The native would be ungrateful and lacks cultured manners and behaviour. He may be an educated person and enjoy social status. He shall have to labour very hard to achieve health and happiness.
- **Sun-Moon-Jupiter:** The native would be devoid of wealth and wisdom. He may be sinful and diseased. He will have irritable temperament.
- **Sun-Moon-Venus:** The native would be arrogant and unscrupulous. Other persons would keep his mind disturbed. He will be passionate and create illicit relations with other women. He would be unjust. He would be engaged in micro-jobs and swing between poverty and richness.
- **Sun-Moon-Saturn:** The native would be arrogant and often talk against his teachers and the learned persons. He will keep bad company.
- **Sun-Moon-Rahu:** This stellar combination adversely affects the peace of mind, mother and wealth.
- **Sun-Moon-Ketu:** The stellar combination is inauspicious for the sons and peace of mind. He may not be an intelligent fellow but he shall be quite rich.
- **Sun-Mars-Mercury:** The native shall have the capacity to start several things at a time. He would be a man of stiff nature and react violently against any mischief. He may be devoid of good family. He would be averse to learning.
- **Sun-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be materialistic, ungrateful and devoid of honour and prestige. He keeps a bad company and his relations with the family members never remain cordial.
- **Sun-Mars-Venus:** The native would be very comfortable in life and have very many servants. He would be attracted to literary activities. He shall have stiff nature. However, he shall be timid.
- **Sun-Mars-Saturn:** The native will be stupid and shameless. The trouble haunts his life. He may not live very long.
- **Sun-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be greedy and

passionate. His life would be full of sufferings. He shall engage in unethical activities. He remains tense for his pleasure. He may have some defect in his eyes.

>- **Sun-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be ungrateful, unabashed. His character shall not be commendable in any manner. He will have defective nails.

>- **Sun-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would dread from company of bad friends. He shall be rebellious and sinister in nature.

»- **Sun-Mercury-Rahu:** They are not compatible in nature. Therefore, they offer their effects independently.

>- **Sun-Mercury-Ketu:** The native may be kind but the relatives, especially the nephews, would destroy his wealth and forgetting his goodness would always be revengeful.

>- **Sun-Jupiter-Venus:** This stellar configuration is very favourable for the spouse, as this is the 10<sup>th</sup> house from the 7<sup>th</sup>. The luck of native shall begin to shine after the marriage. His spouse shall be good looking and sweet in temperament,

>- **Sun-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be obstinate and untruthful. He gets money from others He would be a cursed person who is devoid of wisdom, money and sense of justice.

➤ **Sun-Jupiter-Rahu:** The native may not get the government-related job. Other people would not behave with him nicely.

>- **Sun-Jupiter-Ketu:** The sun's signification shall suffer. Therefore the father shall experience untoward effects. The native would not be mentally active and shall while away the inherited property and start his career afresh.

>- **Sun-Venus-Saturn:** The native may lack or have some extra body part. He would not be a gifted person. The spouse also is not lucky to be rich. They would lack mutual understanding.

>- **Sun-Venus-Rahu:** The spouse, mother and cow shall never be in peace and good health.

>- **Sun-Venus-Ketu:** The ancestral house would not suit the native's family to live in. The spouse shall suffer in every manner.

>- **Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be well educated, religious and disciplined. He shuns sin and Bad Company.

>- **Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be comfortable in every respect. He would exercise his influence in state officers and leaders.

>- **Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native would love travelling and lacks good behaviour. He may be devoid of sons.

**>- Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native would be mentally unsteady, and remains, always, on cross roads with mother. However, he would be studious and skilled in talking. This configuration also reflects reverses to the native and sorrows in the family. However, he maintains outwardly show and shape.

**>- Moon-Mars-Rahu:** The native takes birth legs first. Life of the father is affected and may even pass away before his birth.

**>- Moon-Mars-Ketu:** The parents and the sons are adversely affected. The native may have son late in life- 48<sup>th</sup> year. If he produces a son in early he would not have cordial relations with him.

**>- Moon-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be healthy, wealthy and influential person. He crushes his opponents like a king.

**>■ Moon-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be a kind and capable person. He would remain in the company of the gentlemen. His female friends shall enhance his name and fame.

**>• Moon-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be a prominent member of the family. He would be a capable and respectable person. He would be very much attached to his parents. The native may suffer from mental ailment that causes fits.

**>• Moon-Mercury-Rahu:** This not a good stellar configuration for the father. He may drown in water.

**>- Moon-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would bear good body and behaviour. He would be a leading personality and command prestige and honour. He would exercise influence on his group or society.

**>- Moon-Jupiter- Saturn:** The native would be healthy, mentally stable and prosperous. He would be rich and have many sons. He would be influential and leading personality of the society.

**>■ Moon-Jupiter-Rahu:** The stellar configuration is not favourable for the mother. She would lead a troublesome life. Her health would also remain unsteady.

**>- Moon-Jupiter-Ketu:** The native would lead life in despair. Pilgrimage and travels would not offer any significant gains.

**>- Moon-Venus-Saturn:** The native would have a great patience. He would have very close relations with his elder sister-in-law. He may be a representative of the state.

**>■ Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be an imposing personality and enjoy social prestige; He would have very good sons and lead a comfortable life.

**>- Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be very approaching,

healthy and influential person. He will have several brothers and lives a comfortable life.

**5^ Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be a hardhearted person. He would be greedy and sinful. He would be devoid of friends and try to create illicit relations with other ladies. He may develop eye trouble or blood and neurological complications.

>- It should be noted that Mars and Saturn would always offer untoward results; and any other planet that may conjoin the configuration shall also become malefic.

>- **Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be well-behaved person and enjoy social prestige. He will have an attractive body carriage. However, the children may be delayed or denied.

>- **Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be a well-contented person and likes to earn just for maintenance of life.

>- **Mars-Jupiter-Ketu:** The native's luck may not shine till 45<sup>th</sup> year of age. His sons may also experience untoward effects till 45. However, his brothers would be very co-operative with the native.

>- **Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be ill natured and stonehearted person. He would keep away from the gentlemen. If the Jupiter aspects the configuration, it would have favourable effect on the wealth and property. Divine help would come forth in the hour of crisis.

>- **Mars-Saturn-Rahu:** Mars and Saturn destroy good effects of any planet that conjoins them. The native would live in a semi-pucca house.

>• **Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The stellar configuration casts its ill effects on family life and sources of income. He would be attractive, religious and devoid of opponents. He will have several sons.

>■ **Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn;** The native would be blessed one. He would be religious and charitable towards his teachers and brothers. He would be a good rector of Mantras and command social respect.

>■ **Mercury-Jupiter-Rahu:** The native would be rich and miser too. He hoards wealth for the coming generation.

**5^ Mercury-Jupiter-Ketu:** The native would be a very lucky person and enjoy all comforts of life in every respect. He would be healthy, wealthy and prosperous.

>- **Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The planetary configuration offers very favourable results. He would be a leading personality. He would be blessed with name, fame, wealth and knowledge. In reality he

would be blessed one who would be very co-operative and kind to his brothers and respectful to his teachers. He would recite Mantras and religious scriptures efficiently.

**>- Jupiter-Saturn-Rahu:** This is a violent configuration and the native has the potential of injuries and accidents.

**>- Jupiter-Saturn-Ketu:** This is an unlucky configuration. The native suffers from sorrows, anxiety and worries more regarding the children.

## **Four Planets in the Fourth House:**

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be devoid of intelligence and hate. He would be fearful and remains aloof from peer group.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be aggressive and characterless. He remains devoid of children and peace of mind

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native would be devoid of intelligence, friends and wealth. He would be ugly and defeated. He may be engaged in foreign services.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native would be lazy, uninspiring, quarrelsome and sadistic in nature.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be ambitious in nature. He would be lowest in the family. He would be devoid of any notable characteristic.

**Sun-Moon- Mercury-Venus:** The native would be ugly looking and devoid of hair. He would be devoid of love; and remains engaged in foreign services. The native would be a noble person who does noble deeds.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Saturn:** This is not an auspicious configuration. The native would have putrid mind and earns his living through unethical means. He indulges with other



ladies and his character is deplorable.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be unscrupulous and quarrelsome. His language would be tough and stingy. He may suffer from malady and also he is not careful in dressing himself.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be lazy and cruel. He would be fond of prostitutes and is ruined by the ladies.

**Sun-Moon-Venus-Saturn:** The configuration is not an auspicious one. The native does not give good looks and engages in unethical acts. He would love gambling and loses money. However, he is a good diplomat.

**Sun-Mars- Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be courageous and understands the march of times. He may be a spinner or a travelling vendor. He would be devoid of peace. He would indulge with other ladies.

**Sun-Mars- Mercury-Venus:** The native would be very arrogant and prone to injuries and ailments. He may be engaged in air related or telecommunication jobs.

**Sun-Mars- Mercury-Saturn:** The native may not have attractive eyes and may suffer from night blindness. He would be engaged in agriculture related job. He may be under the patronage of some elderly women. He would be sinful in acts.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be all time busy and untruthful. He would be a non-forgiving person and wicked too.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be unjust and arrogant. However, he would try to act as a learned and religious person. He would be carefree about

his clothes.

**Sun-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be childless even after having two wives. He would lead a good moral character but would be vegetative in life.

**Sun-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be a capable and prosperous person and have several servants. He would be charitable and fearless person.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be very learned and intelligent fellow. He may become head of the state or advisor to the head of the state.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be truthful, merciful and lover of talent. He seeks the company of the learned. However, he lacks faith and confidence in others.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be very rich and popular. He may become a director or head of an organisation. He would be a successful administrator.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be a very important person. He would be very industrious. He would be merciful and surrounded by good gentry.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be talented and intelligent. He may be proud but wishes well of others. He takes pleasure in serving the gentry.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be respectful, truth telling, and conscious worker. He remains in the company of the saints.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be very helpful to the people and works for social uplift. He lives a dispassionate life. He would be respectable and honourable. He comes out victorious in struggles, competi-

tions, contests and quarrels.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Rahu:** This is a configuration of unfriendly planets yet they cooperate to offer good and favourable effects after the age of 42 years. The signification before 42 years is of no significance. In other words the native's luck smiles after 42 years.

**Moon-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be a good businessman who accumulates wealth. He would be impressive and famous.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter -Venus:** The native would be hateful, dispassionate, clear and straight in speaking. He would be just and honourable.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would seek the company of the learned, religious and educated persons. He would be thrifty, very rich and capable person. He would enjoy a very respectable status in the society.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very intelligent, industrious and studious. He would be very rich and his knowledge of the law and tradition shall be very good. He would be merciful and interested in instrumental music.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn-Rahu:** This is a configuration that binds the native with his home and family. He flourishes with the help and co-operation from his family members and relatives. The most favoured members and relatives of the native are uncles and in-laws.

## **Five Planets in Fourth House:**

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be ungrateful and have a long stomach region. He may suffer from anal diseases and would be devoid of moustache.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be irreligious, mate-

realistic and non-dependable. He would be of unstable nature and always in trouble.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be ambitious, unclear and poor. He would indulge in his self-maintenance only.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be unabashed and disinterested in general welfare. He would always think of acquiring weapons.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native may not come from a high family. He would be subordinated to others and suffer from ills of labour.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would have beautiful hair. He would be lazy and would not exercise any influence. Many enemies shall trouble him.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be dull and ill. He may suffer from T.B. He would have hardly any friend.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be temperamentally bad and likes to eat many things at a time. He would be poor and troubled by his sons.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be diseased, troubled from the state and always uncomfortable. He would be a great Vyasani (trader)

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be very uncomfortable, not guilty but remains in the company of the backbiters. He remains clean and tidy. He receives favour from head of the state; and may be a high officer in the state.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be sinful, poor and hated by the learned. He would observe rules of law.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native may ignore his religion but he follows other religions. He also ignores the code of good character.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be unabashed, lacking self-respect. He would be rich, comfortable, influential and popular person, but he would not be well educated.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native is meticulous in taking bath and religious sermons. He would be a talented person and efficient administrator of justice.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be an impressive and honourable person. He would be well educated and forgiving. He would worship the deity and teacher.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very merciful and given to literature. He would be a good, rich and religious person.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would receive favour from the state; and would be comfortable in life. He would be very learned and

forgiving.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very irritant, considerate and bold. He would be a poet and follow the learned.

## Six planets in the fourth house:

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be nonliving, arrogant and careless about his dress. The number of girls would be more among the children.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be ungrateful, sinful, stupid, shameless and of doubtful disposition.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be wicked, uneducated, loves to eat non-vegetarian food and is mischievous in natures.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The naive would be untruthful, uncomfortable in life. He serves the tainted fellows in search of comforts.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native keeps the company of the undesirable element; and he would not be a forgiving person. He would also shun from scriptures and religious canons.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be hard-working, talented, untruthful and ever ready for pilgrimage. However, he would be merciless.

## Relations with Brothers and Sisters:

4<sup>th</sup> house is 2<sup>nd</sup> from the 3<sup>rd</sup>. Therefore, this is the Dhan Sthana of the 3<sup>rd</sup>. It is naturally related to the relations with brothers and sisters in consonance with the general principle of houses.

- >■ If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house were a benefic and strong planet and aspected by a benefic planet, the native would be respected and held in high esteem by his brothers.
- > If the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house falls in trine, Kendra or 11<sup>th</sup> house and also is placed in Vaisheshikamsa and the malefic planet does not aspect it, the native would uplift his brothers.
- > If a malefic planet falls in the sign of its fall or that is conjoined with the Sun in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native would not maintain cordial relations with his brothers and friends.

## Conveyance

The 4<sup>th</sup> house and the Venus are the signifiers of the conveyance, and comforts and conveniences in life. The reader should not be baffled that the signifier of 4<sup>th</sup> house being the Moon has been excluded here. It is because

the signification has been considered; and the Moon being the significator of the mother has been excluded. The Venus being the significator of the conveyance and material convenience has also been taken into consideration regarding conveyance. But this does not mean that the Moon has been excluded

- If the 4<sup>th</sup> house and the Moon are strong and aspected by the benefic planets, the native enjoys the comforts of conveyances.
- >- If the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house falls in its own house i.e. 4<sup>th</sup>, and the Mercury conjoins it and other benefic planets aspect them, the native enjoys the comforts of conveyances. Similar results should be expected even when the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house falls in a benefic sign or Navamsa also.
- If the Moon is connected with the Lagna and the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house conjoins it, the native enjoys the comforts of conveyance.
- >- If the Moon conjoins a benefic planet in the 4<sup>th</sup> or 2<sup>nd</sup> house and a benefic sign owns that house, the native enjoys van comforts.
- If the Moon and lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house fall in Lagna and lord of the Lagna also conjoins them, the native enjoys the comforts of fast means of transport and travelling.
- >■ If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house conjoins the Venus in the Lagna, the native enjoys the comforts of van.
- >■ If the full Moon and strong Venus find place in a Kendra or trine house, the native enjoys the comforts of van. If the Jupiter also conjoins them, the native is blessed with material comforts- magnificent clothes and ornaments.
- >■ If the Lagnesh conjoins the Moon, Venus and the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native enjoys the comforts of excellent vans. If the Jupiter, instead of Lagnesh, conjoins them and they find place in a trine house or Kendra, similar effects should come off.
- If the Jupiter conjoins the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native enjoys comforts of a magnificent van.
- >■ If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house conjoins a benefic planet in the 10<sup>th</sup> house that constitutes a Rajyoga and the native enjoys a magnificent royal conveyance.
- »- If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house falls in a Kendra and the lord of that Kendra house occupies the Lagna, the native owns vans.

>- If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the Lagnesh occupies the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native owns vans and ornaments.

>■ If the Mahadasha of a ruling planet is operative, the Antardasha or Pratyantardasha of a planet connected with the 4<sup>th</sup> house provides van. Similarly, if the Antara or Pratyantara of a ruling planet in the Mahadasha of a planet signifying the 4<sup>th</sup> house provides van.

>■ If at least one planet that is connected with the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup>, Lagnesh or the Lagna itself, the Dasha of that planet bestows van on the native.

## Transfer:

>- If the 4<sup>th</sup> house and its lord are conjoined or aspected by the Saturn, Sun, Rahu and the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the person leaves his place of residence. If the native is a public servant, he has to face frequent transfers.

## Magnificent Life:

>■ If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 4<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house and the Mars falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native becomes the head of a stat, or a very high official. Similar effects should be expected if the Mars owns the 11 house and the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house falls there.

➤ If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house and the planet aspecting the 4<sup>th</sup> house fall in a trine or Kendra house; and the planet that is posited in the 4h house bestow royal seat, residence, prestige and popularity. His brothers love and respect him.

➤ If the Mercury is posited in its sign of exaltation and falls in a trine or Kendra House, it provides education, van, property and immense wealth.

>■ If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house and the planet posited therein, and the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house and the planet posited therein are strong and in their Shubha Vargas; and they are connected with the Lagnesh, they provide long life, magnificent conveyance, immense wealth and prestigious and comfortable life provided those 4 planets are also connected among themselves . This is a Rajyoga.

➤ If all the 4 planets i.e. the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house and the planet

posited therein, and the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house and the planet posited therein are strongly placed in the chart, they provide immense wealth, honour and conveyance.

>- If the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> houses are connected with the Lagnesh and are very strong, they bless the native with highest post of honour and prestige, immense wealth, shining luck and success in all the projects he undertakes.

This is of vital importance to remember that if the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses are strong and connected with the Lagna, they offer very favourable results. If they are weak, they give very malefic results. However, if some are strong and some are weak, mixed effects would be available to the native. Similarly, if the planet posited in a house, its lord and the significating planet are weak, they give very malefic effects.

»- If the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house is posited in an inimical sign or in the sign of its fall and is placed in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house i.e. 6<sup>th</sup> from the 4<sup>th</sup> house lord aspects or conjoins it, the native gets a very ordinary van of lower grade

»- If an exalted and benefic planet is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> or Lagna and the Lagnesh aspects it, the native shall suffer due to the conveyance in the end.

➤ If the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house or Jupiter is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and in a favourable (Saumya) Nakshatra, the native gets the state owned conveyance after a long wait.

However, if the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house or Jupiter is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, or conjoined with a malefic planet, is combust, in the sign of its fall or enemy, the native would be devoid of comforts of conveyance and splendour in life.

However if that is placed in his own sign and is very strong, the native enjoys the comforts of life and van permanently.

If the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> house are strong and posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house or aspect it, the native enjoys fortunes

➤ If the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house or aspect the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native receives Guard of honour of the army and finds favour from the heads of states.

➤■ If the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses are related to the Lagna and the Jupiter aspects them, the native receives state decoration.

»- If the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses are strong and a benefic planet conjoins them, the native would be the com-



mander of forces with honour and popularity.

➤ If the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in a trine or Kendra house and the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house, conjoined with the Jupiter or Venus, the native heads a state, immense wealth and very comfortable vans. If the 9<sup>th</sup> house owns a benefic sign, similar effects would be available even if the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house is not posited in the trine or Kendra house.

➤ If lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house conjoins the lords of the 1<sup>st</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses, the native would be a very strong and imposing head of the state and many countries owe allegiance to him.

➤■ If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house is either the Jupiter or Venus and strong, the native would have a fleet of vans provided that planet falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in a trine or Kendra house.

➤■ If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with the Jupiter and Venus and find place in the 9<sup>th</sup> house when the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> house or in a trine or Kendra house, the native heads a state and a fleet of vans and guards surround.

## RAJYOGA:

>> If a benefic planet finds place in Kendra, the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is posited in Kendra and an exalted planet occupies the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native becomes the head of state.

➤ If the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house whose lord finds place in Lana of aspects it, the native would head a state.

➤■ If the 9<sup>th</sup> house is under the aspect of a benefic planet, the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house conjoins a benefic planet and an exalted planet is posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native heads a state.

➤ If the lords of Lagna, 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house is related to Lagna, the native becomes the head of a state.

>> If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house conjoins the Jupiter and Venus; and they fall in trine, Kendra or 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native may become a minister or in-charge of a region.

>- If the lords of 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> house are strong and the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house aspects or conjoins them or they exchange places, the native becomes the head of state.

## Public Life or Politics:

- If the Lagnesh conjoins or aspects the 4<sup>th</sup> house, its lord and the Moon, and they are strong, the native becomes a leading politician.
- If the 4<sup>th</sup> house, its lord and the Moon are conjoined or aspected by the Lagnesh but they receive malefic influence from the malefic planets, the native may enter politics but he shall be a failure.
- If the 4<sup>th</sup> house, its lord and the Moon are conjoined or aspected by Rahu, the native would face uprising against him, which may be termed as revolution.
- If the Mahadasha lord is the lord of sign of constituent planet of Yoga, the Antardasha of such a planet bestows the splendour to the native.

## Luck:

- If the lords of 1<sup>st</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> house and its lord finds place in Lagna in a benefic sign, the native enjoys a very comfortable and peaceful life. If the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the enemies would torment him.
- If the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and no benefic planet aspects it or that is strong, the native's enemies prove luckier during the Dasha period of the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house.
- If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house conjoins a benefic planet, the enemies prove luckier during the period of its Dasha. If a malefic planet conjoins the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native regains lost status after the Dasha of the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house is over.

## Land:

- >- If the 4<sup>th</sup> house owns a benefic sign, and its lord conjoins with a benefic planet; and significator of the 4<sup>th</sup> house is also posited in a benefic house, the native becomes a big land lord.
- >- If the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> house are conjoined in a benefic sign and the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native hits at buried wealth.

- >- If lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses conjoin and fall in the 4<sup>th</sup> house; and lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house conjoins a benefic planet in a benefic sign, the native gets the buried wealth.
- >- If lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house is inimical to the Lagnesh, the native's land and building is destroyed during its Dasha/ Antardasha. If a planet is conjoined with the Saturn, Mars and Gullika, The native may die due to land and estate.
- >- If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house is posited in its sign of fall, inimical sign and occupies Kagan, School or Antakya portion of shashtyamsa, malefic planet conjoins or aspects it, the native destroys his property and land.

## House and Building:

- If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house of the natal chart, the native lives in an old house.
- If lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house is a benefic planet and the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house is strong or placed in Gopuramsa etc., the native gets a well built house
- If a strong planet falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup> house is strong and the Lagnesh is very strong, the native owns a magnificent house with boundary and top tower.
- The number of strong planets in Lagna, trine and Kendra house indicate the houses native would own.
- If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 4<sup>th</sup> house with a malefic planet, the native loses the land and post also. Similar effects would be felt if the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house falls in Kruramsa, Mrityu Shashtyamsa and conjoins the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house also.

## Mother:

- >- If the Venus or Moon, in Kendra, is strong and a benefic planet aspects that and also that planet falls in Shubha Vargas; and also the 4<sup>th</sup> house is strong, the native's mother lives long
- If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house is weak and posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house of the natal chart; and a malefic planet that is aspected by a malefic planet, falls in Lagna, the mother of native does not live long.
- If the weak Moon conjoins a malefic planet and finds place in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house; and also a malefic planet is posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native's mother dies soon.

>- If the Saturn is posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> house and a malefic planet aspects it; and also the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house falls in the sign of its fall or enemy, the native's mother is destroyed.

>- The mother's death is indicated during the Dasha/ Antardasha of a planet who is unfavourable to the 4<sup>th</sup> house and is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house of the natal chart or from the 4<sup>th</sup> house. This would be a strong case if the Dasha period includes the Dasha / Antardasha of the lord of Badhakasthanadhipati of the 4<sup>th</sup> house, if that is conjoined with the Mandi. The Badhakasthanadhipati is the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> or 7<sup>th</sup> house from the 4<sup>th</sup> house if the 4<sup>th</sup> house owns a moveable, immoveable or neutral sign respectively.

➤ If the Moon and the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house are conjoined in to 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native's mother does not live long and lives on the breast milk of another woman.

>- If the Moon falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house, mother's death is indicated.

>- If the Lagnesh is posited in the Lagna and the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house i.e. 10<sup>th</sup> from the 9<sup>th</sup> falls in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, this is not a favourable stellar combination for the parents.

➤ If the Lagnesh and lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house are conjoined in a trine house and the lord of that trine house finds pace in Lagna, the mother and the father die simultaneously.

>- If the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup>, Lagna and 9<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in a trine or Kendra house, the mother dies during the Dasha/ Antardasha of the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house.

>- If the Sun and the Moon are posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house, they destroy the parents. If the lord of that house aspects or conjoins them, the parents are destroyed. If that planet is related to the Sun, similar results should be expected.

>- The significators of the 4<sup>th</sup> house (Moon), the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house and the planets conjoining or aspecting them; and the planets in the 4<sup>th</sup> house or aspecting it are deterrent for mother's life. Therefore, her death should be caused during the Dasha/Antardasha of the strongest planet.

>- Subtract Moon from the Sun, when the Jupiter and Saturn transit in trine to that result, the native's mother dies.

>- Subtract Yamkantaka from the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house from the Moon. When the Saturn transits that Sign and the Sun hits those degrees, the mother dies.

- >- If a malefic planet occupies the 4th house and other Kendra houses are vacant, the native's mother does not live long.
- >- If the Lagna is hemmed between malefic planets in the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses, the native's mother may face threat to life. Similarly, if the malefic planets fall in the 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses, the father dies.
- >- If the malefic planets occupy the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses and the Moon also falls there; and a malefic planet falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, even if a benefic planet is there, the native's mother dies within 7 days of native's birth
- >- If the Saturn and Mars are posited 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> from the Moon the mother dies soon. If the Sun replaces the Moon in this Yoga, the father dies.
- >- If the Moon conjoins a malefic planet and strong malefic planet aspects it and also a malefic planet is posited 8<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, the mother of the native dies very shortly.
- >- If the Jupiter, Saturn and Rahu are posited in the Lagna, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> houses respectively, the native's mother dies shortly.
- >- If the Mars falls in Leo, Saturn in Libra and Rahu in Gemini, the native's mother may die shortly.
- >- If the Moon is hemmed between two malefic planets and also a malefic planet is placed 7<sup>th</sup> from it, the mother dies in native's childhood.
- >- If Rahu, Mercury, Venus, Saturn and the Sun are posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native and his mother die shortly.
- If the Moon and Venus are posited in Scorpio, the native would be very arrogant and his mother dies shortly.
- >- If the Mars is posited in Lagna and the Sun finds place in the 3<sup>rd</sup> or 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native's mother dies within a year.
- If the malefic planets occupy 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses and malefic planets aspect them, the native and his mother usually die simultaneously.
- >- If the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house, Moon and Lagnesh are weak and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is strong, the native's mother dies due to pregnancy.
- >- When the Sun transits through the trine sign of the Moon or its Navamsa, whichever is stronger, the mother of the native dies in that month. This should be examined after the death year has been worked out through the Jupiter and Saturn.
- >- Find out the position of the Navamsa lord of the Navamsa of the Sun. When the Moon transits through that sign, the na-

tive's mother dies. This can be helpful in determining the Tithi of mother's death

➤ **Advisor or consultant:**

➤ If the 5<sup>th</sup> house is strong, the native may become some advisor, consultant or minister

➤ **Selfishness:**

>- If the 4<sup>th</sup> house, its lord and the Moon are conjoined or aspected by the Saturn and Rahu, the native would be selfish.

## 9 FIFTH HOUSE

Signification of the 5<sup>th</sup> house includes deities of worship, pregnancy and son or children, father, head of the clan, business concern or state, intelligence, education, policy and diplomacy, staking business, gaming, good deeds and previous birth.

5<sup>th</sup> house is the house of gains for the spouse or other party. Therefore, this is a point of vital importance when entering in shared business

The Jupiter, 5<sup>th</sup> house, and 5<sup>th</sup> from the 5<sup>th</sup> house or Jupiter should be considered for the son. Similarly 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> houses should also be considered for travel. 12<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses also should be considered for long travels.

The 5<sup>th</sup> house belongs to the natural sign Leo whose lord is the Sun. The Jupiter is the significator of the 5<sup>th</sup> house and son. The lord of the Zodiacal sign becomes the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house. Effects of 5<sup>th</sup> house lord in various houses are as under: -

>> If the 5<sup>th</sup> lord is posited in Lagna, the native may not have very many sons, but his sons would be prominent personalities. The native would be well educated and religious minded. He remains engaged in good deeds. He would have a well developed body

>> If the 5<sup>th</sup> lord is posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, and it is a benefic planet, the native would be blessed with wealth, sons, name and fame. Ladies would love him; and he would be helpful to others. If the 5<sup>th</sup> lord is a malefic planet, the native may be devoid of wealth and comfortable life, but he would be a prominent person of the locality. He would be well versed with singing and poetry.

>> If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would be very sweet in conversation and popular among his brothers. His sons would be very capable and affluent and helpful too. However, he would be miser and selfish.

➤ If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is a benefic planet, the native would be dedicated to his mother and his father also lives long and loves him. He lives in life style of his father. He would be wise, rich and well educated. He may be a secretary or professor. If the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house is a malefic planet, the native and his father do not maintain cordial relations.

➤ The lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in 5<sup>th</sup> house the native would be very intelligent, famous and popular. His sons are also very good. If the 5<sup>th</sup> lord is a malefic planet, the native may not have sons.

➤ If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native

would be devoid of health and wealth; and the enemies would always surround him. His son may die and he may adopt some one as his son.

>- If the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have good sons and spouse. His family would be religious and devoted to his deities, teacher and the learned ones. He would be helpful to others.

>- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native would make every one his opponent due to stinging tongue. He may suffer from throat and pulmonary diseases. His spouse may die after two or three children.

>- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be handsome and an efficient learner. He may be a well-known poet, singer, dramatist and actor. He may receive state favour. His sons also become very popular and famous.

>- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have lofty thoughts and engages in good deeds. He serves his mother well. He would lead a kingly life and shall enjoy public respect and honour.

>- If the lord of the house is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be brave and bold. He would be sympathetic to his sons and friends. He would be well versed in music and singing. He would be a fortunate person to enjoy life in a royal manner. He may also author some books.

> If the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, his sons would trouble the native, but they would be capable ones. If the 5<sup>th</sup> lord is a malefic planet, he may not have a son at all.

## The Zodiacal sign colours the signification of the house as under:

>■ **Aries:** The native would engage in sinful activities; and anxiety and worries surround him. His sons may also have similar disposition but the friends make the native concur with them.

>> **Taurus:** The native may have a daughter, who would be very beautiful, dutiful and always concurring with the husband. She may be devoid of a child.

>- **Gemini:** The native would have handsome, good and sincere, healthy, talented and impressive sons and daughters. The native



considers the children as his real wealth.

>- **Cancer:** The native would have talented, rich and charitable and rich sons. They also construct some public welfare centres e.g. schools, dispensaries and temples.

> **Leo:** The native would have handsome. They may be non-vegetarians and pass their major period of life abroad. However, they would be arrogant in behaviour.

>- **Virgo:** If the sign Virgo falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native may not be blessed with a son, but his daughter would be talented, charitable, and beloved of her husband and keeps away from sinful deeds. However, she would be ambitious to have ample ornaments.

> **Libra:** The native would have handsome sons and beautiful daughters. They would be well behaved, and follow social traditions and customs.

>- **Scorpio:** The native would be fortunate, well behaved with cultured habits, and follows his paternal religion. However, his sons would not be so.

>- **Sagittarius:** The native would have several sons who would be good drivers and marksmen. They would destroy their enemies and would be lucky to receive state honours

>- **Capricorn:** The native would have ugly looking, unimpressive and hard-hearted sons. They bring ill repute for the native

>- **Aquarius:** The native's sons would be well-behaved and truthful persons. They would be prepared to undergo arduous labour to achieve their goals. They would be charitable, popular and famous persons.

>- **Pisces:** The native's sons would be handsome and fair in complexion. They would be attractive and gentle. However, if the malefic planets spoil the 5<sup>th</sup> house, they may be ill and ugly who run after the ladies.

## The Planets in the Fifth House:

>- **Sun:** If the Sun falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native suffers various types of hurdles and scarcity even in early age. He would be intelligent and unsteady. He would be devoid of comforts of life, wealth and son. His life would also be short as the Sun forms Alpayu Yoga.

>- **Moon:** If the Moon falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be intelligent and collects knowledge, clothes and grains

aggressively. He would have several sons, daughters and dependable friends. If the Moon is weak and falls in an inimical sign, the native would be devoid of sons, grandson, and spouse; and mentally unsteady.

➤- **Mars:** The native would be devoid of a son; and bears a malefic disposition and non-comfortable life. If the Mars falls in Scorpio or Capricorn, the native may be blessed with a thin defective body.

➤ **Mercury:** The native would be bestowed with sons, spouse, and intelligence. He would be a handsome fellow who is devoted to, the teacher, learned and the deities. He bears a cheerful disposition.

➤ **Jupiter:** The native leads a comfortable and prosperous life endowed with the sons, vans, wealth, friends and state favours.

➤■ **Venus:** The native would be profusely blessed with the sons and daughters, wealth and social prestige. He may become a secretary, advisor or a lord of justice.

»- **Saturn:** The native would be devoid of comforts of life, intelligence and wisdom, sons and friends. However, if the Saturn falls in its own, friendly or exalted sign, the native may have a son after 30 years i.e. after a wait.

»- **Rahu:** The native's son may die shortly after birth. If a son somehow survives, he shall have to take intensive care of him. Even that son would not be handsome and healthy.

➤ **Ketu:** The native would lead a very comfortable life having servants in attendance. However, he would be devoid of mental peace. He may have a son after a long wait. His relations with the brothers would always be at cross roads.

## Two Planets in Fifth House :

➤ **Sun-Moon:** The native would not be conscious of self-prestige and would be a person of stiff disposition. He has to brave many a difficulties and becomes an unconcerned person. He may have bent back and drooping shoulder. His sons also would not be good.

➤ **Sun-Mars:** The native would be timid, sinful and troubled by the enemies. He may have more than one wife and sons.

➤ **Sun-Mercury:** The native would be sinful and unjust He

would have many drawbacks and have condemnable behaviour.

»- **Sun-Jupiter:** The native would be ungrateful, devoid of any talent who entices other ladies and lives on other's resources.

>- **Sun-Venus:** The native would be weak, foolish and always remains in trouble. He would be averse to education and learning.

>■ **Sun-Saturn:** The native would be a dealer in the field of metals and their processing. He would be rich, grateful and religious. He would be comfortable with the sons and the spouse.

>■ **Moon-Mars:** The native would be very comfortable in life. He would be intelligent, gentle, well educated and charitable.

> **Moon-Mercury:** The native would look ever young and have good friends. He would be devoted to the teachers and the deities.

>■ **Moon-Jupiter:** The native would be comfortable from the very birth. He would be always victorious, rich and a man of letters.

>■ **Moon-Venus:** The native would be cheerful and comfortable with interest in financial matters. He would have more daughters than sons. His wife would like him.

»- **Moon-Saturn:** The native would be of mischievous mentality and averse to education and learning. He would be devoid of son.

> **Mars-Mercury:** The native would be very approaching in nature. He would have several brothers and sons. He would be ever ready to go abroad or far off places.

>- **Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be intelligent and capable of understanding through hearing only. He would be efficient in conversation and remains in the front line of his people. However, his education may have breaks; and the native would have to make Herculean efforts to get good education.

> **Mars-Venus:** The native would be of inimical instincts and jealous. He would be prone to travelling, troubled and defeated by the enemies, but he would be devoted to the religious and learned. Persons.

> **Mars-Saturn:** The native would be ungrateful, sinister and unforgiving. He would be rich but under the influence of his wife. His luck begins to shine after the birth of a son.

>- **Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be handsome, greedy. He would have several sons.

»- **Mercury-Venus:** The native would be very good in conversation and orator. He would be a capable person who would be engaged in unique jobs. He would be a talented and skilled person. He would be devoted to the learned.

>■ **Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be uneasy, unattractive and ugly looking. He may have some deformity.

>■ **Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be a fortunate person. He would be rich, comfortable and respectable person. He would have several sons.

>■ **Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be a very fortunate person. However, he would be given to intoxication, wicked and not commendable. He would not remain neatly dressed.

>■ **Venus-Saturn:** The native would be ugly looking, and deplorable. He would have several daughters. He would run after the ladies.

The 5<sup>th</sup> house has multifaceted signification; and the planets conjunction and aspects with respect to their house lordship changes the whole scenario as is evident from the signification of two planets conjoined in the 5<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, effects of more planets have not been given. However, they have been discussed in context in appropriate places.

The 5<sup>th</sup> house is mainly considered for children in Hindu Astrology, so we discuss this aspect first as under: -

>- The child is the result of combined efforts of the self and spouse for addition of a member to the family. Therefore, 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses are involved. This is self-evident and needs no explanation or clarification. Therefore, the native may have a son during the Dasha periods of the above stated house lords or their significators. Some times, the significators of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house or the Lagna may be overlooked in this process.

>- The Yavanas' view is that the lords of the 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and Lagnesh, and the planets conjoining or aspecting them bless the native with a son in their Dasha/ Antardasha etc.

>■ The Dasha periods of lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house and its significator (Jupiter) may offer a son to the native.

➤ The planets conjoining the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Jupiter may give a son to the native during the Dasha/ Antardasha of the lord of their Navamamsa. If they are more than one planet,

the strongest should be considered.

➤ If the 5<sup>th</sup> house from the natal Moon is conjoined or aspected by its lord or a benefic planet, the native shall have a son.

This is a general rule and can be applied to other houses also. For instance, if the 7<sup>th</sup> house from the natal Moon is conjoined or aspected by its lord or a benefic planet, the native shall have the life companion. This way we can examine different aspects in the natal hart.

>- If the strong Jupiter is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Lagnesh aspects it, the native shall have a son.

»- If the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Jupiter are strong and Lagnesh falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native shall have a son.

>■ If the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house aspects the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> and Jupiter are posited in their Vaishaishikamsa, the native shall have a son.

>■ The Jupiter plays a special role in regard to children. If the Jupiter is posited in Sagittarius, in the natal chart, the native would have a son with difficulty. The Jupiter, in Pisces, gives scanty children. The Jupiter in exaltation or in Aquarius denies children.

>- If the Jupiter falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house in his own sign, exaltation or in Aquarius, the native shall be blessed with sons.

»- If the Jupiter falls even in an inimical sign in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and a benefic planet aspects the Jupiter, it gives sons who survive. If the Lagnesh, even if it is a malefic planet, aspects the Jupiter in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have long living sons.

Now we shall consider whether the first issue would be a male or female child. If the Lagnesh is posited in the Lagna, 2<sup>nd</sup> or 3<sup>rd</sup> house, and the first child shall be a male baby. While Lagnesh in the 4<sup>th</sup> house offers a female baby first. Thereafter, the position of the Lagnesh alternately presents a male or female baby respectively.

The benefic planets in the 5<sup>th</sup> house are significators of children. The malefic planets, in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, kill the children. If the Mars falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, it does not offer a son.

The Sun, in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, does not give a son. The weak Moon offers only one son. The Mars in the 5<sup>th</sup> house does not give a son. The 'Mansagari' adds to the statement that the Mars gives three sons. This is a contradictory statement and needs to be verified. Vaidyanatha, the celebrated author of 'Jataka Parijata' states that the Mars give the sons but kills them or terminates the pregnancy. However, if the Mars is conjoined by the Jupiter; and Lagnesh as-

pects them, the native shall have sons.

If the Mercury falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have 4 daughters. The Venus, in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, gives 6 daughters; and if the Saturn finds place in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the pregnancy would escape before it matures. If Rahu is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house' the native may have a son after a great effort. If he gets a son that would need a very serious care; and the native shall have to incur huge expenditure to bring him up. Usually, wife of the native becomes infertile and even her periods stop. If Ketu falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and no other planet aspects it, there is no possibility of a child, because the wife would not become pregnant. Even more marriages prove futile in this aspect.

>■ There is a general principle of astrology that a house from the Lagna and the Moon reflects whether that house would flourish. If we want to ascertain whether the native would be blessed with a son. If the 5<sup>th</sup> houses from Lagna and the Moon are conjoined or aspected by benefic planets, the native shall be blessed with the son. I may add here that we should also take the Sun Lagna into account. If all the three houses, from Lagna, Moon and the Sun, confirm the signification, the native shall be positively blessed. Similar results should be expected when even the two such houses confirm that. The Jupiter and 5<sup>th</sup> house should be considered in matters related to the son. This way this becomes the 4<sup>th</sup> consideration

>■ If the lords of the 5<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses fall in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and in an odd Rashi (sign), the native would have sons, if it is even Rashi, he would have more daughters.

➤ If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house falls in his own house/ sign, the native would have a few sons.

>■ If the lord of Navamsa of the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house occupies his own Navamsa, the native would have one son.

➤ If the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house is a malefic planet, multiplying the sign number of the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house by 3 and dividing the result by 10 should work out the number of sons. The remainder reflects number of the sons.

➤ If the benefic planet is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have sons, equal in number to the sign of the 5<sup>th</sup> house.

➤ If a benefic sign falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have sons equal to the number of its Navamsa. If it is aspected by a benefic planet, the number of sign should be doubled. In case a malefic Navamsa sign of the sign that falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house is aspected by a malefic planet in the natal chart, the native gets

children with difficulty

>- If the Aphala or barren sign falls in 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have difficulty in getting children or may not have a child if some benefic planet does not aspect. The Sun in Leo is a very strong case regarding childlessness.

➤ We can also see through the natal chart for grand sons. If the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house, i.e. 7<sup>th</sup> from the 5<sup>th</sup>, falls in a benefic sign and Navamsa and the 5<sup>th</sup> lord is also aspected by a benefic planet, the native would have grand sons. If the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined or aspected by a benefic planet or may fall in Kendra (cardinal house) or in trine house, the native would have grand sons.

>■ If a malefic planet falls in a malefic sign in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and no benefic planet aspects it, the native shall not bear a child.

»- If the Mars falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Venus and Jupiter aspect it, the native would bear the short lived children. If more planets aspect the Mars, the children survive.

➤ If the 5<sup>th</sup> house belongs to the Vargas of the Jupiter and Sun; and a benefic planet aspects it, the native may have infertile sons.

>■ If the Saturn or the Sun falls in their respective sign in the 8<sup>th</sup> house of the natal or horary chart, the native's spouse would be infertile.

>■ If two or three malefic occupies the 5<sup>th</sup> house planets and no benefic planet aspects them, the native and his spouse would be infertile. If he contracts another marriage, he may have a child.

>■ If the Lagnesh falls in a male sign (odd sign) and aspects the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house; and the Moon, conjoined with a malefic planet, falls in Kendra, the native would not have a child.

>■ If the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> or 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native does not bear a child. However, if he gets a son after some curative measures, the child dies soon.

➤ If all the malefic planets fall in 1,8, 7, 6 and 12 houses, the native and his mother die.

>■ If all the malefic planets fall in the 6<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses, the child dies but the mother survives. Some sages hold the view that the child dies if the malefic planets fall in the 6<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses. However, if the malefic planets fall in Lagna, 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses, the native survives but the mother dies.

- >- If the Mercury, Venus or Mars falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> or 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have a son when the Moon and Venus aspect the 5<sup>th</sup> house in transit.
- >- If the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native may not have wife. Even if, he gets wife, he would not have a child.
- If Rahu falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house falls in Duhashthana (6<sup>th</sup> h, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup>), the native would be devoid of a son.

## **Son by Other than natural Means**

Some times, a person is unable to have a son due to various reasons. Commonly, the couple adopted a child of their close relation of the male or female spouse. In case, the male did not satisfy the conditions of fertility, the female spouse secretly tried to conceive from someone in close confidence. Contrarily, if the female spouse was unable to conceive and mature the pregnancy, the affluent families adopted the idea of surrogated mother, if polygamy was not thought of. This included the slave girl, maidservant, and some other lady who had separated from her husband for various reasons other than husband's death also. In return, she was paid the agreed money.

The following Yogas reflect the above situations

- If the Lagnesh and lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house exchange places, the native may adopt a child.
- If the Lagnesh and lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house fall in Duhashthana, but benefic planet aspects them, the native would adopt a son.
- If the 5<sup>th</sup> house is aspected by a malefic planet; and the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses are weak, the native may not bear a child, in spite of having several wives. However, if his wife has Bahuputra Yoga i.e. her natal chart indicates several sons; she may bear a child from some other person.
- If the 5<sup>th</sup> house is occupied by the Saturn Rashi (Capricorn or Sagittarius) and the Mercury aspect it, but the Jupiter, Mars or Sun do not aspect, the female spouse would have a son from some one.
- If the 5<sup>th</sup> house falls in the sign of Mercury or its Varga; and the Saturn aspects it, the female spouse would have a son from some one. However, Vridha Yavana Jataka states the opposite conditions that, " If the Sun or Mars aspect the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the Yoga is formed".
- If the Moon aspects 5<sup>th</sup> house, that is occupied by the Saturn's sign, the native adopts a child.



>- If the Mercury falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, in its own sign, and the Moon aspects it, the native would have a son from the surrogated mother.

>■ If the Saptamsa of Mars falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn falls therein; and no other planet aspects it, the native would accept a boy as his son unceremoniously.

»- If the Moon falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house in the Navamsa of the Mars and the Saturn aspects, while it is devoid of any other aspect, the native does not know whose child he is having as son from his wife.

»- If the Moon falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house in Saturn's Varga and the Saturn conjoins it; and the Sun and Venus aspect it, the native would have a son, if he marries a widow.

➤ If the Moon falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and is aspected by the son or conjoined by it, the native would have a son from an unmarried lady.

>- If the Moon falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Sun conjoins or aspects it, the native would have a son from the unmarried woman.

>■ If the 5<sup>th</sup> house, from the Sun, falls in Dwadashamsa of the Moon, the native would have a son from the unmarried woman. This should not startle the reader that the Sun is not the significator of Son. This Yoga takes the Sun as the lord of the Natural 5<sup>th</sup> house.

>■ If the Sun falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, in Moon's Varga, and the Venus aspects the Sun and the Moon, the native marries a pregnant lady; and gets a son.

>■ If the sign of Mercury (3, 6) and Saturn (10, 11) falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house; and Saturn or Gullika occupies or aspects that sign, the native may adopt a son.

»- If the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house is combust (Asta); and a strong planet falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native adopts a son.

>- If the Moon falls in the sign of a malefic planet, Lagnesh finds place in a trine house and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house occupies the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native may adopt a son.

>■ If the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 4<sup>th</sup> house in an even sign and in Navamsa of Saturn, the native adopts a son.

➤ If the Jupiter and Venus fall in their respective signs, and the lord of the sign of 5<sup>th</sup> house falls in the Amsa of Saturn, the native first adopts a son and then a son is born

# Childlessness:

- >- If a malefic planet falls in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, The Moon in the 10<sup>th</sup> and Venus falls in the 7<sup>th</sup>, the native's children would be destroyed.
- >- If the Lagnesh falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house conjoins a malefic planet or an inimical planet or a planet, in its fall, aspects that, the native's son dies.
- If the malefic planets occupy Lagna, 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 1<sup>st</sup> houses in inimical signs of Vargas, the dynasty ends with the native.
- >- If Jupiter, Lagnesh, the lords of 7<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses is weak, the native would remain childless.
- If a malefic planet is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house whose lord is posited in its sign of fall and no benefic planet aspects the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native remains childless.
- >■ If the 5<sup>th</sup> house from the Jupiter, Lagna and the Moon are conjoined with malefic planets and they are devoid of favourable aspects of benefic planets, the native remains childless.
- >■ If a malefic planet falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and its lord is hemmed between the malefic planets, and is devoid of aspect or conjunction of a benefic planet the native would be childless.
- >■ If the Mars falls in Lagna and the Sun falls in the 4<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house, aspected by a benefic planet, the native would have a son after a long wait.
- >- If the Saturn falls in Lagna, the Jupiter in the 8<sup>th</sup> house and the weak Mars falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have a son after a long wait.

Pt. Kapileshwara Shashtri has given a formula for calculation of number of the sons from 5<sup>th</sup> house; and that can be used for brothers from 3<sup>rd</sup> house, wives from 7<sup>th</sup>, maid servants from the 4<sup>th</sup>, and the friends and servants from the 2<sup>nd</sup> house respectively. According to him, leave aside the sign of the house under consideration and convert the degrees into minutes. Multiply the minutes so obtained by the Drishtibala of benefic planet on the house. Thereafter, divide the product by 60 to know the number. If the Drishtybala of a malefic planet, that aspects the house, is taken, the process shall reflect the number of sons that would be destroyed. Similarly find the number of brothers from 3<sup>rd</sup>, wives from 7<sup>th</sup>, maid servants from 4<sup>th</sup>, and servants and friends from the 2<sup>nd</sup>.

- >■ Add the values of the Jupiter, Moon and the Sun. The

Navamsa number of the sum, so arrives at, shall reflect the number of sons in luck.

>■ Add the values of the lords 5<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and the 4<sup>th</sup> house. The Navamsa number of the sum, so arrived at, shall reflect the number of sons in luck.

> Add the values of the planets that fall in the 5<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> houses. The Navamsa number of the sum, so arrived at, shall reflect the number of sons in luck.

We can endeavour to know the time of having a son through the transit of Jupiter. Add the values of the lords of 5<sup>th</sup> house and Lagna. When the Jupiter transits that value or trine from that, it is the time to have a son.

In terms of Dasha, the 5<sup>th</sup> house from Lagna, Moon and Jupiter is the significator of the son. Similarly trine from them are also significators of son. Therefore, Dasha periods of the lords of those houses would bestow the native with a son.

Jatakaparijata enunciates another method of finding the Dasha periods, which may bless the native with a son, as follows: -

Add the values of the lords of the 5<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> house lords. The period of Dasha of that Nakshatra lord and sub periods of the planets which conjoin it or aspect the lord of Nakshatra, signifies the time of son's birth.

In the natal chart, find out the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, significator of the 5<sup>th</sup> i.e. Jupiter, planets which are posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, and the planets which aspect the 5<sup>th</sup> house. Add the values of those planets and find out the Navamsa sign lord of that value. When the Jupiter transits through that sign and Navamsa one should declare the birth of a son to the native. However, if the Saturn transits through that sign and Navamsa, the son dies.

If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the planets posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the planets aspecting the 5<sup>th</sup> house; and Jupiter are strong and benefic, the native shall have a son in Dasha' Antardasha of those planets. The sons shall flourish; and the native receives favour from the state or his employer

If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, its significator (Jupiter), and planets posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the planets which aspect the 5<sup>th</sup> house are also the lords of Duhashthana (6, 8, and 12) and weak, they destroy the sons in their Dasha/ Antardasha. If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> and Jupiter are posited in the Duhashthana, similar effects should be expected. If the Saturn aspects the 5<sup>th</sup> house from the 8<sup>th</sup>, its Dasha/Antardasha destroys the son.

If the Saturn and Mars fall in the 7<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house, they indicate death of the son.

If the Saturn falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native's son dies soon.

## **The Girl Child:**

There are some Yogas, which indicate that the native would have girl child.

➤ If the 5<sup>th</sup> house falls in the Shadvarga of the Venus/ Moon and the Venus and Moon are posited in or aspect the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would mainly have girl children.

➤■ If the 5<sup>th</sup> house falls in Vargha of the even signs and the Moon and Venus conjoin or aspect it, the native mainly have girls.

➤■ Bhaskaracharya, the author of 'Bhava Deepika' gives a unique method to see whether the native would have children. If the Jupiter falls 4<sup>th</sup> or 5<sup>th</sup> from the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have several sons. If the Mars falls 5<sup>th</sup> from the Jupiter, significator of children, the native's children are destroyed. If the Saturn aspects the Jupiter, the native would have fewer children. If the Venus falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the children would comfort the native. If the Sun is conjoined with a malefic planet and falls in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house; and the Saturn simultaneously aspects the Jupiter, the native would adopt a son.

»- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined or aspected by a male planet, the native would have a son

>- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Jupiter exchange places, the native would have a son during the Mahadasha of 5<sup>th</sup> lord and Antardasha of the Jupiter.

>■ If the Jupiter is posited in sign of his exaltation, his own sign or a friendly sign and a male planet aspects it, the native would have a son. This would hold true if the Jupiter is not aspected by a male planet but it aspects the 5<sup>th</sup> house.

>■ If the Jupiter or the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with a planet, the twins should be expected.

➤ If the Jupiter and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house fall in an even sign, the native would have girl child. If they fall in a male or odd sign the native would have son.

## The Father:

The 9<sup>th</sup> house pertains to father, but the 9<sup>th</sup> from the 9<sup>th</sup> house also signifies father. The readers should not be baffled from this that 5<sup>th</sup> house signifies the son, the father and the brother also. This is in accordance with the principle that signification of a house also includes the house that is placed as far from the house as the house itself is from the Lagna.

>■ If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is a benefic planet, significator

of father (Sun), is conjoined with a benefic planet or the benefic planet occupies the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be blessed with the comforts of father.

>■ The lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house or the significator of the father is posited in the Paravatadi Vaishashikamsa or in its own Navamsa or a friendly Navamsa or in exaltation, the father lives long.

## Relations with the Father:

- If the Lagnesh and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house are friendly planets, the native and his father maintain cordial relations.
- If the Lagnesh and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house are neutral planets to each other, the native and his father maintain customarily ordinary relations.
- If the Lagnesh and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house aspect each other, the native would be an obedient son.
- If the Lagnesh and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house fall in each other's Navamsa, the native would be obedient to his father.
- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house aspects Lagnesh and the Lagnesh aspects the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would abide by the advice of his father.
- If the native's Lagna sign is 3<sup>rd</sup> from that of the father's Lagna sign, he would be an obedient son of the father.
- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house of the native falls in Lagna, the native would be more gifted than the father and enjoys greater social prestige.
- If the native's Lagna happens to be 10<sup>th</sup> from that of father's Lagna, the native would be similar to his father in qualities.
- If the Sun and the Jupiter conjoin the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be very obedient to his father and would be very rich.
- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Sun fall in the sign of their fall or in malefic Navamsa or conjoin with the Saturn, Gulika or Rahu, the native would be devoid of father's comforts.
- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house conjoins a benefic planet and any of them falls in the sign of its fall, combust with the Sun, inimical sign or Krura Shashthyamsa, the native would be devoid of father's comforts.
- If the native's Lagna and that of the father happen to be 6<sup>th</sup>

Or 8<sup>th</sup> from each other, they would be at daggers drawn.

➤ The Saturn, Mars and Rahu in 9<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house indicate father's death.

>■ If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the Trika Sthana (6, 8, and 12) and Lagnesh aspects it, the native blames his father for several reasons.

»- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the Trika Sthana and Rahu and Mars aspect that, the native holds his father responsible for many unjust reasons.

The following two Yogas should be considered after the death year and month of the father has been worked out through the Jupiter and the Saturn. These Yogas can also be helpful in determining the Tithi of father's death.

>- When the Sun transits trine from his own natal sign or Navamsa sign, whichever is stronger, it indicates the death of native's father.

>■ Find out the Dwadashamsa Rashi of the planet that is the lord of the Navamsa of the Sun. When the Moon transits through that sign, the native's father dies. This can be helpful in determining the Tithi of father's death also.

>■ Subtract the value of the Sun from that of Gullika, when the Saturn transits the resultant's sign or its trine sign, the father falls ill. When the Jupiter transits the Navamsa sign of the resultant sign, the father dies.

>■ Add the values of Yamkantaka and the Sun. When the Jupiter transits through trine sign of the resultant Rashi, the father falls ill. When the Jupiter transits through the Navamsa sign of the resultant Rashi, the father dies.

Kaala Prakashika provides a formula to ascertain the death of the father as under: -

If lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house from the 9<sup>th</sup> or lord of the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana from the 9<sup>th</sup> house is owned by the Saturn; and a malefic planet fall in Vedha, through transit, that kills the father.

The Vedha table of the natal Moon and the transiting planets is as under:

## HOUSES OF NATAL MOON

Planets	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12
Sun	1	2	9	3	6	12	7	8	10	4	5	11
Moon	5	1	9	3	6	12	2	7	10	4	8	11
Mars, Sat, Rah	1	2	12	3	4	9	6	7	8	10	5	11
Mercury	2	5	4	3	7	9	6	1	8	10	12	11
Jupiter	1	12	2		4	6	3	7	10	3	8	11
Venus	8	7	1	10	9	12	2	5	11	4	3	6

>■ If the Sun or the Moon falls in a movable (Chara) sign i.e. 1, 4, 7, and 11, and Kendra house, the native does not perform last rites of his parents.

>- If the Sun or the Moon falls in a mutable (Dwisvabhava) sign i.e. 3, 6, 9, and 12, and in Kendra house, the last rites of the parents are not performed immediately after death.

>- If the Moon or Sun falls in a Sthira or immovable sign and I Kendra house, the native performs last rites of his parents in time.

If the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses fall in the dark half portion of the natal chart i.e. between Lagna sign's remaining degrees and traversed degrees of the 7<sup>th</sup> house sign, the native would not be with the parents at the time of parent's death.

>- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house falls in the dark half portion of the natal chart, the native would not be by the bedside of his parents' death

It has come to the notice of the author that if the Sun and lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house even when fall in the 8<sup>th</sup> house and the Moon in the 6<sup>th</sup>; the aforesaid Yogas come out true. Similarly if the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> house is the same planet and conjoined with Ketu even in the bright half portion of the natal chart, the Yogas come out true.

## Intelligence and Wisdom:

The 5<sup>th</sup> house is associated with intelligence is self evident from the very nature of 5<sup>th</sup> house signification. The house is associated with the father and father's father i.e. grandfather as 9<sup>th</sup> from the 9<sup>th</sup>, son and deity. The 5<sup>th</sup> and the 9<sup>th</sup> houses are so interrelated that signification of both the houses intermingle, because the 9<sup>th</sup> is also 5<sup>th</sup> from the 5<sup>th</sup> and hence represents 5<sup>th</sup> house also.

Therefore, children, intelligence, higher learning, religion and deities colour both the houses. Similarly, the Jupiter is the significator of this house and the sun is the lord of the natural 5<sup>th</sup> house. Let us consider a few Yogas, which reflect that the native would be an intelligent fellow.

>- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is strong and posited in the trine (1,5, and 9) or Kendra house (1,4, 7, and 10), the native would be an intelligent fellow.

➤ If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be intelligent and well educated.

➤ If the Lagnesh or lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house the native intelligent and expert in social and legal matters.

>- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house and Mercury are strong and conjoin the Jupiter and are placed in the trine or Kendra house, the native would be very intelligent person.

➤■ If the Jupiter is posited in its sign, exaltation, its own Navamamsa, Vargottama, in benefic Shashthyamsa, Gopuradi Vaishaishikamsa, or in a benefic Navamsa and is aspected by a benefic planet, the native would be very intelligent and would know the past, present and the future.

>- If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in Duhashthana (6, 8, and 12) or in the dark half portion of the natal chart, the native would be devoid of intelligence.

## **Charity:**

If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the Navamsa of a benefic planet, and a benefic planet aspects it, the native shall provide free food to many people.

## **Heart Disease:**

If the malefic planets find place in the 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses and fall in a malefic Shashthyamsa; and they are devoid of aspect of a benefic planet, the native suffers from the heart disease.

## **Speculative Business:**

Speculative business and activities include gambling, stock and share, lottery and race etc. If the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is in an unfavourable situation from the 5<sup>th</sup> house but it is aspected or conjoined by the benefic planets or the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses, the native gains from such activities.

Other Yogas negative to the 5<sup>th</sup> house also reflect the risk-taking tendency



of the native. Due to unfavourable Yogas of the 5<sup>th</sup> house lord to its house, the native may not have flourishing children.

If Rahu or Ketu occupies the 5<sup>th</sup> house, and the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is strong and is conjoined or aspected by benefic planets, the native earns through staling business. If the Mercury also the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, it is a very strong case of success in staking business.

However, if the Rahu and Ketu are posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> and their significators i.e. lords of the 5<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses are conjoined or related, they make a violent Yoga that takes the naive to dizzy heights in risk taking business and destroys in the end.

## **Love Marriage:**

If the 5<sup>th</sup> house, its lord and the 7<sup>th</sup> house and its lord are related among themselves, the native would have serious love affair; and he contracts a love marriage. However, if the lords of the 5<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> houses and posited in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native may have a serious love affair but marriage does not take place.

## **Competitive Examination:**

If the 5<sup>th</sup> house, its lord and significator are strong and the Mercury is also strong; and they find place in the Kendra, trine or 11<sup>th</sup> houses, the native comes out successful in the competitive examinations.

## **Deity or Ishta Deva:**

The 5<sup>th</sup> house also reflects the native's Ishta Deva. This should not startle the readers that religiousness is attached to the 9<sup>th</sup> house but we are taking up the indication of the native's personal god of worship from the 5<sup>th</sup> house. We should keep in mid that the 5<sup>th</sup> house has assumed its importance because it is the significator of the son, father and grandfather. Similarly it being 9<sup>th</sup> from the 9<sup>th</sup> is indicative of the worship and the person's deity.

Hindu astrology is imbedded in the Hindu culture and civilisation. Therefore, the gods of worship are indicated according to Hindu mythology

## **Worship of Shiva:**

- If the Sun falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house or aspects it, the native worships Lord Shiva Ji or the Sun.
- If the Jupiter and Ketu fall in the Karakamsa Lagna, the native worships Lord Shiva Ji.
- If the Sun and Ketu occupy the Navamsa of the Atmakaraka Planet, the native worships Lord Shiva Ji.
- If the Mars falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn and Jupiter

conjoin or aspect it, the native worships Lord Shiva Ji, Bhairava Ji or Hanuman Ji. If the Mars is strong, the native worships Lord Hanuman Ji. If the Saturn is strong, he would worship Lord Bhairava Ji. If the Jupiter is strong, the native worships Lord Shiva Ji.

➤ If the Mars falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and no other planet influences it, the native would worship Lord Hanuman Ji.

Lord Hanuman Ji and Bhairava Ji have been included under this head because, they are said to be the representatives of Lord Shiva Ji in Kaliyuga.

## **Worship of Female Deities or Goddesses:**

➤ If the Venus or Moon are related to the 5<sup>th</sup> house in any manner, the native worships a female deity or Devi Ji e.g. Kali, Bhairavi Ji, Yakshani Ji, Durga Ji etc.

>- If the Jupiter is related to the 5<sup>th</sup> house in any manner, the native worships Saraswati Devi Ji.

➤ If the Venus is related to the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native worships Durga Devi Ji or Chamunda Devi Ji.

>- If Venus and Ketu fall in the Karakamsa Lagna, the native worships Laxmi Devi Ji.

➤ If the Moon and Ketu fall in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native worships Parvati Devi Ji.

>- If the Moon falls or is related to the 5<sup>th</sup> house in any manner, the native would worship Saraswati Devi Ji.

## **Worship of Lord Vishnu Ji:**

➤ If the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house occupies the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native worships Lord Vishnu Ji.

➤ If the Mercury and Saturn fall in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native worships Lord Vishnu Ji.

➤ If the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house conjoins or aspects it, the native worships Lord Vishnu Ji. Or any other Sanvika Deva.

➤ If the house is related to a male planet, the native worships male deities viz. Lord Vishnu, Shiva Ji, Skanda Brahma Ji etc.

➤ If the 5<sup>th</sup> house is related to the Mercury alone, the native may worship several deities.

➤ If the Mars and Ketu occupy the Karakamsa Lagna, the native may worship Skanda i.e. Kartikaya.

## **Worship of Taamasa Deva:**

- If the Moon occupies the 5<sup>th</sup> house or is situated trine from it or it is the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native worships Yakshini Devi Ji.
- If the Saturn is related to the 5<sup>th</sup> house in any manner, the native worships Bhoota, Prait and Shakti etc.
- If the 5<sup>th</sup> house is related to Rahu or it falls therein, the native worships Uchchataka or troublesome deities.

## 10 SIXTH HOUSE

The 6<sup>th</sup> house is popularly known as the Duhashthana, Ripu or Shatru Bhava. This house deals with the enemies, sickness, service, competition, election, legal matters, banking facilities and professional matters. This house also signifies pet and domestic animals, tenants, Dress, food, health and hygiene, sanitation, food and flavours. It also represents superstitions. Bad habits and injuries also fall within the ambit of the 6<sup>th</sup> house.

Relatively, the 6<sup>th</sup> house is 4<sup>th</sup> from the 3<sup>rd</sup> i.e. younger brothers or sisters. Therefore, it represents their real estates, fixed assets, agriculture land, conveyance and all other 4<sup>th</sup> house significations.

It is 3<sup>rd</sup> from the 4<sup>th</sup> i.e. it represents 3<sup>rd</sup> house signification for the mother of the native. It being 2<sup>nd</sup> to the 5<sup>th</sup>, it represents first child's banking and professional financial position.

6<sup>th</sup> house is the 12<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup> and as such indicates loss to the partner and the spouse, investments, purchases. It also represents separation of the partner or spouse and life in foreign place also.

The 6<sup>th</sup> house is the 10<sup>th</sup> from the 9<sup>th</sup> i.e. father. Therefore, it indicates profession of the father. Similarly, the 6<sup>th</sup> house is 8<sup>th</sup> from the 11<sup>th</sup> i.e. elder brother and friends. Hence it indicates danger to them.

The 6<sup>th</sup> house is one of the Upachaya group of houses. Therefore, it is intimately related to the results of all activities of personal initiative, competition and struggle.

The natural sign of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is Virgo and Mercury is its lord and also Ketu, in view of some ones, owns this house. Its significator or Karaka planets are the Mars and Saturn.

The 6<sup>th</sup> house also indicates separation from the family and as such is indicative of transfers and change of places of residence. Therefore, this house should also be considered along with the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> house for change of residence.

Signification of the 6<sup>th</sup> house lord is as under: -

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in Lagna:** If the Shashthesha i.e. lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house, falls in Lagna, the native would be a fortunate person who would be healthy and strong. He would have the capacity to earn as much wealth as he desires. He would be a talented and respectable person. However, he would not be compatible with the relatives and family members.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house:** The native would be aggressive and clever. He would be cunning and always after wealth, name and fame. He would also cause destruction of the wealth of friends. He would have several

diseases.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in 3<sup>rd</sup> house:** The native would be inimical to his brothers; and would be arrogant. He would be an incapable person and his servants would be uncultured.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in 4<sup>th</sup> house:** The native would be clever, jealous and mentally unsteady. He would be a backbiter. He would not have the comforts of his mother. He and his sons would be rich. However, his father's health remains unsteady.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in 5<sup>th</sup> house:** The native's wealth and friends remain unsteady. He remains inimical to his brothers. If the 6<sup>th</sup> lord is a malefic planet, the native dies through his sons. If it were a benefic planet the native would have scarce wealth and becomes arrogant and sinister after he receives some honour.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in 6<sup>th</sup> house:** The native would be healthy and comfortable in life. However, he would have many enemies. His place of residence also would not be good. His relations with the family members always remain strained, but he maintains cordial relations with other persons of different castes. He would also be spendthrift.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in 7<sup>th</sup> house:** The native remains at cross roads with his spouse who would be arrogant, always in opposing mood, and gets pregnancies terminated. However, the native would be bold, rich and respectable.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in 8<sup>th</sup> house:** The native would be unhealthy, impious and greedy for wealth and women of others. The nature of planet reflects the cause of death also. If the Sun is the lord of 6<sup>th</sup>, the native may fall prey to a beast of prey. If it is the Moon the native may live a short life. If it is Mars, he may die of sting or bite of a poisonous animal. He may also die due to fire. If it is Mercury, he may die of poisoning or allergy. If it is the Jupiter, he may die of mental disorder or insanity. In case of Venus, he may die due to defect in eyes. The Saturn may cause death due to gastro-enteritis, intestinal T.B. and such other diseases. In several cases, the natal chart may also have stellar combinations, which cancel these effects. Therefore, this needs a close study of the natal chart. The reader should refer to Arishtabhanga chapter of 'Laghu Jataka'.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in 9<sup>th</sup> house:** If the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house is a malefic planet and falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would become lame. He remains anti to his brothers. He would be averse to religious literature like Shashtras and Puranas etc He may deal in wood and leaf plates etc i.e. he would be very ordinary person and may be reduced to a beggar even.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in 10<sup>th</sup> house:** The native would always be engaged in observing the religion and rearing children. He would be sinister and becomes

inimical to his mother due to her drawbacks. He would be a rich and famous person who lives in foreign land. He would be a good orator.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in 11<sup>th</sup> house:** The native would be talented, rich, famous and courageous. He may be devoid of sons. If the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house is a malefic planet, the native would have many enemies and may die at their hands. He would be subject to various thefts also. He gains from animals' business.

**Lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house in 12<sup>th</sup> house:** The native sustains great loss in business and travelling. He would be jealous of the learned people. Finally he gets depressed and leaves everything to God's Will.

## **Zodiacal signs in the 6<sup>th</sup> house:**

**Aries:** If Aries occupies the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have hardly any friend but he would have many foes. He would be stupid and remains glad in the company of people of other castes.

**Taurus:** The native would not have cordial relations with his brothers. He would be so sinful that he would establish illicit relations even with young girls.

**Gemini:** The native does not maintain cordial relations with his spouse and business class. He also remains in struggle with the mean persons who remain in the company of the wicked people.

**Cancer:** The native would be given to his sons and would not mind any loss to him in this regard. He expresses difference of opinion even with the highest officers or leaders even at the cost of their displeasure, though he may be right. He would never try to take advantage of the persons with influence in the govt, or society; and lives a well-contented life. People value him for his way of working. He would deal in good stead with every one even with the enemies

**Leo:** The native remains on cross roads with his sons and brothers in financial matters. He would also be unfriendly to the elder and noble ladies.

**Virgo:** According to Vridha Yavanas, he would be unfriendly to females irrespective of age and class. However, Mansagari does not agree with the view and advocates friendliness and loss of wealth due to this reason. He would not have any enemy. The experience supports view of Mansagari.

**Libra:** The native would be rich but good will and admiration are not his luck. He would wrath of his brothers and family members even when he tries to do the sacred and religious deeds. In other words he would have many enemies.

**Scorpio:** The native would be aggressive. He may condemn the backbiters, rejoicing people and also the unusually rich people. He may suffer from thieves also. If the Mars, sign lord, falls in Gemini Lagna, the native may have

killer instinct.

**Sagittarius:** The native would have a sharp tongue, which displeases many. He would be averse to unjust means; and hence many unjust and unscrupulous persons become his enemies.

**Capricorn:** The native usually becomes a financier; and therefore quarrels many relatives and friends also. Very few people remain his friend.

**Aquarius:** The native would be interested in public welfare activities. Due to this reason, sometimes invites wrath of the persons in power, and those who veil influence in society

**Pisces:** The native would become inimical to his family members and friends. He also frequently quarrels with his sons and daughters also.

The effect of individual planets in the 6<sup>th</sup> house is given as under: -

➤ **Sun:** If the Sun falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be thin stature, handsome and attractive. He would engage himself in exercises, especially Yoga etc. He would be mentally steady and engages himself whole-heartedly. He comforts his brothers and family members. His enemies cannot dare face him. He would be a famous person due to his good deeds. He welcomes the visitors. If the Moon conjoins the Sun in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies of sorrows. The Sun also signifies heart and vital fluids of the body.

However, Yavanas differ and predict trouble from poison, weapon, enemy's wands, hunger, rage, fire, dog and the son

➤ **Moon:** If the Moon falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native suffers from water and cold related diseases. If the Mars conjoins Moon, the native suffers from weapon injuries and fire. The native dies of weakness in the end. If the Moon falls in its own sign or exaltation, the native would be well developed, comfortable and prestigious. If the Moon falls in the sign of Jupiter (9 and 12), the native finishes his enemies, conjoins the Moon in 6<sup>th</sup> house, the naïve may die of rheumatism, injury from stone or some animal.

➤ **Mars:** If the Mars falls in an inimical sign or in its fall, the native would be ugly looking, sinister and quarrelsome; he may be killed in fight or he may have some deformity in body. If the Mars falls in his own sign or exaltation, he would be rich, blessed with sons and financially comfortable. If the Saturn conjoins it, the native may receive head injuries from the stone or falling on the stone; and he would be unjust and always demanding.

**>- Mercury:** If the Mercury falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house and in its own sign or benefic sign or benefic planet aspects it, the native would be victorious over his opponents. If it is weak, the native would be dependent on others. If it is retrograde, the Mercury faces fear from his enemies. However, 'Hora Prakash' holds a different view that the native wins over the enemies.

If, the Mercury aspects the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native, while walking or travelling, receives injuries from weapons or iron on the way.

**>- Jupiter:** If the Jupiter falls in its own or benefic sign, the native defeats the enemies very badly. If it falls in an enemy sign or enemy planet aspects it, the enemies would trouble the native. However, Bhaskaracharya holds the view that the native, with Jupiter in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, first faces reverses from the enemies and then come victorious. Mansagari states that the native would be thin stature and very rich. He defeats his enemies. However, if the Jupiter is retrograde, the native faces danger from enemies. This point needs critical examination and experimentation, because Manteshwara the celebrated author of 'Phaladeepika' holds the view that the retrograde planets become strong. How a benefic and strong planet, Jupiter, is weak and faces danger from enemies. If the Jupiter conjoins the Venus, the native would have unsteady health, but he would be a prominent person and always after the enemies- main characteristics of politicians.

**> Venus:** The native's family would be good and the native would be wise and learned person. If the Venus falls in the sign of exaltation, he defeats his enemies and lives a very comfortable life. If it falls in inimical sign or in its fall, the native would be engrossed in struggle with the enemies; and he would never be free from rattling.

**»- Saturn:** If the Saturn falls in its sign or fall or in an inimical sign, the native becomes the cause of destruction of the whole family; and faces danger from the low caste and mean people. If the Saturn falls in its sign of exaltation, the native destroys his enemies and acquires immense wealth and fulfils his ambitions.

**>- Rahu:** If Rahu falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native becomes rich, healthy and strong. He would be rich, well educated and lives a very comfortable family life.

**>■ Ketu:** The native would have unsteady health and clumsy



looks. He would be in the company of undesirable elements. Ketu may be one of the natural significator of this house but it does not offer favourable results in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, though it is a malefic planet. Maternal uncles do not give him respect and love. He would have constricted thinking.

One should take note of the guiding principle that a planet in a sign that is inimical or in its fall, or conjunct with the Sun or if it is retrograde; it reflects native's many enemies and receives many injuries. This includes the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house also.

If the Sun and Mars find pace in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the enemies would belong to the Kshatriya class of the society. If the Moon falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the Vaishya (trading) class of the society. If the Mercury falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, Shudra (low class) people of the society would be enemies. If the Jupiter and Venus fall in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the enemies would be Brahmanas. The Saturn indicates that the other class (Malechha) would be the enemies.

➤ If a benefic planet falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house or aspects it, the native, the native need not fear of enemies.

➤ If a malefic planet falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house or aspects it, the native would receive injuries from the enemies. He may suffer from boils and defamation.

>- If the Mars falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn aspects it, the native's spouse would be his enemy.

»- If the Sun falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house and an inimical planet to the Lagnesh falls in its sign of fall, the native's father would be inimical to the native. Similarly, if a friendly planet of Lagnesh falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house or conjoins the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house; and it is in the sign of exaltation or friendly sign, the native would have a big clan and the native never receives injuries or fear of enemies.

➤ If the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with the Saturn/ Rahu, the native faces danger from the animals e.g. horse etc.

➤ If the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is weak and a malefic planet aspects it or if it is hemmed in between the malefic planets, the native would be troubled by the enemies. If the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house is posited in Duhashtana (6, 8 or 12), and it is weak i.e. it falls in the sign of its fall, conjoined with the Sun or occupies the inimical sign; and the Lagnesh is strong, the enemies fade away.

»- If the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house is posited in Gopuradi Vaisheshikamsa, the Sun aspects it and the Lagnesh is very

strong, the native uplifts the society.

➤ Mansagari ordains that the malefic planets in the 6<sup>th</sup> house are benefic in a way that the native would not have enemies. However, the benefic planets in the 6<sup>th</sup> house are very troublesome. On this analogy, the Moon in the 6<sup>th</sup> house causes death.

## Potency

- If the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house and Mercury conjoin with Rahu; and they are related to the Lagnesh, the native would be impotent.
- If the Mars falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house along with the Lagnesh, the native would have infection of the genital organ.
- If the Venus and the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house fall in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native's spouse would be impotent.

## Who would suffer?

>- If the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with a malefic planet and they fall in Lagna, the native suffers from boils and disease.

If they fall in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native's father and the son suffer.

If they fall in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the mother suffers.

If they fall in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native's maternal uncles suffer.

If they fall in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the younger brother suffers.

If they fall in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native's elder brother suffers.

If they fall in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native suffers from anal diseases like piles etc.

## Afflicted part of the native's body:

>- If the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house and Sun fall in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native would receive head injuries.

➤ If it is the Moon, the native would have mouth diseases.

➤ If it is the Mars, the native would have throat trouble.

>- If it is the Mercury, the native's portion of the body below naval part would have ailment.

➤ If it is the Jupiter, the native would be healthy.

➤ If it is the Venus, the native suffer from eye troubles.

>- If it is Saturn, the native suffers from rheumatic diseases.

➤ If it is Rahu/Ketu, the native would suffer from stomach ailments.

➤ If the Lagnesh falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house and in the sign of Mercury (3 or 6) or the Mercury aspects it, the native would

suffer from anal diseases.

>- If the Venus aspects Rahu, the Oahu's Rashi from Lagna would indicate the body part afflicted by the boils or wounds.

This statement may cause some confusion regarding the body part of the native. If we take the houses and natural signs of the houses of the chart, the affliction shown by the signs would also be applicable to the houses in an identical order correspondingly. The 1<sup>st</sup> house of Aries indicates head. Taurus or 2<sup>nd</sup> house indicates the mouth, the 3<sup>rd</sup> house or Gemini represents the middle portion of the chest. Cancer or 4<sup>th</sup> house refers to the heart. Leo or 5<sup>th</sup> house indicates the stomach. Virgo or 6<sup>th</sup> house reflects back. Libra or 7<sup>th</sup> house shows the body portion between the navel and sex organs. Scorpio or 8<sup>th</sup> house reflects sex organs. The 9<sup>th</sup> house or Sagittarius indicates lower back and thighs. The 10<sup>th</sup> house or Capricorn refers to the knees. 11<sup>th</sup> house or Aquarius indicates the calf muscles and the area covered by them; and the 12<sup>th</sup> house or Pisces shows the feet.

Similarly, different planets reflect various kinds of diseases as under: -

>■ **Sun:** Heat, digestion, fever, burning sensation, T.B., dysentery etc.

>■ **Moon:** Water related diseases, anaemia, cold and cough, sex diseases, mental disorder etc.

>- **Mars:** Injuries from fire, weapon or fall, cough diseases, glandular diseases

>■ **Mercury:** Stomach ailments and digestive troubles, anal diseases, rheumatic and neurological pains, skin diseases, eye troubles.

>■ **Jupiter:** diseases due to excessive worries, liver and spleen problems, weight problem etc.

>■ **Venus:** Stomach ailments, T.B., allergy, cold related diseases, danger from water, sex disease.

>■ **Saturn:** It is the characteristic of Saturn to promote diseases and make them chronic. Rheumatic diseases, neural diseases, T.B., bone diseases

>- **Rahu:** Epilepsy, small pox, and other contagious diseases, eye trouble, parasitic diseases, mental disorder etc.

## Loan, Debt and Banking facilities:

Now a days the life and business have assumed greater dimensions. Primary phase of life is education. Good education has become very expensive, especially the technical education, and some times the native has to go to far

off places for higher education. This entails enormous expenditure that may not be sometimes possible for the parents to meet out of their own resources. Therefore, they resort to borrowing either from friend and relative or from a bank or financial institution. Similarly, the business requires huge investments that may not be within the capacity of a person to meet out of personal resources and he resorts to raise loan from a bank or financial institution. Brisk business warrants money transfers regularly, but some times the person may not have that much amount to set aside to meet the demand immediately. This requires banking credit and overdraft facility.

Money lending source becomes the opposite party and 7<sup>th</sup> house represents it. Therefore, the 12<sup>th</sup> house from the 7<sup>th</sup> house i.e. 6<sup>th</sup> house shows the money-lending agency, which may have several motives in mind. If it wants to make money, 2<sup>nd</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup> would also come into play. If it wants to invest for creating a stable source of regular income, the 4<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup> i.e. 10<sup>th</sup> house would also come into play. If its motive is gains only, the 11<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup> i.e. 5<sup>th</sup> house would also come into play. If it desires to pay against some service, then the 8<sup>th</sup> and the 12<sup>th</sup> house from the 7<sup>th</sup> i.e. 2<sup>nd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses shall come into play. In other words motive of the lending agency plays an important role in the interplay of the houses for parting with the money.

Similarly, the source of financial assistance may also be ascertained. There is a very simple but important principle that parting from the money involves the 12<sup>th</sup> house of the source; and the borrower's (native) 6<sup>th</sup> house would be involved. Suppose the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is active at that time which is 12h from the 3<sup>rd</sup>. Therefore, the younger brother would be the lender. If it is the 3<sup>rd</sup> house i.e. 12 to 4<sup>th</sup>, mother would provide help. If it is 4<sup>th</sup>, the children may be helpful. If it is 5<sup>th</sup> house, the maternal uncle may lend money. If it is the 6<sup>th</sup> alone, the bank or financial institution or lender would extend loan or the wife may come forward to help. If it is the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the father would help and if it the 9<sup>th</sup> house some investor may come forward to become the partner in business. If it is the 10<sup>th</sup> house, some friend or the elder brother may extend financial help. In short the significators of houses and dispositor of their lords would indicate the source as per the operative Dasha periods and sub periods.

Late K.S. Krishnamurti, the luminous astrologer of the 20<sup>th</sup> century has shown a new path in astrology that if we wish to be meticulous, we should take into consideration the Nakshatra lords and the Antara lord of the houses and the planets. He also advocates that the horary chart should also be created to be accurate in judgement. In order to find out mode of receiving the loan or whether the native would be able to seek loan at all, should be judged from the Nakshatra and Antara lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house. If the 6<sup>th</sup> house Nakshatra lord and Antara lords are retrograde in the chart, the native would never get

loan. If the Nakshatra lord is retrograde in the horary chart, the loan would be delayed till the Nakshatra lord goes direct. If the Antara lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is retrograde in the horary chart alone, the native would fail to get loan this time.

Similarly, If the Antara lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is the Sun, the native would be able to get loan from the government. If it is the Moon, the lender would quickly extend the loan. If it is the Mars, the native gets loan after braving tension. If it is the Mercury, the loan may be through middleman or through correspondence. If it is the Jupiter, the native borrows in a dignified and legal manner. If it is the Venus, the native gets loan in a cordial and friendly manner. If it is the Saturn, there will be delay and obstacles in getting the loan and that too may be received in instalments.

The Saturn's characteristic of delay is well demonstrated in case of raising loan. If the Saturn aspects the Antara lord, any planet, there will be delay in getting the loan and that too would be received in instalments.

The next question arises when one would receive the loan. If the Dasha and Antardasha lords are transiting in their Navamsa of exaltation or own sign, the native would get the loan in that period. If the Dasha /Antardasha lords are ruling planets, the native would get the loan smoothly. The time of getting the loan may be worked out with the help of the Moon's transit through the afore-said Navamsa.

The 12<sup>th</sup> house, as regards issue of cheques, governs repayment of the loan. However, one can pay only when he has liquid cash with him, which brings in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house; and his act of payment adds to the liquid assets of the opposite party i.e. the lender and activates the 2<sup>nd</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup> house i.e. 8<sup>th</sup> house. Another point of consideration is that the act of taking loan is a sort of gain in other words; and the 6<sup>th</sup> house from the 6<sup>th</sup> should also be considered, which incidentally the 11 house in this case. Otherwise, the 11<sup>th</sup> house should be considered whenever there a gain in any form. Generally, the 6<sup>th</sup> house denotes why and to what extent one may borrow; the 8<sup>th</sup> house reflects reverses and miseries It also indicates unexpected gains or lending money or receipt of money by the lender; and the 12<sup>th</sup> house indicates expenses, investment or payments. Similarly, the 11<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup> house is the hues of gains for the lender, which is the 5<sup>th</sup> house of the chart. Therefore, repayment of the loan would be possible during the periods of the significators of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 12<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses. This is because the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses show the finances and issue of cheques respectively. Similarly, the 5<sup>th</sup> and the 8<sup>th</sup> houses indicate the gains and receipt of cash. If there are malefic planets in the 8<sup>th</sup> or 5<sup>th</sup> house the lender would feel difficulty in getting the loan back. In other words the native may not be able to return the loan in time. Similarly, if there is a malefic planet in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native may not have enough cash with him to issue

a cheque for repayment of loan. If the benefic planets fall in the 8<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses, the lender would receive the money in time. Similarly, if the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the 12<sup>th</sup> houses are occupied by the benefic planets, the native would have enough money to spend and issue cheques as non-returnable money i.e. repayment of loan.

We can also find the reason of raising the loan by the native.

**III health of the self or partner:** If the significator of the 6<sup>th</sup> house or the lord of the Antara of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is also the significator of the 12<sup>th</sup> house or related to it, the native borrows due to ill health of the self or his spouse.

**Unexpected loss or investment:** If the significator of the 6<sup>th</sup> house or its Antara lord is also the significator of the 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses or related with them, unexpected loss or investment may be the reason.

**To repay loan:** If the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is also the significator of a malefic house and aspected by the Venus in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native borrows to repay the misappropriated money or a loan. If the 2<sup>nd</sup> house lord is posited in the Antara of a malefic planet, similar would be the reason.

**Family expenses including the brothers:** If the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is also the significator of a malefic house (6, 8 or 12), the debt is caused by ill health of family members including the brothers.

The 2<sup>nd</sup> house is the 11<sup>th</sup> house from the 4<sup>th</sup> i.e. mother. Therefore, the native may borrow to pay back the amount to the mother and save his good will.

**Debt due to the native's brother or sister:** If the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house is also the significator of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the debt may be due to brother or sister. If the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house and the Mars are posited in male signs, it is brother, if they are posited in the female signs, it would be the sister. However, if the Mars and the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house are in different signs, the cause of debt would be due to brothers and sisters.

Other dimensions of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house are: -

- (a) The loan may be raised to help the neighbour.
- (b) It may be raised for undertaking some journey.
- (c) It may be raised for establishing printing press.
- (d) It may be raised for setting up an agency or undertake some contract.

Some times the loan may be raised to meet the expenses on mother's health, if the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> is also significator of the 4<sup>th</sup> house and also the Moon is also connected with the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house.

**Purchase of land or animals:** if the significator of the 4<sup>th</sup> house, its lord and the Moon be associated with the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the loan may be raised for cattle or land etc. and the native may pledge his house or property if the significator of the 4<sup>th</sup> house is associated with the 6<sup>th</sup> house.

**Disposal of property:** If the significator of the 4<sup>th</sup> house is associated with the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native may dispose of the property.

Similarly, if the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and no benefic planet conjoins or aspects it, the native may dispose of his house or real estate through auction or the lenders may usurp the property and Mars

**Children or loss due to speculative activities:** If the significator of the 5<sup>th</sup> house and the Jupiter are associated with the 6, 8 or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native may borrow to meet the expenses of children's education, health or due to reverses in the speculative activities of the native.

Some times, the loan may be raised to invest in entertainment activities and related business like cinema or casino etc.

**Litigation or opponents' acts:** If the significator of the 6<sup>th</sup> is also connected with the Saturn who is not the lord of the Lagna and the 2<sup>nd</sup> house or the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses, the native might borrow to meet the expenses on confrontation with the opponents. He may also borrow to meet the scarcity resulted due to theft or disease. To be more specific, if the Jupiter is also involved, litigation may require money

If the Sun, Mars and Jupiter are posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> house or involved with the significator of the 6<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn, election expenses may force loan upon the native.

**Partner's activities:** If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> house and the significator of the 7<sup>th</sup> house are associated with the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native may borrow due to activities of the partner in business.

However, if the Venus is involved in the above Yoga, the wife may become the cause of debt.

If the Lagna, 6<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house is related to the significator of the 8<sup>th</sup> house who is conjoined or aspected by a malefic planet, the challenging situations like disease and danger, disputes or disharmony with someone, may force the native to borrow.

**Father or third child:** If the 9<sup>th</sup> house or its significator is associated with the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native may require money to meet the requirement of the father or his 3<sup>rd</sup> son.

The 9<sup>th</sup> house also signifies the brother or sister of the spouse. Therefore, the Yoga may also necessitate borrowing to meet the expenses of wife's brother or sister, which is usually marriage

**Investment in business or repayment of debt that is left behind:** If the significator of the 10<sup>th</sup> house and Sun are associated with the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native may require money to repay the debt left behind by the father. He may also require it for investment in the business.

**Friend's surety:** If the significator of the 11<sup>th</sup> house is related to the 8<sup>th</sup> or

12<sup>th</sup> house, the friend's default in commitment for which the native had stood surety, may become the cause of debt. If the Mars is involved in the above Yoga, the native's debt may be due to his elder brother. If it is the Sun, uncle may cause the debt.

**Fraud or deception:** Saturn and the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house may perpetuate difficulties and loss by deception, fraud and theft. If the Saturn falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house and the Mars or Ketu are seen in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native would be prone to suffer from the theft, fraud or deception and action by the state officials e.g. police or income tax. Therefore the native with such a combination in the chart should be very meticulous in keeping the secrets lest they are exploited. Saturn would aspect the 12<sup>th</sup> house from 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses. This forewarns for a sudden fall in career and business.

**Loan to incur expenditure on servant:** If the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house or its significator is associated with the Lagna, 5<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses, the native may borrow money to meet the expenses related to his servant- mainly his marriage.

It should be remembered that the loan signifying planets would offer results in their Dasha and Antardashas etc. and the day; and the constellation on the day of materialisation should be related to the Lagna, Moon sign and the constellation ruled by them.

**Can a person repay the loan?** This is a very vital point for consideration of the moneylender. Therefore, the following points should be considered: -

- (a) Find out the Dasha and Antardasha of the planets when the native wants to borrow.
- (b) Find out how long the native would live after he has borrowed the money.
- (c) Find out if there would be long enough period of Dasha and Antardasha of the planets promising repayment after the borrowing period is over.
- (d) Remember, the 7<sup>th</sup> house represents the moneylender in the horoscope of the native. Therefore, he can receive back the money and the service charges, if the Dasha and Antardasha of the significators of the houses 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11 houses from the 7<sup>th</sup> house are operative. These houses are the 8<sup>th</sup>, 12<sup>th</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses of the native's horoscope respectively.
- (e) However, if the Saturn falls in Scorpio in the houses 2<sup>nd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup>, the native would not be able to repay loan; and the lender may have to resort to manhandling and dragging the native to the court.

It may be a point of interest for the native that which direction would suit



him to raise a loan. There is a general principle that the direction of an errand shall be indicated by the significating house sign or by the lord of Antardasha that is operative at that time. In this case, the native would receive money. Therefore, the signs, falling in those houses and the lord of operative Antardasha, would indicate the directions from which the native may receive loan.

However, one should see that the above-discussed planets were either direct or retrograde in motion but not weak due to their situation in the signs or Navamsa of their fall or Asta (combust) due to closeness with the Sun in the natal chart. Such planets should not be placed in an unfavourable house from their house in question. As regards Antardasha lord, if that is transiting through the sign of its own sign, exaltation and Navamsa of its sign or exaltation or favourable sign. The period most auspicious for receiving the money would be till the planet of Antardasha in staying in the said sign/Navamsa. Suppose, the naïve's Lagna is Aquarius; so the Jupiter becomes the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> house. The Jupiter indicates the Northeast direction, which would be helpful. If it were retrograde at the time of birth, any direction shall suit. The act of borrowing shall be smooth and in a dignified manner, if, at that time, the Jupiter is transiting in its own or exalted Navamsa sign,

There is a curious point of consideration that who could be the lender. Astrology may help in this matter also. Examine the houses occupied by the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses and the lord of Antardasha. If they were in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house and no evil planet conjoins or aspects them, the native may receive loan either from his brother or a neighbour. If they were in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the mother or very close relative or some one from proximity to the premises of the residence may be the lender. Alternatively, he may pledge his property to receive loan. If it is the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the friend or elder brother may lend money. If it is the 10<sup>th</sup> house and the Mercury is associated with it, the native may receive loan from his officer or the office itself. Alternatively, he may receive loan from a financial institution after pledging some bond papers of the post office, govt, or some public undertaking. If it is the 9<sup>th</sup> house, some stranger from far off place would be the prospective lender. If it is the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native may receive loan from the inferior persons or subordinates.

There is a peculiarity in regard to the 6<sup>th</sup> house that it indicates that the native may raise loan after pledging some of his possessions. Before, a person decides to take such a decision, he should consider whether, he would be able to redeem his possessions or they may be ultimately disposed of. If the significators of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and the lord of Antardasha are related to the 4<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses without aspect or conjunction of a malefic planet, the native would be able to redeem the pledged possession. However, if they are associated with the 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses, the possessions shall be ultimately

disposed of.

It is a great pleasure to receive and repay loan easily, but is no less pleasure for the lender also to receive the money back with ease. Most sincere advice to both the parties is that one should never lend or borrow money on a day of eclipse or the vyatipata Yoga

If the Dasha and Antardasha of the significators of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses are operative after the borrowing period, the loan would be easily repaid, especially when the planets are the ruling planets.

If the loan is paid in full or part during the Dasha' Antardasha period of a planet that is associated with the 8<sup>th</sup> house also, the native may not need a loan in future.

Late prof. Krishnamurti has suggested that one should wait for the Ashvini Nakshatra and Aries Lagna or Anuradha Nakshatra and Scorpio Lagna to pay an instalment, the loan shall be quickly cleared.

One should select a Saturday and Chara Lagna i.e. moveable sign to make part payment of the loan; and one shall easily clear the loan at an early date.

**Injury or accident:** The 6<sup>th</sup> house and the 6<sup>th</sup> from the 6<sup>th</sup> house i.e. 11<sup>th</sup> house signify the injury. Similarly, the Mars is the signifying planet of injuries. The Mars becomes more potent inflictor of injuries when it becomes the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses. This would happen in case the Lagna of the nativity falls in Gemini. If the Mars were associated with the Lagnesh, 8<sup>th</sup> house and Saturn, the native would die due to injuries or accident.

**Theft:** The subject has three aspects: -

- (a) Whether there is a possibility of theft?
- (b) Whether it would be a permanent loss?
- (c) Whether the lost property would be regained?

The 6<sup>th</sup> house and 6<sup>th</sup> to 6<sup>th</sup> house i.e. 11<sup>th</sup> house and the planet Mars are the significators of theft. If the Mars is the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house and placed in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the loss due to theft is evident. If the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and in Chore Dreshkana, the native is prone to theft. The probable time of theft would be the Dasha/Antardasha of that planet combined with that of the 6<sup>th</sup> house and when the Dasha/Antardasha lord transits through 5<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house.

When the weak or debilitated Saturn is associated with the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house and aspects the Lagnesh, the native would face danger of theft or loss from the low people.

Similarly, if the lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house is situated in the 12<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house there are chances of theft.

The next question is whether it would be a permanent loss, or the property would be recovered? If we take the thief as opposite party, the 7<sup>th</sup> house rep-

resents the thief. The 2<sup>nd</sup> house represents the moveable property and the 4<sup>th</sup> indicates the immovable property that can be stolen. However, it is generally the moveable property that is stolen. If the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is associated with the 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, it would be a permanent loss, because the 5<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses are the house of gains for the thief; and 12<sup>th</sup> house is the loss to the native. However, if the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> is associated with the 6<sup>th</sup> house i.e. loss to the thief, the thief would be caught and the lost property would be recovered.

The astrologer has a complex obligation of answering and advising every query and give advice to every one. Suppose a thief comes to the astrologer, and asks if he can commit a theft? If so, when can he commit?

The houses 2, 6 and 11 are favourable and the 5, 8 and 12 are unfavourable. Therefore, one should commit theft during the Dasha /Antardasha of the signifiers of the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> houses, provided, the Dasha/Antardasha lords are not associated with the 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> houses.

If we consider the principle of Bhavasiddhi Kaala i.e. attainment of the acts pertaining to a house can be performed successfully. According to 'Saravali', achievement of signification of a house would be smooth if a planet occupies the sign governed by the lord of that house. Alternatively, if a planet is posited in the Upachaya sign (3, 6, 10 and 11) from where the lord of that house is situated or in that very sign, acts pertaining to the house would be smoothly executed, if the act is performed in that very Lagna. However, the degree of success would progressively increase, if the act is performed in the house lord's the year, month, day and Hora period.

**Trouble and Death:** If the lords of the Lagna and 6<sup>th</sup> houses are conjoined with the Venus, the wife would be a constant source of trouble to the native. If they combine with the Mars and the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would die in a quarrel, fight or battle

**Rajyoga:** The 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses are said to be negative houses. However, the negative houses also form Rajyoga so called Vipreet Rajyoga, which is a very potent Rajyoga. If the 6<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> house lord exchange places, a Vipreet Rajyoga is formed. The native would be capable of facing challenges in life and come out victorious. If the lords of the 6<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in their respective houses, a Vipreet Rajyoga is formed. If a benefic planet is also posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, it forms a Dhanadhiyoga and the native would be bold and rich.

The native would be very rich if all the benefic planets fall in Upachaya houses (3, 6, 10, and 11). If there are two benefic planets in Upachaya, the native would be medium rich. If there is only one benefic planet in Upachaya, he would be of mediocre status in richness. Similar results should be inferred

from the Moon also.

If the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is situated in the 12<sup>th</sup> house along with a weak or debilitated planet; and the Lagnesh is strong, the native would be healthy

# 11 SEVENTH HOUSE

The 7<sup>th</sup> house may be called the house of union or partnership. Therefore, earthy ties, in any form and interaction with others, are also the signification of this house. Marriage is also a permanent tie of sharing life in all aspects with mutual cooperation, love, respect progeny and pleasure. In short it represents the other party with whom the native interacts in any way. If the native consults or quarrels some one, the 7<sup>th</sup> house comes into play. If the native is sick, the 7<sup>th</sup> house represents the doctor. If he is a trader, the 7<sup>th</sup> house reflects the customers. If his house has been burgled, the 7<sup>th</sup> house indicates the thief and so on.

The 7<sup>th</sup> house signification includes battlefield, trading activities and return from the other land.

If the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the planets posited therein receive favourable aspects from the benefic planets, the 7<sup>th</sup> house reflects good relations with the others and favour from them. However, while undertaking public activities, especially the election, legal bout or contest etc., the native should be careful during the periods of planets in evil aspect to the 7<sup>th</sup> house and its lord.

The 7<sup>th</sup> house is 7<sup>th</sup> to the Lagna and 12<sup>th</sup> to the 8<sup>th</sup> house. Hence it is also a Maraksthana and denotes longevity. Similarly, it, being 11<sup>th</sup> from the 9<sup>th</sup> house, represents the gains from higher studies, influence in foreign countries and long journeys. It is 10<sup>th</sup> from the 10<sup>th</sup> house; therefore, it indicates joint partnership in business.

The 7<sup>th</sup> house is 5<sup>th</sup> from the 3<sup>rd</sup> house. Therefore, it indicates brother's children; and also the 3<sup>rd</sup> brother because it is 3<sup>rd</sup> from the 5<sup>th</sup> that signifies the 2<sup>nd</sup> brother. It is also 4<sup>th</sup> from the 4<sup>th</sup> and indicates sudden changes in residence, conveyance and mother's possessions. It is also the 2<sup>nd</sup> from the 6<sup>th</sup> house and thus reflects the liquid assets of the servant

The astrologer should be careful in dealing with the matters pertaining to a house and find out which houses would come into play. For instance, if the matter pertains to the marriage, the houses, 1,2,7 and 11 come into play. The Lagna and the 7<sup>th</sup> house are the parties, the 2<sup>nd</sup> house indicates the addition to the family and the 11<sup>th</sup> house shows the gains in that matter. Therefore, no house should be examined in isolation, as a matter of rule. The readers should not be surprised when the marriage has been propounded during the Dasha-Antardasha -Pratyantardasha etc of the lords of the 10<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses. The reason to include the 10<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses is perhaps that the 10<sup>th</sup> house is the 4<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup>. Similarly, the 8<sup>th</sup> is 2<sup>nd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> is the 11<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup> house. The 10<sup>th</sup> house has been taken as the real house of the spouse, 8<sup>th</sup> as 2<sup>nd</sup> to the 7<sup>th</sup> i.e. addition to the family; and 5<sup>th</sup> as 11<sup>th</sup> to the 7<sup>th</sup> is the 5<sup>th</sup>

house i.e. house of gains for the spouse

Vaidyanatha, the celebrated author of the 'Jatakparijata', is of the view that the journey in totality, business or profession and promotion, spouse and children's comforts should be judged from the 7<sup>th</sup> house. While examining the matter related to the children, all aspects discussed henceforth, should also be considered from the 7<sup>th</sup> house; and journey should include the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses. Sexual nature and behaviour of the native should be examined from the 7<sup>th</sup> house.

The natural sign Libra belongs to the 7<sup>th</sup> house whose lord is the Venus. Venus is also the significator planet of the 7<sup>th</sup> house.

As regards children, what has been previously discussed would also be applicable with the 7<sup>th</sup> house and its lord.

- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house is Venus or the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house is associated with Rahu or Ketu, the native runs after other ladies.
- If a benefic planet falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house or the Jupiter aspects it, the native does not establish illicit relations with other ladies.
- »- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house conjoins with the Venus and falls in a sign that is owned by a malefic planet, the native would be of passionate disposition.
- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in a benefic sign and a benefic planet conjoins or aspects it, the native would be a very important personality.
- >- If the lords of 7<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses fall in Lagna along with the Venus, the native would be passionate.
- »- If the Lagnesh and the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house conjoin a malefic planet, the native would be passionate.
- >- If the Lagnesh, Dhanesh and the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house conjoin a malefic planet and occupy the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be passionate.
- If the lords of 7<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses conjoin a malefic planet and fall in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be very passionate.
- >■ If the lords of the 7<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be entangled with other women.
- If the lords of the 7<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses fall in the Duhashthana and they are significators of the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native may be devoid of children if a malefic planet aspects them.
- >■ If the Venus, Mercury and the Moon fall in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the

native establishes illicit relations with many ladies.

➤ If the strong Venus occupies the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native owns several women.

>- If the Venus and Mars conjoin in the 7<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be devoid of wife.

➤ If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house conjoins a malefic planet; and malefic planets occupy the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, and Ketu finds place in the 6<sup>th</sup> house the native would keep 3 ladies.

>- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house is in exaltation, in a friendly sign in its own Varga and the lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house aspects it; and it finds place in Kendra or trine house, the native establishes relations with many ladies.

>■ If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in Kendra in a benefic sign or Dwadashamsa/Shashthyamsa, and a benefic planet aspects it, the native's wife would be very faithful to him.

>■ If the Mercury as lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house lies the sign of its fall, inimical Varga; and falls in 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house under aspect of a malefic planet, the native may be killed by his wife.

»- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in a benefic Dwadashamsa/Shashthyamsa and benefic planets aspect it, the native's wife belongs to a good family. Similarly, if the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house lies in malefic Varga and a malefic planet aspects it, the native's wife would not belong to a good family breed.

- If the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> or 2<sup>nd</sup> house is conjoined with malefic planets, the native's wives, equal to the number of planets, die

>■ If the lords of Duhashthana are strong and benefic planets, the native would have as many wives as the number of such planets.

➤ If the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined or aspected by a malefic planet in the 4<sup>th</sup> house; and also lies in a malefic Shashthyamsa, the native would cohabit with his sister.

The effects of the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house in various houses are numerated as under; -

>■ **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 1<sup>st</sup> House:** The native would be clever, serious and efficient. He would be handsome; and he would be attached with his wife who would be beautiful and good tempered.

>■ **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 2<sup>nd</sup> House:** The wife would be ill tempered and always wishing for a son. She would establish illicit re-

lations with other person and still live with her husband. She would also provide financial help to the husband

➤ **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 3<sup>rd</sup> House:** The native would have very strong conscience. He maintains cordial relations with brothers and other family members. However, his life would not be comfortable. His wife would be beautiful; and loves his younger brother. She frequently lives in the houses of her friends.

➤ **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 4<sup>th</sup> house:** The native's sons die. However, one son may survive, if he adopts some remedial measures. He would be of unsteady temperament. His father condemns him; and he seeks opportunities to condemn his father. His wife has to pass her most of the time at her parents' residence. She may not be loyal but the native would be religious, loyal, but he suffers from dental problems

➤ **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 5<sup>th</sup> house:** The native would have good luck. He would be blessed with sons; and the sons look after their mother well. The native may be engaged in serious research and may spoil his state of mind. Relations between the native and his wife do not remain very cordial.

➤ **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 6<sup>th</sup> House:** The native may turn against his wife and start living separately. His wife may not keep good health. If the 7<sup>th</sup> lord were a malefic planet, the native may suffer from over indulgence with his wife, and dies soon.

➤ **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 7<sup>th</sup> house:** The native would have a long life. His behaviour would be very cordial and straightforward. He would be an impressive personality. He would suffer from rheumatic pains.

➤ **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 8<sup>th</sup> House:** The native runs after the prostitutes and other ladies; and neglects his own wife who would be ill, disloyal and uncontrollable. Alternatively, he may remain unmarried. He would always remain engrossed in worries and anxiety.

➤ **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 9<sup>th</sup> House:** The native would be an impressive personality, and exemplary temperament. He may participate in politics and may become a leader, if the Lagnesh aspects the 7<sup>th</sup> lord. His wife would also be similar in nature and pious in character, if the Lagnesh does not conjoin or aspect the 7<sup>th</sup> lord. If the 9<sup>th</sup> lord were a malefic planet, the native would be impotent. However, he cohabits with many women. He begins several enterprises but sex always keeps his mind



occupied.

>- **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 10<sup>th</sup> House:** The native would be cunning and full of royal drawbacks. However, Parashara holds that the native would be religious, rich and blessed with the sons, but his spouse does not remain under his control.

If the 7<sup>th</sup> lord were a malefic planet, the native would be troubled by his enemies and finally succumbs to them.

>■ **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 11<sup>th</sup> House:** The native gets wealth through his spouse; and he would have several girls and scanty sons. His wife would be beautiful and well behaved. She would be faithful to his husband. However, there is a danger of her death at the time of delivery.

>- **7<sup>th</sup> lord in the 12<sup>th</sup> House:** The native remains engaged in his family affairs. However, he marries a wicked and young lady in the later years, who even supersedes a prostitute. He would be miser and poor, but his wife would be spendthrift.

The effects of various signs in the 7<sup>th</sup> house are as under: -

>> **Aries:** If Aries falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house. The native's wife would be sinful, wicked and thin. She would be greedy and bad tempered.

> **Taurus:** The native's wife would be beautiful, polite, peaceful and faithful. She would be skilled in arts and crafts and devoted to the gods and learned people. She would have beautiful teeth.

> **Gemini:** The native would be handsome, have lofty thoughts and polite disposition. However, he would be socially lonely. His wife would be beautiful, skilled, and talented. She would save money, but lacks inspiration.

> **Cancer:** The native's wife would be beautiful, talented, social and cooperative.

> **Leo:** The native's wife would be of sharp temperament, works less, the body would be slim and she would be careless about her dress. She would have scanty sons. She would be a good eater.

> **Virgo:** The native's wife would be beautiful, talented, gentle, truthful and strong willed. However, she may be devoid of children.

>> **Libra:** The native's wife would be talented peaceful, pious and religious. She would have a great patience. She would be

blessed with the sons. She would have trade instinct.

➤ **Scorpio:** The native's wife would be well educated but untrustworthy. She would lack talent and good luck. She would be greedy too.

➤- **Sagittarius:** The native's wife would be sinister, unabashed and quarrelsome. She would be very greedy and jealous

➤■ **Capricorn:** The native's wife would be irritable, greedy, proud, unabashed and quarrelsome.

➤■ **Aquarius:** The native's wife would be truthful, sympathetic. She would find solace in worship and participation in religious activities. She would be sinister and stiff in temperament.

➤■ **Pisces:** The native's wife would be engrossed in traditional religion. She would be devoid of gentlemanliness, talent and trust. Her mental health would not be good. Her sons would not bear good moral character.

Now we shall discuss effects of planets in the 7<sup>th</sup> house as under: -

➤ **Sun:** The native would be medium sized, unsteady but muscular body. He may not be handsome and healthy. He would be poor and lacking inspiration. His way of life may not be socially ethical and may suffer at the hands of state officials. He would cohabit but he shall not experience other comforts of the wife. If the Sun is aspected by a malefic planet, he might marry second time.

➤- **Moon:** The native would be well behaved, well built and attractive. He would be rich; and his wife would also be beautiful. If the Moon belongs to the dark half and is weak, the native would be poor and ill. His wife would also be ill.

➤- **Mars:** If the Mars falls in the sign of its fall or inimical sign, his wife would be short lived. He would lead an unethical and sinful life. He would be emotionally strung and physically thin. He would not be rich also. However, if the Mars were in its exaltation or own sign, these effects may not be experienced but his wife would be unattractive, ill tempered and unsteady.

➤■ **Mercury:** The native enjoys social prestige and his wife would come from a respectable family. He would be rich and would always remain well dressed. If a benefic planet aspects it; and the lords of the 7<sup>th</sup> house and Lagna are conjoined, the native would create relations with many women.

➤■ **Jupiter:** The Jupiter, in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, makes the native

comfortable like a king. He would be very polite and good in conversation, learned and handsome. His wife would be very beautiful and lucky. He would live long.

➤ ■ **Venus:** The native would be cheerful and attractive. He may have scanty wealth and sons. His wife would come from a noble family and she would be beautiful also. The native would be prosperous and lucky. He would be devoid of any rattling in life.

➤ ■ **Saturn:** The native would be ill. Poor, sinful and engaged in condemnable activities. His wife would be short lived. He may have some physical defect. Relations with the friends also do not remain cordial. If the Saturn falls in the sign of exaltation or friendly sign, his wife would be either a widow or clumsy.

➤ ■ **Rahu:** The wealth of the native would be destroyed. Besides wife, he enjoys many comforts of life. If the Rahu conjoins with several other planets, the native's wife would create illicit relations with other persons; she would be slim and irritable.

➤ ■ **Ketu:** The native would be poor, if Ketu is devoid of any aspect or conjunction of a planet. If it falls in Scorpio, the native gains but he suffers from discomforts due to wife and children; and always remains restless.

## Two planets in 7<sup>th</sup> house:

➤ ■ **Sun-Moon:** The native would be devoid of friends and sons. He would have lack of comforts due to other ladies and lives a miserable life.

➤ ■ **Sun-Mars:** The native suffers from separation of his wife; and other ladies try to control him. He would always be inspired for going abroad.

➤ ■ **Sun-Mercury:** The native may not be very greedy for wealth but still possesses stealing and abduction instincts; and may turn out to be an extortionist or a tout of such unwanted element. He would also be devoid of bedding comforts. However, he preaches the essence of a good life.

➤ ■ **Sun-Jupiter:** The native would be very passionate and hence surrenders to his wife. However, he would not have cordial relations with his father. He would be handsome and com-

fortable in financial matters.

>- **Sun-Venus:** The ladies would trouble the native in every manner. He would be hefty and rebellious in nature. He likes to roam about in jungles and the mountains.

>■ **Sun-Saturn:** The native would be lazy, stupid and unlucky. He would be devoid of the wealth and wife. He would love preying the animals and birds.

>■ **Moon-Mars:** The native would be untrue, jealous; and short sighted in thought and actions. He longs for other's wealth.

>■ **Moon-Mercury:** The native would be handsome, impressive and famous. He may live a royal life or may be a king or head of the state himself. He may be a poet also.

> **Moon-Jupiter:** The native could be talented and efficient in some art. He would be well learned and very progressive. He may be a town's prominent businessman or a very high official.

>- **Moon-Venus:** The native would be very sexy, but he would have very less sons and wealth. He would be an intelligent and never rests defeated even before a king.

>■ **Moon-Saturn:** He may be a head of the village or town and wins state favour. However, he would be devoid of wife.

> **Mars-Mercury:** The native would travel far and wide. He would belong to labour class. His 1<sup>st</sup> wife does not live long. He would be quarrelsome.

>- **Mars-Jupiter:** The native would love travelling anywhere and everywhere. He would have good brothers; and he would be brave. However, comfort of wife is not his luck.

>■ **Mars-Venus:** The native longs after other ladies; and suffers on this account. He would be low in character and behaviour.

>- **Mars-Saturn:** The native would be devoid of wife, son and family comforts. He would be greedy, unhealthy and poor. The people would always trouble him.

> **Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be more prestigious than his father. He would have a beautiful and intelligent wife. He would have no enemies. He would have enough wealth and courage. His family members and friends would be in large number.

>- **Mercury-Venus:** The native leads a wealthy and prosperous life with favours from the state. His wife and lady friends

would be good.

>- **Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be stupid, untrue, liar, and wicked, but still he would be the servant of God.

>■ **Jupiter-Venus:** The native leads a comfortable, good and prosperous life endowed with wealth, conveyance and good wife. However, he produces girls in large number.

>■ **Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be bold but stupid. His inimical behaviour towards the spouse caused considerable loss of money. He would be sinister, clumsy and wicked. He would have a great greed for the wealth of his father.

>■ **Venus-Saturn:** The native would lead a very comfortable and prosperous life endowed with wealth, prestige, name and fame. He enjoys all comforts of life in abundance.

## Time of marriage:

➤ This is a matter of common experience that some people get married at an early age. However, there are people whose marriage is delayed; and in certain cases, they remain unmarried or their wives die. Similarly, some people get married more than once. There are also some persons who have a serious affair but do not get married with the desired life partner. There are also persons who contract illicit relations with other ladies before and after the marriage. We discuss these points as follows:-

## Possibility of marriage:

When we discuss the matter pertaining to marriage, the first question that arises is whether it is one's luck to get married? Following are a few Yogas, which deny marriage: -

- If the malefic planets fall in the Lagna, 7<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> house; and the weak Moon falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be devoid of wife and children.

- If Rahu occupies the 7<sup>th</sup> house and at least two malefic planets aspect it, the native would be devoid of wife. If somehow, he gets married, the wife dies.
- If the Mercury and Venus are posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and no benefic planet aspects them, the native remains unmarried.
- If the Moon falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house and the Sun occupies the 10<sup>th</sup>,

the native would be devoid of wife

- If the Mars falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> and the 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> are occupied by Rahu and Saturn respectively, the native remains unmarried throughout life.
- If the Saturn, Rahu or Sun or weak Moon falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be devoid of wife. If at all he gets married, he would not have the family comforts.
- If the Venus and Mars or Sun falls in the 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> or 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would not be married. .
- If Kaala Upgraha falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be devoid of wife.
- If the Saturn conjoins Mars and Venus and they are placed 7<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, the wife is denied.
- Venus and Mercury in the 7<sup>th</sup> house deny wife.
- If malefic planets are placed 7<sup>th</sup> from the Venus or conjoin it, the wife is denied.
- If the Saturn and Moon conjoin in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native remains unmarried.
- If a moveable sign falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Mercury or Saturn is posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native's spouse would be impotent and mostly lives away. Therefore, the native remains devoid of spouse.

## **Time of marriage:**

- Find out whether the Venus or Moon is stronger. A planet placed 7<sup>th</sup> from the stronger planet indicates marriage in the year equal to its years or during its Dasha's ending period.
- Add the values of the Lagnesh and lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house. The sign so worked reflects that the native would get married when the Jupiter transits through that sign. This reflects the year, because the Jupiter takes one year to transit through a sign. Now add the value of the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house to the degrees of Nakshatra, traversed by the Moon. The native gets married when the Jupiter transits in the sign and degrees so arrived.
- The Dasha- Antardasha of the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa lord is indicative of the native's marriage, when the Jupiter transits trine or conjoins the 7<sup>th</sup> lord.
- The native gets married during the Dasha-Antardasha of the stronger planet between the Moon and the Venus, when the

Jupiter conjoins or transits trine to it.

- Add the values of the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of the sign occupied by the natal Moon, when the Jupiter transits through that sign and degrees, the native gets married.
- Find the sign occupied by the lord of Navamsa of the Lagnesh. When the Moon and Jupiter transit through the 2<sup>nd</sup> sign to that planet, the native may get married.
- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with the Venus, it's Dasha-Antardasha and Pratyantardasha indicates marriage time.
- The Antardasha-Pratyantardasha of the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house reflects the marriage time.
- Dasha-Antardasha and Pratyantardasha of the lords of 10<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> house indicate marriage. The reader may be muse to include the 10<sup>th</sup> house in respect of marriage. The reason, behind it, simply that the spouse comes to her real house as a result of the matrimonial ceremony, as the ancient Hindu culture goes. Therefore, it is appropriate to include the 10<sup>th</sup> house from the point of view of the 7<sup>th</sup> house.
- The Dasha-Antardasha of a planet that conjoins the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house and that is posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house indicates the marriage time.
- If the Moon and Jupiter fall in the signs of the Venus and the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house, the marriage may take place when the Jupiter transits in Kendra house from them.
- Marriage is an act of contract between the two parties that adds to the family. Therefore, the Lagna, 2<sup>nd</sup> house, 7<sup>th</sup> house and the 11<sup>th</sup> houses are involved. The contract also provides consent for cohabiting and progeny. Therefore, the 8<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses are also involved. If it is the horoscope of the female, she would go to her real house i.e. the 4<sup>th</sup> house also comes into play instead of the 2<sup>nd</sup>. Find out the significators of those houses. The native would get married during the Dasha-Antardasha of the significant planets, more so when they are Karmic Control planets, or so called Ruling planets.
- When the Jupiter transits the Navamsa Sign of the house,

Here Lagnesh is posited, the marriage takes place

## Engagement:

Marriage is a contract. Similarly, the engagement is a contract signed for

marriage. Therefore, the houses 3 and 9 also come into play, because the 3<sup>rd</sup> house includes the **signification** of contract and the 9<sup>th</sup> that of consent. Therefore, the planets which are the signifiers of marriage i.e. 1, 2, 7 and 11<sup>th</sup> houses, are also the signifiers of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses, the engagement would be held in their conjoined period.

## **Early marriage:**

- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in a benefic sign and the Venus may occupy its sign of exaltation or its own sign, the native would be married at an early age.
- If the Sun conjoins Venus in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native gets married at an early age.
- If the Venus falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native gets married at an early age.
- If the Venus falls in Kendra house and the Lagnesh occupies Capricorn or Aquarius sign, the native gets married at an early age.
- If the Venus and the Saturn are in opposition aspect, the marriage may take place at an early age.
- If the Moon and Venus are in opposition aspect, the marriage takes place at an early age.
- If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses exchange places, the marriage takes place at an early age.
- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house and Lagnesh are in semi-sextile aspect, marriage takes place at an early age.
- If the Lagna or the 7<sup>th</sup> house is hemmed in-between the benefic planets, marriage takes place at an early age.
- If the 7<sup>th</sup> lord is strong, and happens to be in Paravatsamsa\*; and it is placed in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, marriage takes place at an early age.

## **Marriage at an appropriate time:**

The present social order requires a person to equip himself for a reasonable earning which takes 15 to 22 years of education and training depending upon the course and the standard of achievement. Therefore, 21 to 30 years of age is a normal time span for marriage under the present circumstances.

- If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with the Mars and the Venus is deposited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the marriage would take



place at an appropriate time.

- If the Lagnesh falls in the Navamsa of a planet that is lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house; and the 7<sup>th</sup> lord falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native gets married at an appropriate time.
- If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Lagna falls in the Navamsa of a planet that conjoins the Venus, the native gets married in the later period of opportune time.
- If the Venus Falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house and Rahu falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native gets married after the age of 30 years. If the Venus falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house and the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native gets married towards the close of opportune time.

## **Delayed marriage:**

The present social and economic set up prompts large scale movement, for better prospects, from one place to the other or from one country to the other. This becomes a time consuming factor and the marriage is delayed. Moreover, the mental make up in respect of life partner makes it difficult to decide. In spite of all these practical problems in the way of early marriage, there are some astrological reasons for the delay. We examine those Yogas as under: -

- If the Lagna and its lord and the 7<sup>th</sup> house and its lord occupy fixed signs; and the Moon falls in moveable sign, the marriage would be delayed.
- If the Lagnesh, lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Moon are weak, marriage may be unusually delayed.
- If the Lagnesh, lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Moon are weak and the Saturn conjoins or aspects the 7<sup>th</sup> house or its lord, the marriage is unusually delayed.
- If the Gullika also joins the above Yoga, the marriage may be celebrated in old age.
- If the Mercury and Venus are posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and a benefic planet aspects them, the native gets married in later life.
- If a malefic planet falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and receives malefic aspects from the Jupiter or Uranus, the marriage is delayed

## **Life partner and the Planets :**

It should be remembered that the 7<sup>th</sup> house should be considered from the

stronger between the Lagna and the Moon

- **Sun:** If the Sun falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the life partner would influence the native more because of abilities and capability; and the spouse may be irritable temperamentally.
- **Moon:** The moon in the 7<sup>th</sup> house provides a good spouse and in-laws. However, the spouse would be very imaginative and daydreamer.
- **Mercury:** The fertility of spouse would be low; and sex behaviour would not be fully satisfying
- **Jupiter:** The spouse would be well learned, pious and religious in nature.
- **Venus:** The spouse would be passionate, clever and pragmatic in approach. She may be more practical than faithful. She would be fashionable and young looking.
- **Saturn, Rahu and Ketu:** The spouse would be less intelligent as compared to the native. She may not be particular about her behaviour and dress, but may be of obstinate nature.

The above indications should not be taken in isolation. Aspects of other planets and the planets in Lagna should be taken into consideration

The 7<sup>th</sup> house is a very sensitive house and the astrologer should be very conscious of his remarks, because his remarks may spoil the life of a couple. Therefore, it should be clearly told to the native that whatever is told is his luck and destiny. He cannot change it. However, he can dilute it to a very considerable degree through his conciliatory and loving attitude towards the spouse, so that she fully feels satisfied with the family life; and reciprocates her love and cooperation.

We narrate some stellar combinations, which provide good life partner: -

- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 4<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house i.e. in square aspect to the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native's spouse would be very faithful.
- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house or Venus is strong and the Jupiter conjoins or aspects it, the spouse would be loving and faithful.
- If the 7<sup>th</sup> house is occupied by the Leo Sign and benefic planets aspect or conjoin the Sun, the spouse would be dedicated and faithful
- If the Venus is aspected by benefic planets and its signs (Taurus and Libra) occupy the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native's wife would be young looking and faithful.
- If the Jupiter falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and is strong, the native's wife would be religious and faithful.

- If the Jupiter falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, Lagnesh is strong and the Venus falls in the moveable Sign, the native's wife would be dedicated and faithful
- If the Jupiter becomes the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Mercury and Venus aspect it or no malefic planet conjoins or aspects it, the wife would be loving and faithful.
- If the Jupiter aspects the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the wife would be beautiful, merciful and bears a very strong character. If the Lagnesh falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the husband follows the view of the wife.
- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in its Sign of exaltation, its own Sign or a friendly Sign or a benefic planet conjoins it, the native's wife would be nice and clear hearted.
- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in a Kendra house; and benefic planet aspects it, the wife would be talented and faithful.
- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house or Venus is aspected by a benefic planet, the wife would be faithful and talented.
- If the Mars becomes the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house and falls in its exaltation, own sign or friendly sign, the native's wife would be outspoken and aggressive, but she obeys her husband and loves him.
- If the Venus becomes the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house; and a benefic planet aspects or conjoins it, the wife would be mother of sons and shall bear good character
- If the strong Saturn becomes the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house and a benefic planet conjoins or aspects it, the wife shall be temperamentally gentle and elegant.
- If the lords of the 7<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses and Venus are strong and in a benefic Navamsa or the Venus and Sun aspect the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the wife would be well behaved, efficient and bears a good and strong character.
- If the Jupiter and the Moon are posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house of Karakamsa chart, the spouse would be beautiful.
- If the Mercury finds place in the 7<sup>th</sup> house of Karakamsa chart, the spouse would be talented and skilled.

The above Yogas indicate good and faithful wife. However, as the world goes, there are very few couples, which are completely happy with each other. The native has to compromise with his expectations and reality. The following Yogas reflect that the wife would lack some characteristics, which make the native feel dissatisfied that his wife is, not as good as he expected

- >■ If the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house is in Krura Shashthyamsa, the wife would not fulfil the native's expectations
- »- If the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house and its Karaka planet (Venus) are found in the Navamsa signs of their fall, the native would not get wife of his choice.
- If the lord of Navamsa sign occupied by the Saturn is a malefic planet, the native would not get wife of his choice.
- If the Cancer occupies the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Moon falls in a malefic Navamsa, the native's wife would not fulfil native's expectations

## **Some common defects in the spouse: -**

- If Rahu is posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Mercury in Lagna, the spouse does not maintain good health. If the Saturn falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house of Karakamsa chart, the spouse would be senior in age or looks like that.
- If the Saturn and Mars are posited in the signs governed by the Mercury or Mars, the spouse would suffer from nasal trouble.
- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the spouse would have unsteady health and arrogant temperament.
- >■ If the Moon is posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the spouse serves the life partner as a servant and would be careless about dress.
- >■ If the Venus is posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn falls in the ending degrees of the Signs Cancer, Scorpio or Pisces, the spouse may be infertile.
- If the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house and Venus are posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the spouse would be incapable to cohabit.
- >■ If the Saturn and Mercury are posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the spouse would be already married.
- If the Saturn and Moon fall in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the spouse may be already married.

## **Bedding comforts :**

- »■ If the dispositor of the Venus is a retrograde planet, the couple enjoys bedding comforts.
- If the Venus falls in its own sign in the 7<sup>th</sup> house; and the Lagnesh aspects it, the couple enjoys bedding comforts.

>- If the Saturn and the Moon find 4<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> place from the Mars, the couple enjoys bedding comforts.

## **Divorce:**

➤ If the Saturn and Rahu are posited in Lagna, the couple breaks the marital relations.

>- If the malefic planet falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and a malefic planet aspects it, the spouse may suffer from mental ailment and lack of confidence in the life partner; and they dissolve the marital relations. If malefic planet in the 7<sup>th</sup> house is not aspected by a malefic planet, the spouse may live away without divorce.

## **When the relations/marriage/ partnership will end?**

The partnership is as much an alliance as that of the spouse with the exception of sex relations. Therefore all the Yogas, which indicate the separation, divorce or death of the spouse, are also applicable to the partnership. Similarly, smoothness would be indicated by the Yogas related to the bed comforts. Observe and check so that it enlightens the reader with an insight to extend Yogas to other areas as per the situation.

➤ This is a very usual question that confronts an astrologer, when the native has strained relations in business partnership, family or love affair. The premier house in dual relationships is the 7<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, 7<sup>th</sup> house and its Maraka and Badhakasthana should be taken into consideration. Maraksthana from a house are the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> house from it. When we are considering the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> to the 7<sup>th</sup> are the 8<sup>th</sup> and Lagna of the horoscope as Maraka to the 7<sup>th</sup>. The Badhakasthana is dependent on the sign of the house under consideration. If it is a Moveable sign, the Maraksthana to it would be 11<sup>th</sup> from it. If it is a fixed sign, the 9<sup>th</sup> from it would be the Badhakasthana; and if it were a mutable sign, the 7<sup>th</sup> from it would become the Badhakasthana. Find out the signifiers of the involved houses and pick up those planets, which are in the Antara whose lord is deterrent to the 7<sup>th</sup> house. If it is a Ruling planet of the horoscope, that would be a planet of foremost consideration. Dasha, Antardasha and Pratyantardasha of

the planets would be the deciding factor in fixing the end of the relationship in business, family or otherwise.

It has been noticed that the astrologers do not give the cusps due consideration. In delicate cases like the point under consideration, one should pay attention to the cusps of houses involved. Mark the Nakshatra of the cusp value and its Antara. Find out the planets, which are posited in that Nakshatra. Such planets would be strong signifiers of the house. Similarly, if there is a planet in the Antara of the cusp, that would be very strong signifier of the cusp

- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with a malefic planet in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, or the 7<sup>th</sup> lord falls in the Shadvarga of the malefic planets and benefic Moon is aspected by the Venus, the partnership ends or spouse dies.
- If the 7<sup>th</sup> lord is the Sun or Mars, the native goes along with one partnership only.
- If the Mercury or the Jupiter falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native would sincerely pull on with the partnership.
- If the 7<sup>th</sup> house is occupied by the Moon and Venus, the native tries to use the partnership to meet his own ends; and he may have several partnerships. If the Moon falls in the Shadvarga of the Venus, and it aspects the Moon, similar effects should be expected. This Yoga is also favourable for having agents, distributors or representatives.
- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in the Mercury Navamsa, the native's attitude would be to pay the price tag and get your work done.
- If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in the Navamsa of the Jupiter or Venus, the native's partnership and dealings would be limited to his relatives or caste.
- If the lord of Lagna falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native directs the partnership.
- If Ketu falls in the Lagna and Rahu in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the partner directs the partnership
- If Ketu falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and a malefic planet conjoins or aspects it, partnership does not work.
- If the Lagnesh and the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house conjoin in Lagna or 7<sup>th</sup> house, exchange places or fall in their respective houses, the native would have two partners.
- If the house, where the Lagnesh is posited, falls in the Jupiter's Navamsa, the native would find a partner.
- If the Lagnesh falls in its fall or inimical Navamsa, the

native would not be able to seek a partner. If he finds, it would be very short lived.

➤ In order to find the time of abrupt end of partnership or death of the spouse, following procedure should be adopted:

-

Subtract the value of Lagna from the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the value so arrived indicates that when the Jupiter transits trine to that value, the partnership ends abruptly, or the spouse dies.

Subtract the Lagna value from the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the partnership abruptly ends or spouse dies when the Jupiter transits that result.

➤ If the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house falls in Parijatadi Varga and a benefic house; and the Jupiter conjoins or aspects it, the naïve shall enjoy the fruit of partnership for a long time and flourishes.

>- If the 7<sup>th</sup> house is strong and devoid of any malefic aspect; and the lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Venus are benefic, the partnership ends by mutual agreement in a cordial manner

° If the Saturn and Rahu are posited in Lagna, the partners dissolve the partnership

° If the malefic planet falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and a malefic planet aspects it, the spouse may suffer from mental ailment and lack of confidence in the partner; and they dissolve the partnership.

## **Appropriate time for entering into partnership:**

➤ If the Venus conjoins the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house, Antardasha of the 7<sup>th</sup> lord in Venus Mahadasha is an opportune time for entering into partnership. However, the partnership needs a documentary agreement. So, the houses 3, 9 and 11 would come into play. Therefore if the Dasha, Antardasha and Pratyantardasha of the significators of the 3, 7, 9, and 11 would prove fruitful.

➤ If the significators of the houses 2, 7, 10 and 11 are involved in the Dasha system, one should refer to the transits. If the significating planets in transit fall in the Nakshatra of a significating planet, it is the time to strike the deal.

## Travels:

The 7<sup>th</sup> house is the 11<sup>th</sup> from the 9<sup>th</sup> house, so it is the house of gains for the 9<sup>th</sup> house signification. The 9<sup>th</sup> house signifies long travels. Therefore, one should not be surprised if the travel aspects are discussed under the 7<sup>th</sup> house signification. A person may undertake travel for several reasons. Most important reasons are higher studies, business matters and migration to other land. Therefore, we consider them separately.

## Higher studies:

Higher studies and travel abroad involve considerable expenditure. Therefore, a person may take to his family resources, bank loan or resort to scholarship.

### Higher studies with family resources:

Houses 3, 7, 9, and 12 are the specific houses for travels. Therefore analyse the cusps and significators of the aforesaid 4 houses. If the Antara lord of the cusps is also the significator of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native would resort to go abroad on family resources. The 11<sup>th</sup> house is the house of gains for the native. Therefore, his mission would be completed if the 11<sup>th</sup> house is also taken into consideration. Dasha- Antardasha- Pratyantardasha of the significators, whose Antara lords are favourable, shall materialise the travel.

## Travel on scholarship:

Travel on scholarship has some conditions attached with the scholarship. The primary requirement is an agreement that would facilitate financial assistance. Therefore, primarily, the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses would be involved. If the conditions of a scholarship are fulfilled during the Dasha- Antardasha- Pratyantardasha of the significating planet; and the Dasha-Antardasha- Pratyantardasha of the planets signifying the 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses follows, the native shall proceed for foreign studies on scholarship basis .

## Foreign travel on earn while learn basis:

Keeping in view huge cost of living and education in a foreign land, the



persons who fail to get financial support to sustain their studies abroad have to resort to such options. In that case, the houses 6, 10 and 11 would also come into play besides the 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses.

## **Migration to other land**

There is a trend now a days that the persons try to migrate to other lands in search of better employment and living conditions. The person may go single handed and then may call the family. Alternatively, he may go with bag and baggage along with the family.

In case the native goes single handed, he would change the neighbourhood environment and separates from the family relations. Therefore, the Nakshatra lords of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> cusps should be in an Antara, which is also the significator of the 12<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses. This creates change in environment and disadvantage to the spouse in the form of separation.

If the family has to accompany, The Antara lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house should be significator of the 5<sup>th</sup> house i.e. 11 from the 7<sup>th</sup>. Here the 5<sup>th</sup> house has been brought in because it is the 11<sup>th</sup> house or the house of gains and fulfilment of the desires of the spouse, from the 7<sup>th</sup> house. If the significators of the 7<sup>th</sup> house are also the significators of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> house, the spouse shall accompany the native. The 9<sup>th</sup> house is 3<sup>rd</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup>, so it signifies change of residence for the spouse. Similarly, the 6<sup>th</sup> house is the 12<sup>th</sup> from the 7<sup>th</sup>, thereby indicating her travel to far off land. However, inclusion of the 6<sup>th</sup> house is a tricky matter. The experience has taught us that in no case the Antara lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house or its significators should be the significator of the 6<sup>th</sup> house, because the spouse becomes a victim to the destiny in a foreign land; and tries to live life as an independent entity without any restraint. Resultantly, she is given to vices and neglects her social and moral obligations. Therefore, an astrologer should be very attentive to the question of the native and the conditions governing the event as per version of the native.

## 12 EIGHTH HOUSE

Perhaps, the eighth house in the chart has been carved out to indicate the challenges, crises and dangers to the native in the system of astrology. This is more because danger to life loomed large, in ancient times, in travel, illness, quarrel and work too. The 8<sup>th</sup> house has been prominently discussed keeping these factors in mind. . Therefore, this house has been associated with defeat, insult, scandal, ill repute, sorrows, impediments and obstacles, theft and robbery. However, the 8<sup>th</sup> house has not been discussed in related aspects with reference to other houses, though this aspect has assumed more importance now.

The reader should not be horrified by the evil significations as narrated above; and nick name of the 8<sup>th</sup> house as the Duhashthana, Mrityu etc. No house is really evil. It is the planets and the aspects and their Dasha cycles that make a house evil or good. The 8<sup>th</sup> house is no exception. Now we discuss some more useful signification of this house.

The 8<sup>th</sup> house is 2<sup>nd</sup> to the 7<sup>th</sup> i.e. to the spouse or partner; and therefore, indicates their financial status and self-acquisition. Therefore, sharing of profits through partner or dowry or income from the spouse is indicated by the 8<sup>th</sup> house signification.

All matters, which are related to the death and succession, such as inheritance, legacies, wills, insurance, gratuity, bonus etc. are reflected by the 8<sup>th</sup> house.

The eighth house also indicates whether the death of the native shall happen naturally or he would meet an unnatural death. Similarly, it also reflects whether the native himself would be the cause of his own death or some other relative would cause it. This house also reflects the cause of death.

The natural sign Scorpio, whose lord is the Mars, governs the 8th house. Mars causes death due to shock, accident, fire, epidemic and inflammation. Small pox or urinary problem-inflammation of the urinary bladder or prostate glands also becomes the cause of death.

The 8<sup>th</sup> house may also reflect the professional activities.

The primary question is related to the longevity of life though this is perhaps the most intricate question and the Shashttras ordain that the end of life should not be made public even to the native, yet the astrologer should forewarn the native of coming crisis in an indirect manner. Otherwise, the astrologer sows the seeds of his downfall and ill repute as a punishment against that act. Therefore, the astrologer has a great responsibility to reassure the native about life; and advise the native in such a manner as that may not adversely affect the successive generation in any manner. I may put down the tale of a lady,

who had contracted inter-cast marriage and a girl was born to her. Suddenly, her husband ill and was to be hospitalised in All India Institute of Medical sciences. The doctors declared that her husband was suffering from acute heart problem- failure of valves. The further declared that that would be a very major operation and chances of her survival are very bleak. To add fire to the fuel, some astrologers expressed despair and advised Japa and Tantric remedies estimated to cost about 60,000 rupees. She was in such a state of despair and shock that she could hardly tell what the real matter was. She was assured that nothing would happen to his life and get a date of operation as early as possible. After she got the date, she was told that she should wear her wedding Sari and best of clothes and ornaments with full make up on the day of operation. She was told that her husband knew that it was a very difficult and long operation; and he may ask whether she had come to say good-bye. She should reply in a most cheerful manner as she had done on very happy occasions that he would survive as sure as death. The relatives were also surprised to see her happy than depressed. Lo! Her husband exclaimed that if she was by her side nothing would happen to me. God's Grace befell on them and a 6 hours' operation was successful.

As regards signs in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, it is summarised as under: -

- **Aries:** The native generally live in a place other than the native one; and his health remains unsteady. He is conspicuously non comfortable even when he were rich. If the native remembers his past or focuses his attention on the tales of the wicked people during the period of worshipping, he falls unconscious.
- **Taurus:** The cold and cough related diseases trouble the native very much and may become the cause of death. Over eating and company of the undesirable persons at night may also be the reason of death.
- **Gemini:** The native dies due to the company of wicked persons, sins, over exertion for gains, anal or urinary diseases or juicy foods.
- **Cancer:** The native may die in water tank, pool or canal etc. He would be prone to worm diseases. If he lives away from his native land, someone may kill him. If the Moon is strong, it bestows good luck and wealth during its Dasha-Antardasha. If the Moon were weak, the native braves trouble during childhood.
- **Leo:** The native may die from life in forests or from serpents. The thieves or wild animals may also cause

death. The Sun bestows wealth and social prestige during its Dasha-Antardasha.

➤ **Virgo:** The native may die due to over indulgence or his peculiar mentality. He may also die due to irrational eating or affair with other ladies. The native would die in his own house. If the Mercury were weak, the native loses sensitivity and the sons may disgrace him.

➤ **Libra:** The native dies due to some other person or bird or biped. He may also observe excessive fasts and may die. An effort to display his capabilities at an inopportune time may also cause death.

➤ **Scorpio:** Blood diseases become the cause of death. Poisoning, allergy, worms and parasites may also cause death of the native in his own house. If the Mars and 8<sup>th</sup> house receive aspect from the malefic planets, the native may suffer from hernia, urinary and anal diseases. If the Saturn aspects the Lagna and the Mars, the native may omit murder.

➤ **Sagittarius:** The native may die, in his own house, due to infliction of staff or rod. Anal diseases, animals or water may also become the cause of his death. If the Jupiter is strong and the malefic planets aspect the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native gains from foreign land; and lives long. However, Jupiter does not provide much wealth during its Dasha-Antardasha.

➤ **Capricorn:** The native would be a learned, talented, proud, bold and courageous person, but he would be sexy too. He would have a lion's heart and well versed in literary debates. He would be skilled person in some art. The Saturn is somewhat benefic because its Mooltrikona sign falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house.

➤ **Aquarius:** The fire may cause considerable damage to the house and property. Wounds and rheumatic diseases trouble the native. He works very hard throughout the life, but dies without considerable property.

➤ **Pisces:** The native dies of diarrhoea, bile fever, blood diseases and downing etc. He may also be killed in fight, quarrel or battle.

➤ Effects of the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house in various houses are as under; -

**>- 8<sup>th</sup> lord in Lagna:** The native faces difficulties and obstacles at every step in life. He suffers from prolonged illness. He has stealing instinct and his acts bring him a bad name. However, he earns wealth through state favour.

**➤ 8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house:** The native's life would be short. If he lives, he would be a thief and there would be many enemies to him. However, if the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house is a benefic planet, it would prove all round good, but he may die due to displeasure of the state official.

**➤ 8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house:** The native always quarrels with his brothers and sisters. His relations with the friend also do not remain cordial. He may have some physical defect. He would be mentally unsteady and talk irrelevant.

**➤ 8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 4<sup>th</sup> house:** The native's relations with his father do not remain cordial, but he receives wealth from his father. He does not maintain good health.

**➤ 8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 5<sup>th</sup> house:** If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is a malefic planet, the native would be devoid of son. However, if it is a benefic planet, the native would have the son but his life would not be very long. If he survives due to Shanti and Homa etc. he would be cunning in his thoughts.

**➤ 8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 6<sup>th</sup> house:** If the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house is the Sun, the native would oppose the ruling persons. If it is the Moon, his health would be unsteady. If it is the Mars, he would be arrogant. If it is Mercury, he would always be frightened. If it is the Jupiter, he would have some physical disability or disease. If it is Venus, the native suffers from eye ailments. If it is the Saturn, he suffers from mouth diseases. If the Mercury aspects the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native would always be troubled in one or the other way. Generally, the native would be a businessman. He would be healthy and cunning.

**➤ 8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 7<sup>th</sup> house:** The native suffers from serious stomach ailments. The spouse also remains uncomfortable. If the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house is a malefic planet, the native would be sinful; his behaviour towards the spouse would be very irksome and jealous, which

becomes the main cause of his death.

➤ **8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 8<sup>th</sup> house:** The native would be healthy and lives a comfortable life of no resistance. He occupies a respectable status in the society; and so his family. He may be a businessman or a high official.

➤ **8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 9<sup>th</sup> house:** The native does not keep the company of any one. He does not show mercy to the animals and birds. The family does not flourish; and he remains devoid of compassion. However, he would be respected in the group of the enemies. He may have some defect in mouth.

➤ **8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 10<sup>th</sup> house:** The native engages himself in state service. He would be lazy and wicked. If it were a malefic planet, the native would be lazy and his mother and the son do not live long.

➤ **8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 11<sup>th</sup> house:** The native's childhood would not be comfortable but later life would be comfortable. If it is a malefic planet, the native does not live very long. If it is a benefic planet, the native would have a long and comfortable life.

➤ **8<sup>th</sup> lord in the 12<sup>th</sup> house:** The native would be merciless, obstinate and sinful. He tries to excel by dint of his own efforts. He may have some physical defect in the body. No one performs his last rites; and the animals and birds eat his body, after death.

Coming to the point, one first of all should see whether the horoscope promises short, medium or long life. The purpose of this classification is that the evil aspects, transits or Dasha connected with the 8<sup>th</sup> house would not cause death, if this happens prior to the stage of death as indicated in the horoscope. For instance if a malefic Yoga, as described hereinbefore, happens in forties but the horoscope reflects long life, the Yoga would not cause death and serious illness only would happen.. Following are the Yogas favourable for long life i.e. life beyond 70 years: -

- If a benefic planet occupies the Kendra (11,4,7,10) and Lagnesh (the Lagna lord) is conjoined with a benefic planet and the Jupiter aspects it, the native lives long.
- If the Lagnesh falls in Kendra and the Jupiter or Venus conjoins or aspects the native lives long.
- If 3 exalted planets conjoin the Lagnesh and the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house; and the 8<sup>th</sup> house is free from any

malefic aspect the native lives long.

>- If three planets fall in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or they are exalted or in friendly signs or in their own Vargas and the Lagnesh is strong.

>- Any planet that falls in its exaltation; and conjoins with the Saturn or the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house the native lives long.

➤ If the malefic planets fall in 3, 6 and 11<sup>th</sup> houses, the benefices find place in Kendra or trine houses and Lagnesh is strong the native lives long.

➤ If the malefic planets fall in 3, 6, and 11<sup>th</sup> houses; the benefic find place in 6, 7, and 8<sup>th</sup> house the native lives long.

➤ If the Lagnesh falls in Kendra and malefic planets fall in the 6<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses the native lives long.

➤ If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house falls in exaltation and malefic planets fall in the 8<sup>th</sup> house the native lives long.

➤ If the Lagnesh falls in Kendra and the dispositor of lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house, and the lord of the house wherein the 8<sup>th</sup> lord is placed are also posited in Kendra the native lives long.

➤ If the native were born in a mutable sign; and the Lagnesh is posited in its sign of exaltation or Mooltrikona sign and falls in Kendra the native lives long.

➤ If the native were born in mutable sign and two malefic planets fall in Kendra from the Lagnesh the native lives long.

>- If the Saturn, Mars and Sun fall in Navamsa of moveable sign, Jupiter and Venus fall in Navamsa of Fixed sign; and Moon, Mercury, Rahu and Ketu fall in mutable Navamsa sign. If the Sun, Jupiter and Mars fall in Navamsa sign of the Saturn or in 9<sup>th</sup> house or it's Navamsa, the native would not only be long living but rich also.

➤ If the Jupiter and Saturn fall in the same degree in the 9<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house and benefic planets aspect it the native shall be a Tapasvi also.

➤ If the native were born in Cancer sign and the Moon and Jupiter fall in it, the Mercury and Venus fall in

Kendra; and other planets (Sun, Mars, Saturn, Rahu and Ketu) fall in 3, 6, and 11<sup>th</sup> houses the native lives long.

➤ If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is placed in its place, the native lives long.

>- If the Lagnesh and lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house are posited in the 6, 8, or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native lives long.

➤ If the Lagnesh and the lords of the 10<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses fall in Kendra, Trine or 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native lives long.

➤ If lords of the 10<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses and Lagnesh are strong and the Saturn does not conjoin or aspect them, the native lives long. Similarly, if the two of them are strong, he would have medium life; and if only one is strong, it gives short life. If no planet is strong, the native may not have life at all i.e. dies soon.

➤ If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house and benefic planets conjoin or aspect it, the native lives long.

➤ If the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house is strong and posited in its own sign, the native lives a comfortable and long life

➤ If the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house is strong and posited in Kendra, the native lives long and comfortable life.

➤ If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house conjoins a malefic planet and they are posited in 6, 8, or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native lives long.

>■ If the Saturn and the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house are strong and conjoin with malefic planets, the native lives long, but he has to brave many challenges in life.

➤ If the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house is posited in its sign of exaltation; and the strong Saturn is conjoined with a benefic planet, the native lives long.

➤ If the Lagna falls in the last degrees of Aries, and occupied by the Jupiter or Venus, the Moon falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> Navamsa of Taurus sign; and the Mars falls in its Simhasanamamsa the native lives long.

➤ If the Saturn falls in Devalokamsa, the Mars in Paravatamsa; and the Jupiter falls in Simhasanamamsa, the native lives a very long life.

➤ If the Lagna were Cancer, Jupiter falls in Gopuramsa in Kendra and the Venus in Paravatamsa in a trine house, the native lives a very long life.



- >- If the Lagna be in the 6<sup>th</sup> Navamsa of Cancer sign and the Jupiter is posited therein; and 3 or 4 planets fall in Kendras, the native attains Brahmapada.
- If the Lagna were in 1<sup>st</sup> Navamsa of Sagittarius sign and the Jupiter is posited therein; and the Venus falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Moon occupies Virgo sign, the native attains Moksha.
- If the trine houses are devoid of malefic planets and the Kendras of benefic planets; and the 8<sup>th</sup> house is also devoid of malefic planet, the native lives a very long life.
- If the planets fall in the houses between the Saturn and Mars; and fall in their Vaisheshikamsa, the native lives a very long life
- If the Lagnesh, lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house and the Moon and Saturn are strong, the native lives long.

Bhaskaracharya, the celebrated author of 'Bhava Deepika', has elaborated upon the above Yoga as under: -

- (a) If the Lagnesh, Moon and Saturn fall in the moveable signs, the native lives a long life i.e. beyond 70 years.
- (b) If the Lagnesh, Moon and Saturn fall in the mutable signs, the native would live up to middle age i.e. below 70 years.
- (c) If the Lagnesh, Moon and Saturn fall in the fixed signs, the native has a short life

## Medium age:

In the medium age group, the person may live up to 70 years of age. However, Arishta Yogas and lack of strength of Yogas may decrease the age. This age group is considered between 32 to 70 years. Following Yogas bestow middle age: -

- If the Lagnesh is weak, the Jupiter falls in Kendra or trine houses; and the malefic planets find place in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house.
- If the Jupiter, Mercury and Venus are posited in 2, 3 or 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have middle age.
- If the Jupiter, Mercury and Venus are posited in 6, 8, or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have middle age.
- If the malefic planets fall in the 2, 3, 4, 5, 8 and 11<sup>th</sup> houses, the native would have middle age.

>- If the benefic planets fall in Kendra and trine houses and the strong Saturn falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> Or 8<sup>th</sup> house or some other malefic planet replaces the Saturn, the native would have middle age.

>- If the benefic and malefic planets fall in the Kendra or trine houses, the native would have middle age. If malefic planets fall in the 8<sup>th</sup> house from the Moon, when the birth takes place during the day, the native would have middle age.

## Short life

The native would not have a long life in the following Yogas: -

- If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the Kendra and the Lagnesh is weak, the native dies before 32 years.
- >- If the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house falls in the sign of its fall, the Lagnesh is weak and the malefic planets are posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native does not live long.
- If the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house is weak, malefic planets occupy the 8<sup>th</sup> house and the malefic planets also occupy the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies shortly after birth.
- If the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house is in its sign of fall in Lagna, the malefic planets are posited in the Kendra or trine house and the benefic planets fall in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies at an early age.
- If the malefic planets are posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with a malefic planet, the native dies in early life.
- If the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the Moon is conjoined with malefic planets and devoid of benefic aspects from the benefic planets, the native dies in months.
- If the malefic planets are posited in the Apoklim (3, 6, 9, and 12) houses, the native does not live long.
- If the Lagnesh and the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house are posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native has a short life.
- If the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the Jupiter and Venus are posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native does not live long.

- >- If the Saturn and Mars are posited in the Lagna, the Moon is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house; and the Jupiter is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native has a short life.
- If the Lagnesh is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native has a short life.
- If the Saturn and the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house are posited in the Kruramsa; and the malefic planets conjoin and aspect them, the native has a short life.
- >- If the Lagnesh is weak, a malefic planet falls in Kendra and no benefic planet aspects it, the native has a short life.
- If the malefic planets fall in the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> house and no benefic planet aspects or conjoins them, the native has a short life.
- If the Lagnesh falls in Kendra or trine house and is devoid of conjunction or aspect of benefic planets; and similarly, the dispositor of the Lagnesh is also devoid of benefic effect, the native would not live long.
- If the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house aspects the Lagna and the Moon; and the Lagnesh and its dispositor are devoid of benefic aspects or conjunction of benefic planets, the native does not live long.
- If the 8<sup>th</sup> house lord from the Lagna or Moon is aspected by the Saturn or Mars; and the Lagnesh and its dispositor is devoid of aspect of benefic planets, the native has a short life span.
- If Rahu falls in the 4<sup>th</sup> and the Moon is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies soon.
- >- If the Mars falls in the 7<sup>th</sup>, Venus in the 8<sup>th</sup> and the Sun in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the age of the native would be very short.
- If the Moon, Sun and Venus fall in Kendras (1,4, 7, and 10); and the Moon is conjoined with the Saturn, the native dies within 2 years.
- If the retrograde Jupiter falls in Capricorn or Aquarius sign, the Sun and Mercury fall in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies as soon as he desires i.e. it would be a self caused death.
- If the Venus is posited in the signs of the Sun and Saturn; and the Jupiter aspects it, the native dies at

about 9 years of age.

>- If the Mercury conjoins the Sun and the Moon, the native dies in the 11<sup>th</sup> year.

➤ If the Saturn falls in an inimical sign in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native has a short life i.e. 8 day, 8 months or 8 years.

The main reason of classifying the horoscope promising the long, middle or short life is that the malefic effects or aspects created by the transits of the planets or evil indications through Dasha progression, beyond the age phase, would not cause death but ill health.

The sages have been stressing on this fact, time and again, that we cannot take even a step without house lords, transits, aspects and Dashas. The 8<sup>th</sup> house may indicate the cause and place of death also.

If the Lagna lord were posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or the planets posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house fall in the Nakshatra of the Lagna lord or the Lagna lord and 8<sup>th</sup> house lord conjoin, the native's own actions would become the cause of his death. If the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house occupies the 8<sup>th</sup> house or falls in the Nakshatra of the 12<sup>th</sup> lord, the younger brothers or sisters may become the cause of the native's death in any way. Involvement of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house is indicative of the fact also that the native may die in a nearby locality or on a short trip. If the 12<sup>th</sup> house is involved, death may take place either in a hospital or in an unknown place. If it is 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native may die in elder brothers or friends house. If the 9<sup>th</sup> house is connected, in any way, the native may die in a foreign land or on a long journey. If the 4<sup>th</sup> house is involved, the native dies in his own house among the family. If the 5<sup>th</sup> house is involved, the native may die when the children or the parents would be by his bedside.

Mars causes death due to fire, accident, epidemic, and inflammation of the organs, urinary trouble.

Jupiter gives peaceful and natural death. However, if malefic planets and evil aspects afflict the Jupiter, the death may be due to cancer, blood poisoning or liver and lung problems.

If the Venus is involved, the native may die due to diabetes, eye trouble or sexual diseases.

The Saturn may cause death through cold related diseases, rheumatic diseases or bone T.B. or cancer.

The Western astrologers take the recently discovered planets into consideration. If the Uranus is connected with the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native may die due to air crash, explosion, train accident etc where mass deaths occur. Individually, the native may die due to incurable disease, wrong treatment, electrocution or lightening or fall from staircases.

The Neptune is the planet of disillusion, chemicals and fluids. Therefore, the native may die, in a mysterious way, in coma due to allergy, poisoning or drug reaction. Death may also be due to gas and drowning.

The Pluto is the planet of warpath and rebellion, aggression and instant action imbibing all the qualities of the Mars. If the Pluto is connected with the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native may be killed in raid, air attack, explosion, battlefield or an event of mass deaths like earthquake, epidemic, floods etc.

As regards connection of the planets and cause of death, Hindu astrology has gone into details. Dreshkana, Navamsa; and to which Loka he goes after death etc.

The 8<sup>th</sup> house always begins with 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana from the Lagna. Therefore, it has assumed importance in matters of the 8<sup>th</sup> house Signification. Several oriental astrological works indicate the effects of the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana as under: -

- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Aries, and malefic planet aspects; and it is devoid of aspect of any benefic planet, the native dies of serpent bite.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Aries, the native dies of water in a Jungle.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Aries, the native drowns in a water reservoir or a well.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Taurus, the camel or horse becomes the cause of death of the native.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Taurus, the native dies due to bile trouble, thief or fire.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Taurus, the native dies due to excessive eating or fall from the horse or conveyance.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Gemini, the native dies due to respiratory diseases like cough, asthma or T.B. etc. or water.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Gemini, the native either dies due to poisoning, allergy, serious illness or wolf or he-buffalo may kill him.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Gemini, the wild animals may kill the native or he

falls from top of a hill or from a height in an accident.

- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Cancer, the native may die due to excessive drinking or from mud and cow dung etc.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Cancer, the native dies of paralysis or as a result of taking the poison.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Cancer, the native dies of diabetes, constipation, excessive work or cancerous growth in the left portion of the body.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Leo, the native dies of poisoning, water borne diseases or drowning or disease of the legs.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Leo, the native of fear shock or drowning.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Virgo, the native dies of the disease of forehead or rheumatism.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Virgo, the native dies from fall off the fort or hill-top, air crash or a person of the ruling group.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Virgo, the camel kills the native. Or he dies of wounds or weapon. He may also die due to greed for wealth, excessive eating or some lady.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Libra, the native dies due to fall or animal or some lady.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Libra, the native dies due to stomach ailments.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Libra, the native dies due to snakebite or drowning.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Scorpio, the native dies of weapon's wounds, poisoning, or feeding by a lady.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Scorpio, the native dies due to lifting excessive weight.

- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Scorpio, the native dies of fracture or he is murdered.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Sagittarius, the native dies of diseases, mainly the rheumatic or diarrhoea.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Sagittarius, the native dies of rheumatic diseases or over intoxication.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Sagittarius, the native dies of water borne diseases, or drowning, or stomach ailments.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Capricorn, the native is killed by lion, snake, pig of state orders, fracture of thigh and hip bone, water animals, and poisoning
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Capricorn, the thieves or robbers, consultant or secretary kills the native.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Capricorn, the native dies due to his wife or some lady, thief or fire.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Aquarius, the native dies due to poisoning, woman, stomach ailment, son, water, mountains or wild animals.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Aquarius, the native dies due to wife's behaviour or secret diseases,
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Aquarius, the native dies due to over indulgence, mouth diseases or animals; and injuries from the conveyance.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Pisces, the native dies due to diabetes, intestinal diseases, thighs and hip trouble, wife or elephant.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Pisces, the native dies due to sinking of the boat or ship or fall into water.
- If the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of the horoscope falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup>

Dreshkana of Pisces, the native dies due to dreaded diseases.

- According to Horasara, The native dies as signified by the sign in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or as indicated by its Navamsa sign or the planet posited therein. How the native dies is summarised as under; -
- If Aries falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Aries, the native dies due to fever, poisoning, digestive and bile related diseases. If some planet aspects or falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, he dies due to signification of that planet.
- If Taurus falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Taurus or is Navamsa in Taurus sign, the native dies from weapon or fire.
- If Gemini falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Gemini or its Navamsa, the native dies from cough, T.B. or asthma.
- If Cancer falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Cancer or its Navamsa, the native dies from digestive troubles.
- If Leo falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Leo or its Navamsa, the native dies from explosion, weapon, poisoning or fever.
- If Virgo falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Virgo sign, the native dies of rattling in the family, anal or stomach troubles or fire.
- If Libra falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Libra, the native dies due to his mental condition, fever or coma.
- If Scorpio falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Scorpio, the native dies anaemia, liver troubles and intestinal T.B. etc.
- If Sagittarius falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Sagittarius, the native dies from weapon, wood, poisoning or water borne diseases.
- If Capricorn falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Capricorn, the native dies due to obesity, disinterest in food, mental condition.
- If Aquarius falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Aquarius, the native dies from weapon, sinful acts, cough and fever or serpent or some bird related disease.
- If Pisces falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house or its Navamsa falls in Pisces, the native dies due to cloud thunder, water, or a serpent bite in darkness.

Saravali has elaborated on the cause and place of death. Some of the Yogas are given as under: -

- If the Sun falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house of the horoscope, the native



dies from fire. If it is the Moon, he dies from water. If it is Mars, the native dies from weapon or injuries, if it is the Mercury, the native dies of fever. The Jupiter causes death from phlegm or mucus related diseases. If it is Venus, he dies of thirst. In case of Saturn, the native dies of hunger.

- If there is no planet in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the strongest planet that aspects the 8<sup>th</sup> house causes death through his signification. If the Sun or Mars aspects, the native dies of bile diseases. The Moon causes death through cough and phlegm. The Mercury causes death through cough, bile and Vayu Vikara (rheumatic diseases). If the Jupiter aspects the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies of rheumatism; and the Saturn kills through rheumatic or bone problems.
- If a moveable sign occupies the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies in a place other than the native land. If it is the fixed sign the native would die in his house or native land. If it is a mutable sign, the native dies on the wayside.
- If the Sun and the Moon are posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses, the native dies from tumbling down the hill, staircases or rooftop.
- If the Mars, Moon and Saturn fall in the 10<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> houses respectively, the native dies in the well
- If the Sun and the Moon fall anywhere in Pisces, the native drowns in water.

## **Death due to fire or stomach ailments:**

- The Saturn in Cancer and the Moon in Capricorn, in the horoscope, the native dies of stomach ailment or collection of water in the trunk region.
- If the Moon is posited in Mars sign (1 and 8) in between the malefic planets, the native dies due to fire or weapon injury.

## **Death due to blood disease:**

- If the Moon falls in Virgo, in between the malefic planets, the native dies due to blood diseases.

## **Suicide:**

- If the Saturn falls in its own sign, and the Moon falls in

between two benefic planets, the native commits suicide by hanging himself or setting himself on fire.

- If the 9<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> house are occupied by the malefic planets and malefic planets aspect them, the native commits suicide.

## **Death due to wife:**

- If the Sun falls in Pisces, and the Venus in Aries, the native dies due to his wife if the Moon falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and is conjoined with a malefic planet.

## **Death due to pains:**

- If the Mars and Sun fall in the 4<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn conjoins the weak Moon in the 10<sup>th</sup> house; and the malefic planets are posited in the Lagna, 5<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies of shooting pains in the body.

## **Death due to injuries from wood**

- If the Sun falls in the 4<sup>th</sup> house; and the Mars is posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house along with the weak Moon and the Saturn aspects it, the native dies of injuries from wood

## **Death due to smoke, fire, detention or wand injuries**

- If the weak Moon, Mars, Saturn and the Sun are posited in the 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, Lagna and 4<sup>th</sup> houses, the native dies due to attack or injuries from wands.
- If the weak Moon, Mars, Sun and Saturn are posited in the 10<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, Lagna and the 5<sup>th</sup> houses, the native dies of smoke, fire or detention.

## **Death due to weapon, fire or state directions**

- If the Mars, Sun and Saturn are posited in the 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses, the native die of weapon, fire or orders of the state.

## **Death due to injuries, intoxication or parasites**

- If the Mars occupies the 19th, 4th and the 2nd houses, Moon and Saturn, the native dies of parasitic diseases.
- If the Sun, Moon and Mars are posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies due to excessive drinking.

## **Death through machinery accident**

- If the Moon, Sun and Saturn fall in Lagna and the Mars falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies in an accident of machinery.

## **Death due to convulsive pain in stomach, operation or fire**

- If the weak Moon and Saturn, in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, are aspected by the strong Mars, the native dies of convulsive pains in the stomach, operation, worms and parasitic diseases or fire.

## **Death from injuries from the birds**

- If the Mars and Sun conjoin in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Moon falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> or 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies of injuries inflicted by the birds.

## **Death due to fall**

- If the Sun, Mars, Saturn and Moon fall in Lagna, 8<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses, the native dies due to fall from hilltop, wall, rooftop, staircases or air crash.

## **Death in an event of mass destruction**

- If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house along with several planets, the native would be involved in a major event of mass deaths like stampede, air or rail accident, earth quake or storm and floods etc.

## **Death along with son**

- If the lords of the 8<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> and Lagnesh fall in a sign, the native dies along with his son.

## Death along with wife:

- If the Lagnesh and the lords of the 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses are conjoined in a sign, the native dies along with his wife.

## Death in coma:

- The Navamsa signs, crossed over in Lagna, are indicative of the period of coma before death of the native. However, if the sign of that Navamsa is aspected by its sign lord, the period should be doubled. If the benefic planets aspects the Navamsa sign, in the horoscope, the coma period should be trebled. One Navamsa should be taken as 24 minutes.
- As per Horasara, if the Navamsa sign of the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is devoid of any planet in the horoscope, the native dies during the day. If the 8<sup>th</sup> house is occupied by a malefic planet in its own sign i.e. if the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, or a malefic planet falls in its own Navamsa sign or that of exaltation, the coma period should be increased threefold.

Generally, the Dasha -Antardasha periods of Lagnesh, lord of the 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or Badhakasthana or malefic planets cause death. However, to be meticulous in calculating the time of death, one should be very attentive and proceed step by step.

After the age group of the native has been ascertained, longevity should be worked out Maharishi Parashara, Satyacharya and Gemini are outstanding in working out the age of the native. Maharishi Parashara holds that the age should be ascertained through Pindayu, Nisargayu and Amsayu methods and then ascertain whether the native belongs to the class of short, middle or long age. Two of the three would indicate the approximate age.

However, it is generally held that resort to Amsayu, if Lagna is strong. If the Sun is strong select Pindayu; and if the Moon is strong, choose Nisargayu. In case all the three are weak, Java Sharma has suggested that the age of each planet should be taken as 1 /7<sup>th</sup> of maximum age (120 years and 5 days) in working out the Age through aforesaid methods. This comes to 17 years, 1 month, 22 days, 3 hours, 33 minutes and 36 seconds. However, it is generally held that if the three types of age are very close, take the average. If two are close, take the average age of the two.

It should be remembered that Lagnayu should also be added to these three types of age.

First of all we discuss the three methods of working out the age of the native. For procedural convenience, we would utilize the example horoscope.

### Pindayu

In Pindayu, the age of a planet is given as per table below

Planet	Sun	Moon	Mars	Mercury	Jupiter	Venus	Saturn
Age	19	25	15	12	15	21	20

The maximum age of a planet is at degree of exaltation and it remains half at the degree of fall. The age in between the two degrees is worked out proportionately. Let us workout the age of each planet. ‘ “ °

**Sun:**  $2^{\circ}:56':1'' = 5-2^{\circ}-56'-01''$

Pindayu Age constant: 19

**Step-1:** Subtract exaltation from the value

$5-2^{\circ}-56'-01'' - 0-10^{\circ}-0'-0'' = 4-22^{\circ}-56'-01''$

**Step-2:** If the result is less than 6 signs, deduct it from 12 signs.

$12: 0^{\circ}: 0': 0'' - 4-22^{\circ}-56'-01'' = 7s-7^{\circ}-03'-59''$

**Step-3:** Multiply the result by Pindayu. In this case, multiply by 19.

$7-7^{\circ}-03'-59'' \times 19 = 133-133^{\circ}-57'-1121''$

$=137-14^{\circ}-15'-41''$ . The signs indicate months, the degrees days, minutes the Ghatis and the seconds indicate the Palas.

If we convert months into years by dividing 137 by 12, the age comes to 11 years, 5 months, 14 days, 15 Ghatis & 41 Palas. If we convert Ghatis and Palas into standard time system by taking 1 Ghati=24 minutes and 1 Pala=24 seconds, Pindayu in standard measures would be 11 years, 5 months, 14days, 6 hours, 16 minutes and 24 seconds.

Similarly, we can work out the Pindayu of other planets. Therefore, Pindayu of other planets would be as under: -

**Moon:**  $21^{\circ}: 8': 44'' = 19\text{years}, 6\text{ months}, 26\text{ days}, 8\text{ hours}, 40\text{ minutes} \& 0\text{ sec.}$

**Mars:**  $20:28:25 = 9\text{ years}, 0\text{ months}, 22\text{days}, 21\text{ hours and } 30\text{ minutes.}$

**Mercury:**  $7^{\circ}:43':59'' = 11\text{ yrs.}, 9\text{months}, 2\text{days}, 19\text{ hrs}, 7\text{ mts}, \text{ and } 30\text{ sec.}$

**Jupiter:**  $23^{\circ}:53':18'' = 14\text{yrs}, 6\text{ months}, 13\text{days}, 7\text{hrs}, \text{ and } 48\text{mts.}$

**Venus:**  $17^{\circ}:53':31'' = 11\text{ yrs}, 9\text{ months}, 13\text{days}, 5\text{ hrs}, 32\text{ mts.}$

**Saturn:**  $12^{\circ}:26':16'' = 17\text{ yrs}, 1\text{ month}, 1\text{ day}, 5\text{hrs} \& 52\text{ mts.}$

### Corrections

The above figures are subject to special corrections called Sanskaras.

**Asta or eclipsed by the Sun:** The Pindayu of the planet, that is Asta, is

reduced by 1/2. However, the Venus and Saturn are not subject to this correction. Similarly, if the planet is posited in the sign and degrees of fall, the age of the planet should be reduced by half.

**Inimical Sign:** If a planet falls in its inimical sign and it is not a retrograde planet the Pindayu is reduced by 1/3. However, Vaidyanatha, the celebrated author of Jataka Parijata, holds that the Mars is immune from this reduction.

If both the corrections are applicable only Asta correction should be applied.

### **Correction due to location of planet**

The planets lose a part of their worked out age due to location in the houses from 12 to 7. The malefic planets, Sun, Mars and Saturn, lose total age in 12<sup>th</sup>, 1/2 in 11<sup>th</sup>, 1/3 in 10, 1/4 in 9<sup>th</sup>, 1/5 in 8<sup>th</sup> and 1/6 in the 7<sup>th</sup> house. However, the benefic planets lose half of the indicated loss in comparison with malefic planets i.e. 1/2 in 12<sup>th</sup>, 1/4 in 11<sup>th</sup>, 1/6 in 10<sup>th</sup>, 1/8 in 9<sup>th</sup>, 1/10 in 8<sup>th</sup> and 1/12 in the 7<sup>th</sup> house. If there is more than one planet in a house, the strongest only would be subject to reduction.

As per Satyacharya, Weak Moon or Mercury, conjoined with a malefic planet, are not considered malefic planets in this process, because this principle does not come into play in calculations.

### **Malefic planets in Lagna**

This correction would only be applicable if a malefic planet is posited in the Lagna. The procedure of age reduction is as under:-

Take the value of Lagna excluding the sign. The degrees may be converted into minutes by multiplying by 60 and added to the minutes of the Lagna. Convert the seconds into decimal minutes to show the Lagna degree in terms of minutes.

As a 2<sup>nd</sup> step, multiply the value of Lagna by the age of the planet under consideration; and divide by 21600. The dividend would be the number of years to be reduced. The remainder may be multiplied by 12 and divided by 21600. The dividend would be the number of months to be reduced. Similarly work out the days and smaller fractions of time.

There is also a second opinion about the correction due to malefic planets in the Lagna. The crossed Navamsas of Lagna are called the Urita Navamsa. Now take the running Navamsa of Lagna and convert it into the fraction of Navamsa. It is convenient to convert the past degrees of Navamsa into minutes and divide by 200. Add the fraction to the number of crossed Navamsa; and arrive at the Sarvudita Urita Navamsa.

Multiply the Sarvudita Urita Navamsa by the age of the planet and divide by 108 (the number of Navamsa in the Zodiac). The dividend would be years. Multiply the remainder by 12 and divide by 108, the dividend would be the

months. Similarly work out the days and smaller fractions of time.

In case there is also a benefic planet in Lagna or a benefic planet aspects the Lagna when a malefic planet is posited in Lagna, reduce the result of reduction by half. The result may be deducted from the age of the planet already worked out.

We do not have a planet in Lagna in example horoscope. Therefore we suppose that there is a malefic planet 'A' in Lagna and the Lagna is  $17^{\circ}:26':57''$ . The crossed Navamsa signs (Udita Navamsa) of Lagna are 5, and the 6<sup>th</sup> Navamsa is operative at the time of birth.

The past degrees of 6<sup>th</sup> Navamsa are: -

$$17^{\circ}:26':57'' - 16^{\circ}:40':0'' = 0^{\circ}:46':57'' = 45.95'.$$

Change this fraction into the fraction of a Navamsa by dividing it by 200.

Therefore,  $45.95/200 = 0.22975$ .

Hence, Sarvodaya Navamsa is  $5 + 0.22975 = 5.22975$ .

Now 5.22975 should be divided by 108 (the number of Navamsas in Zodiac). Therefore,  $5.22975/108 = 0.0484236$

Suppose, we wish to add correction to the Sun whose age is 19 years. Reduction in age would be  $19 \times 0.0484236$ . This comes to 0.9200484 years = 11.04058 months (Multiplying by 12)

The fraction of months multiplied by 30 we get 1.2174 days and so on. Deduct 11 months, 1 day etc. from the calculated age of the Sun. This should be repeated in case of every planet, if the need be.

**Method-2:** The Lagna is rising at  $17^{\circ}:26':57''$  of Aquarius. Divide the minute value of Lagna by 21600 to get age constant.

That is  $1046.95/21600$ .

Now multiply by the age of the planet (Sun) i.e. 19. So we get: -

$$1046.95/21600 \times 19 = 0.9209281 \text{ years} = 11.051137 \text{ months}.$$

Multiplying the fraction 0.051137 by 30, we get days i.e. 1.53411 days. So the reduction in age would be 11 months, 1 day; and the fraction may be converted into smaller units of standard time i.e. hours, minutes and seconds if so desired.

It is very important to remember that the above worked out value should be applied, if the malefic planet is not aspected by a benefic planet. If the Lagna is occupied or aspected by a benefic planet, even if a malefic planet is posited therein, half of the worked out age reduction should be deducted.

Now we resort to corrections to work out the nett Pindayu.

**Sun:**  $2^{\circ}:56':1'' = 11 \text{ years, } 5 \text{ months, } 14 \text{ days, } 6 \text{ hours, } 16 \text{ minutes and } 24 \text{ seconds}.$

Now we refer to corrections: -

**House location:** The Sun is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house along with the Mercury

who is exalted and retrograde. Therefore, the Sun is not subject to this reduction and only Mercury's Pindayu would be reduced.

**Sign of the sun:** Virgo, which is not inimical. Therefore, there would be no reduction of age.

No planet in Lagna. Therefore age of any planet would not be reduced.

Therefore Pindayu of the Sun is 11 years, 5 months, 14days, 6 hours, 16 minutes and 24 seconds.

**The Moon:** 21:8:44 = 19years, 6 months, 26 days, 8 hours, 40 minutes & 0 sec.

No reduction of any kind is applicable.

**Mars:** 20:28:25 = 9 years, 0 months, 22days, 21 hours and 30 minutes.

Mars is posited in the inimical sign. Therefore, 1/3 of age would be reduced. 1/3 age of Mars= 3yrs, 0 months, 7 days, 15hrs, 10mts.

**Pindayu** = 6 yrs, 0 m 15 d, 6 hrs, 20 mts.

Vaidyanatha, however, holds that mars should not lose due to inimical sign. Readers may experiment with it.

**Mercury:** 7:43:59= 11 yrs., 9months, 2days, 19 hrs, 7 mts, 30sec.

Asta correction would be applicable i.e. V2 the age would be reduced. The reduced age would be 5 yrs, 10 m, 16 d, 9 hrs, 33mts, and 45 sec.

**Location:** 8<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore reduction would be 1/10 i.e. 0 yrs, 7 m, 1d, 15 hrs, 21 mts, 23 sec.

Therefore Pindayu = 5 yrs, 3 m, 13 d, 18 hrs, 11 mts, 22 sec

**Jupiter:** 23:53:18= 14yrs, 6 months, 13days, 7hrs, 48mts.

No house and Asta correction would be applicable.

Inimical sign i.e. 1/3 reduction = 4 yrs, 11m, 15 d, 11 hrs, 15 mts.

Pindayu = 14- 06- 13- 07- 48

(-) 04-11- 15- 11- 15 \_

**09- 06- 27- 20- 33** = 9 yrs, 6 m, 27 d, 20 hrs, 33mts.

**Venus:** 17:53; 31= 11 yrs, 9 months, 13days, 5 hrs, 32 mts.

**Location:** 9<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, reduction would be 1/8.

Reduction = 1 yrs, 5 m, 20 d, 9 hrs, 42 mts.

Pindayu = 11-09- 13- 05-32

(-) 01-05- 20- 09- 42 \_

**10- 03 - 22-19- 50** = 10 yrs, 3 m, 22 d, 19hrs, 50 mts.

**Saturn:** 12: 26:16= 17 yrs, 1 month, 1 day, 5 hrs & 52 mts.

**Location:** 11<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, reduction V2 i.e.8 yrs, 6 m, 15 d, 14 hrs, 56 mts.

No other correction is applicable.

Pindayu= 8 yrs, 6m, 15 d, 14 hrs & 56 mts.



## Lagnayu

Generally, all the sages propound that Lagnayu should also be worked out and added to the Pindayu, Nisargayu and Amsayu. Therefore, we work out the Lagnayu as under: -

If the Lagna is strong i.e. it is aspected by its lord, or benefic planets, the sign of Lagna be omitted, and the value be converted into minutes and divided by 200. The result would be years. The fraction may be converted into the months, days and smaller units of time.

There is another thought of some sages, that the number of years should be taken equal to the signs crossed; and the degrees of the Lagna should be converted into months, days and smaller units of time in proportion to one year of a sign. But the previous thought is more prevalent.

Kalyana Verma, the celebrated author of Saravali, suggests that if the sign is strong, the number of years of Lagnayu would be equal to the number of signs crossed; and months, days and smaller units of time may be worked from the value of prevailing sign proportionately, taking the age of the sign as one year. However, if the lord of Navamsa is strong, the years of Lagnayu would be equal to the crossed Navamsa; and the months, days and smaller units of time may be worked out from the current Navamsa, proportionately, taking the age of one Navamsa as one year.

We would stick to the popular belief as propounded by Vaidyanatha, the celebrated author of 'Jataka Parijata'.

The Lagna in the example horoscope is 17°: 26': 57". Leaving aside the sign, the value is converted into minutes, which comes to 1046.95. This divided by 200 gives us the years i.e. 5.23475. It means the Lagnayu = 5 yrs, 2m, 24 d. 12 hrs, 14 mts.

Now the total Pindayu would be the sum of Pindayu of all the planets and Lagnayu:

The Pindayu of **Sun** = 11 yrs, 5 m, 14d, 6 hrs, 16 mts, 24 sec.

**Moon** = 19 yrs, 6 m, 26 d, 8 hrs, 40 mts, 0 sec.

**Mars** = 6 yrs, 0 m, 15 d, 6 hrs, 20 mts.

**Mercury** = 5 yrs, 3 m, 13 d, 18 hrs, 11 mts, 22 sec

**Jupiter** = 9 yrs, 6 m, 27 d, 20 hrs, 33mts.

**Venus** = 10 yrs, 3 m, 22 d, 19hrs, 50 mts.

**Saturn** = 8 yrs, 6m, 15 d, 14 hrs, 56 mts.

**Lagna** = 5 yrs, 2m, 24 d. 12 hrs, 14mts

**Pindayu**= 74yrs, 6m, 15d, 22hrs, 0m, 46 sec

## Nisargayu

The age assigned to each planet under this head is as tabled below:

Planet	Sun	Moon	Mars	Mercury	Jupiter	Venus	Saturn
Age	20	01	02	09	18	20	50

Procedure for working out the Nisargayu is similar to that of Pindayu. Nisargayu of different planets and Lagna would be as under: -

**Sun:** 2°:56':1"

**Location:** 8<sup>th</sup> house along with the Mercury, which is strong.

Age= 20 years.

Distance from exaltation: 4- 22- 56- 01

(-) 0-10-0-0

**4- 22- 56- 01** this is less than 6 signs.

Deduction from 12signs: 12- 00- 00- 00

(-) 04-22-56-01

**07- 07- 03- 59**

Nisargayu: 07- 07- 03- 59 X 20/21600

= 12 yrs, 0 m, 21 d, 7 hrs, 51 mts, 3 sec.

No other correction would be applicable because, strong Mercury conjoins it.

**Moon:** 21:8:44

Age: 1 year.

Distance from exaltation: 03- 21- 08- 44

(-) 01-03-0-0

**02- 18- 08- 44** this is less than 6 signs.

Deduction from 12 signs: 12- 00- 00- 00

(-) 02- 18- 08- 44

09-11-51- 16

Nisargayu: 9-11-51- 16X1/21600

= 1 yr, 2m, 15 d, 3hrs, 9mts, 57 sec

Similarly, Nisargayu of other planets would be as under:

**Mars:** 20:28:25 = 1 yr, 2 m, 15 d, 3 hrs, 9 mts, 57 sec.

**Mercury:** 7:43:59 =8 yrs, 9 m, 24 d, 14 hrs, 19mts, 41 sec.

**Jupiter:** 23:53:18 = 17 yrs, 5 m, 9 d, 23 hrs, 45 mts, 15 sec.

**Venus:** 17:53; 31 = 11 yrs, 2 m, 21 d, 4 hrs, 7 mts, 17 sec.

**Saturn:** 12: 26:16 = 42 yrs, 8 m, 18 d, 2 hrs, 24 mts.

**Lagnayu**

**Lagna:** 17°: 26': 57". The procedure has been explained under Pindayu.

Therefore, Lagna age= 5yrs, 2 m, 24 d, 12 hrs, 14 mts.

As regards correction to the Nisargayu of different planets, the literature is not very clear. Saravali is silent about any correction in Nisargayu. There is a hint in the 'Brihat Parashara Hora Shashtra' under Amsayu that corrections as

enunciated under Pindayu, should also be applied to Amsayu. We may infer, from this statement, that Pindayu corrections should be applicable to Nisargayu also. Vaidyanatha, the celebrated author of 'Jataka Parijata', has treated the Pindayu and Nisargayu simultaneously. This may be construed as the corrections should be applicable to all the three types of age; and so. applicable to Nisargayu also. So we opt for corrections.

**Sun:** = 12 yrs, 0 m, 21 d, 7 hrs, 51 mts, and 3 sec

Location: 8<sup>th</sup> house, in Virgo, conjoined with Mercury who is strong. No correction would be needed for house location and sign.

**Moon** = 1 yr, 2m, 15 d, 3hrs, 9mts, 57 sec

Location: 6<sup>th</sup> house in its own sign. No correction needed.

**Mars** = 1 yr, 2 m, 15 d, 3 hrs, 9 mts, 57 sec.

Location: 5<sup>th</sup> house in Gemini. Age would be reduced by 1/3 due to inimical sign= 0 yrs, 4 m, 25 d, 1 hr, 3 mts, 19 sec.

Resultant age = 0 yrs, 9 m, 20 d 2 hrs, 6 mts, 38 sec.

**Mercury** = 8 yrs, 9 m, 24 d, 14 hrs, 19 mts, 41 sec.

Location: 8<sup>th</sup> house in Virgo. Reduction of 1/10 of age due to 8<sup>th</sup> house location would apply i.e. 0 yrs, 10 m, 17 d, 11 hrs, 1 m, 58 sec. would be reduced.

Resultant age: 7 yrs, 11 m, 7 d, 3 hrs, 17 mts, and 43 sec.

**Jupiter** = 17 yrs, 5 m, 9 d, 23 hrs, 45 mts, 15 sec

Location: 5<sup>th</sup> house, inimical sign Gemini.

Correction would be 1/3 = 5 yrs, 9 m, 23 d, 7hrs, 55 mts, and 5 sec.

Resultant age = 11 yrs, 7 m, 10 d, 15 hrs, 50 mts, 10 sec.

**Venus:** 17:53; 31 = 11 yrs, 2 m, 21 d, 4 hrs, 7 mts, 17 sec.

Location: 9<sup>th</sup> house, its own sign.

Correction: 1/8 of age due to house placement.

Reduction = 1 yrs, 4 m, 25 d, 3 hrs, 30 mts, 55 Sec.

Resultant age = 9 yrs, 9 m, 26 d, 0 h, 36 mts, 22 sec.

**Saturn:** 12: 26:16 = 42 yrs, 8 m, 18 d, 2 hrs, 24 mts.

Location: 11<sup>th</sup> house, in friendly sign.

Correction due to house location is  $\frac{1}{2}$  - 24 yrs, 4 m, 9 d, 1 h, 12 mts, 0 sec.

Resultant age = 21 yrs, 4 m, 9 d, 1 h, 12 mts, 0 sec.

**Lagna:** 5 yrs, 2 m, 24 d, 12 hrs, and 14 mts.

No correction needed.

Therefore total Nisargayu = 69 yrs, 7 m, 10d, 15 hrs, 38 mts, 17 sec.

**Amsayu:**

There are differences of opinion about working out the Amsayu but Satyacharya has described the method of working out Amsayu in a straightforward manner. According to him convert the value of a planet into minutes and divide

by 200. The dividend would be the number of years. The remainder may be converted into months and days; and smaller units of time. In other words, multiply the remainder by 12 and divide by 200. The dividend would be the number of months. Again multiply the remainder by 30 and divide by 200 to get the days and so on. However, if the number of years exceeds 12, divide the years by 12 to get the remainder as 12 or less than 12.

He has further elaborated that if a planet is posited in its sign of exaltation or retrograde, the worked out age, after all deductions, should be multiplied by 3. If the planet falls in its own sign, Navamsa, Dreshkana or Vargottama Navamsa the age should be multiplied by 2. However, if more than one factor is prevailing, multiply the age by 3 once only.

The reduction of age due to house location, Asta, inimical sign etc. which are applicable in case of Pindayu would be applicable in Amsayu but the reduction due to malefic planet in Lagna would not be applicable.

Now we work out the Amsayu of the example horoscope: -

**Sun:** 2°:56':1"

Location: 8<sup>th</sup> house along with strong Mercury, in Virgo sign.

Amsayu =  $9176.01666667200 = 45.880083$  years = 9.880083 yrs

And  $.880083 \times 12 = 10.560996$  months and so on.

= 9 yrs, 10 m, 16 d, 19 hrs, 55 mts, 9sec.

No other correction for reduction of age is applicable. Similarly, no increase is due.

**Moon:** 21°:8':44"

Location: 6h house, in cancer sign.

Age =  $6668.7333333/200 = 33$  yrs, 4 m, 3 d, 17 hrs, 16 mts, 27 sec. Rounding the years = 9 yrs, 4 m, 3 d, 17 hrs, 16 mts, 27 sec.

No correction for age reduction is due. The Moon is posited in its own sign. Therefore, the age shall be multiplied by 2.

Final age: 18 yrs, 8 m, 7 d, 10 hrs, and 32 mts, 54 Sec.

**Mars:** 20°:28':25"

Location: 5<sup>th</sup> house, in Gemini sign along with the Jupiter.

Age:  $4828.4166666/200 = 24$  yrs, 1 m, 21 d, 3 hrs, 35 mts, 50 sec

Rounding the years = 12 yrs, 1 m, 21 d, 3 hrs, 35 mts, 50 sec.

1/3 reduction due to inimical sign is applicable.

Reduction = 4 yrs, 0 m, 1 h, 11 mts, 36 sec

Age = 8 yrs, 1 m, 4 d, 2 hrs, 24 mts, 14 sec.

No increase is due.

**Mercury:** 7°: 43': 59"

Location: 8<sup>th</sup> house in Virgo sign, along with the Sun.

Condition: Asta.

Age: 9463.9833337200 = 47 yrs, 3 m, 25 d, 4 hrs, 3 mts, 56 sec.  
Rounding up the years = 11 yrs, 3 m, 25 d, 4 hrs, 3 mts, 56 sec.  
1/10 reduction due to 8th house = 1 y, 1 m, 17 d, 12 h, 24 m, 24 sec  
Age = 10 yrs, 2 m, 7 d, 15 hrs, 39 mts, 32 sec.  
1/2 reduction due to Asta = 5 yrs, 1 m, 3 d, 19 hrs, 49 mts, 46 sec.  
3 times increase due to exaltation.  
Age = 15 yrs, 3 m, 11 d, 11 hrs, 29 mts, 18 sec.

**Jupiter:** 23°:53':18"

Location: 5<sup>th</sup> house, inimical sign - Gemini.

Age = 6633.37200 = 9 yrs, 1 m, 29 d, 22 hrs, 33 mts, 36 sec.

1/3 reduction in age due to inimical sign.

Reduction = 3 y, 0 m, 19 d, 23 h, 31 m, 12 sec

Age = 6 yrs, 1 m, 9 d, 23 hrs, 2 m, 24 sec.

**Venus:** 17°:53':31"

Location: 9<sup>th</sup> house in its own sign.

Age = 11943.516666/200 = 59 yrs, 8 m, 18 d, 7 hrs, 53 mts, 28 sec.

Rounding up years = 11 yrs, 8 m, 18 d, 7 hrs, 53 mts, 28 sec.

Location reduction of age by 1/8.

Reduction = 1 y, 5 m, 17 d, 6 h, 21 m, 41 sec.

Age = 10 yrs, 3 m, 1 d, 1 h, 31 mts, 47 sec.

Two times increase due to own sign.

Age = 20 yrs, 6 m, 2 d, 3 hrs, 3 mts, 34 sec.

**Saturn:** 12°:26':16"

Location: 11<sup>th</sup> house, in friendly sign.

Age: 15146.2666667200 = 75 yrs, 8 m, 23 d, 6 hrs, 44 mts, 4 sec.

Rounding up years = 3 yrs, 8 m, 23 d, 6 hrs, 44 mts, 4 sec.

Reduction in age by V2' due to 11<sup>th</sup> house location.

Age = 1 yr, 10 m, 11 d, 15 hrs, 22 mts, 2 sec.

**Lagnayu:** 5 yrs, 2 m, 24 d, 12 hrs, and 14 mts.

**Consolidated Amsayu:**

**Sun:** 9 yrs, 10 m, 16 d, 19 hrs, 55 mts, 11 sec.

**Moon:** 18 yrs, 8 m, 7 d, 10 hrs, 32 mts, 54 Sec.

**Mars** : 8 yrs, 1 m, 4 d, 2 hrs, 24 mts, 14 sec.

**Mercury:** 15 yrs, 3 m, 11 d, 11 hrs, 29 mts, 18 sec.

**Jupiter:** 6 yrs, 1 m, 9 d, 23 hrs, 2 m, and 24 sec.

**Venus:** 20 yrs, 6 m, 2 d, 3 hrs, 3 mts, 34 sec.

**Saturn:** 1 yr, 10 m, 11 d, 15 hrs, 22 mts, 2 sec.

**Lagnayu:** 5 yrs, 2 m, 24 d, 12 hrs, 14 mts.

**Total:** 91 yrs, 7 m, 28 d, 2 hrs, 3 mts, 59 sec.

In the present case, the Lagna is strongest because it is aspected by the

Lagnesh, Saturn, and the Jupiter. Moreover, the Lagnesh, Saturn, is aspected by the Jupiter. Therefore Amsayu would be operative. The native has already crossed the other two Ayus i.e. Pindayu and Nisargayu.

Satyacharya holds the Amsayu as more authentic.

Vaidyanatha, the celebrated author of Jataka Parijata gives a very simple rule to classify the horoscope into long life, middle life or short life.

If the Lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house falls in a malefic sign, Duhashthana and conjoined with a malefic planet the native would be short lived. If the 8<sup>th</sup> lord is posited in a benefic sign and house and is also conjoined with a benefic planet, the native would have a long life. Otherwise, he would have medium life.

There is another method of classifying the age of the native. Three Yogas are considered in this process. First is Lagnesh- Ashtamesh. Second is Saturn-Moon; and the third is Lagna-Hora Lagna.

It is though out of place to mention that Hora Lagna is not worked out now a days, that is required in the process of working out the age. Here is a very simple rule to find out the Hora Lagna:

**Step-1:** Find out the value of Sun at Sunrise, correct to the second; and the interval of time elapsed between the Sunrise and the birth in hours, minutes and seconds.

**Step-2:** The hours, minutes and seconds of time interval are signs, degrees and minutes. Add the time interval to the Sun value. The result would be Hora Lagna.

Now proceed on to the Yogas for consideration of life span. If both the constituent planets of Yoga are posited in movable (Chara) sign, the native has long life. If one planet of the constituent Yoga falls in fixed (Sthira) sign and the other in mutable (Dwisvabhava) sign, the native would still have long life.

If one constituent planet is posited in the movable (Chara) sign and the other falls in fixed (Sthira) sign, the native shall have medium life span. Similarly, if both the planets fall in the mutable (Dwisvabhava) sign, the native shall have medium life span.

If one constituent planet is posited in movable and the other in mutable sign, the native shall have short span of life. If both the planets are posited in the fixed (Sthira) sign, the native shall have short span of life.

If all the 3 Yogas agree, there is no doubt about the life span. If they differ, the Lagna and Hora Lagna Yoga should be considered. However, if the Moon is posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house or Lagna, Saturn-Moon Yoga should be considered.

If all the three Yogas agree for long life, the age should be taken as 120 years. If 2 Yogas agree, it should be taken as 108 years. If one Yoga indicates long life, it should be taken as 96 years.

Similarly, if all the 3 Yogas agree for medium span of life, the age should be

taken as 80 years. If 2 Yogas agree, it should be taken as 72 years; and if one Yoga indicates medium life, it should be taken as 64 years.

If all the 3 Yogas reflect short span of life, the age should be taken as 32 years. If 2 Yogas agree, it should be taken as 36 years. If only one Yoga has to be considered, it should be considered as 40 years.

The above situation may be reflected in the form of a table as under: -

### Age Reflecting Table

Yogas	Long life span	Medium life span	Short life span
One Yoga	96	64	32
Two Yogas	108	72	36
Three Yogas	120	80	40

For working out the age, 32, 36 and 40 Khandas or divisional constants are assigned to the 1,2 and 3 Yogas reflecting long, medium and short span of life.

### Working out the age

If the Yoga constituting (Yoga Karaka) planet falls in the beginning of a sign, it gives fullest life of Yoga. However, if it is posited in the fag end of a sign, it gives minimum age of the Yoga. This is a general rule. Now, we shall work out the age as under: -

**Step-1:** Find out the number of planets involved in Yogas; and add their values.

**Step-2:** Divide the sum of the values of the planets with their number of involved planets. If 1,2, or 3 Yogas are involved accordingly multiply by 32, 36 or 40 respectively; and divide by 30. The result shall indicate the years. Convert the fraction or remainder into months, days and other smaller fractions of tome.

**Step-3:** Deduct the result, so obtained, from the age as reflected by Yogas to find out the real age.

### Special consideration

If the Saturn is a Yogakaraka planet in respect of age, the life span classification may be disturbed. However, if the Saturn were posited in its sign, exaltation or only malefic planets conjoin or aspect it, there is no disturbance.

If the Jupiter were posited in the Lagna or 7<sup>th</sup> house, and only the benefic planes conjoin or aspect it, life span classification is improved.

There are 5 stages of age, Very short, short, medium, long, very long. If Saturn is a Yogakaraka planet, the age classification recedes by one stage.

Similarly, the Jupiter improves by one stage.

Vaidyanatha, the celebrated author of 'Jataka Parijata' has given another way of ascertaining the life span of the native. Prerequisite of this method is creation of Prana (Jeeva), Deha and **Mrityu**: These 3 factors are created as under:

**Prana or Jeeva:** Multiply the value of Lagna by 5 and add to the Gullika.

**Deha:** Multiply the value of the Moon by 8 and add to Gullika.

**Mrityu:** Multiply the value of Gullika by 7 and add to the Sun.

If the value of Mrityu is less than the sum of the remaining 2 i.e. Mrityu < Prana + Deha, the native has long span of life; and if

Mrityu > Prana + Deha, the native has short span of life.

The method of working out Mrityu is simple. Divide the period of birthday, daytime, into 8 parts. These parts are given the numbers and the order I to 8. The planets are the weekday lords. The first portion of the day on Sunday would be governed by the Sun and so on, but the 8<sup>th</sup> portion remains blank. Therefore, 3<sup>rd</sup> portion of the day on Sunday shall be governed by the Mars i.e. Mrityu. During the night, on Sunday, the first portion is governed by the 5<sup>th</sup> planet i.e. the 1<sup>st</sup> portion is governed by the Jupiter and so on. The period of Mars is called the Mrityu.

The value of Mrityu may be worked out like Lagna from the beginning time of Mrityu on that day.

The following table shows the Mrityu portion: -

## Mrityu

Day lord	Sun	Moon	Mars	Mercury	Jupiter	Venus	Saturn
Day	3	4	5	6	7	1	2
Night	7	1	2	3	4	5	6

If the Saturn transits the sign of the sum of 3 factors (Mrityu + Prana + Deha), the native suffers from heavy financial loss. If the Saturn transits through the trine sign of the sum, the native may die. Similarly, if the Saturn transits through the Navamsa sign of the sum of aforesaid 3 factors, the native dies.

The Saturn destroys the trine house from it. Similarly, if the Jupiter transits through the trine sign to the lord of a house, death of the signification occurs. If the Lagna or Lagnesh are involved, the native dies.

## Death causing planets:



The 8<sup>th</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> house from Lagna are called the houses of age. Therefore, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> from these houses are Maraksthana or the houses of destruction; and the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is stronger in this aspect. Therefore, the lords of these houses, the planets posited in these houses and conjoined with their lords are called the Maraka planets. The native generally dies during the Dasha-Antardasha of these planets.

The strongest of the following planets causes death: -

1. Lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house. 2. Planets in the 8<sup>th</sup> house. 3. Planets aspecting the 8<sup>th</sup> house. 4. The planet that conjoins the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house. 5. Very inimical planet to the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house. 6. Kharesh. 7. The planet that is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> Navamsa from the Navamsa of the Moon. These are called Chhidra planets. Similarly, the stronger of the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house and the planets posited therein also cause death.

However, some times, the Dasha of Maraka planets does not synchronize with the life span. In such cases, the benefic planets which are conjoined or aspected by the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house become a killing planet. Rarely, death may occur during the Dasha-Antardasha of a malefic planet also. The Maraka planet, if related to the lord of a trine house, does not kill during the Antardasha of that planet; but it kills during the period of a malefic planet even though it was not related to it.

If the Saturn is related to a Maraka planet, it kills, in preference to other Maraka planets, during its Dasha period.

- If a weak malefic planet falls in any of the 3 houses, Lagna, 5<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> house, and no benefic planet conjoins or aspects it, the native dies in its Dasha-Antardasha.
- The planet that is posited in the 30<sup>th</sup> degree of a sign kills the native in the end of its Dasha. However, the planets which are posited in Bhava Sandhi cause disease.
- If a malefic planet falls in a malefic sign in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 7<sup>th</sup> house and malefic planet aspects it, the planet kills the native in its Antardasha during the Dasha of the War victorious planet of the chart, if any.
- The following Dashes are death inflicting period of the native:

1. If the Mars Dasha comes 5<sup>th</sup> from the Dasha at birth.

If the Jupiter Dasha comes 6<sup>th</sup> from the Dasha at birth.

2. If the Saturn Dasha falls 4<sup>th</sup> from birth Dasha.

3. If the Rahu Dasha falls 5<sup>th</sup> from the birth Dasha.

4. The planets, posited in its sign of fall, comes 3<sup>rd</sup> from the birth Dasha

5. The 5<sup>th</sup> Dasha of a planet that is posited in the inimical sign.

6. The 8<sup>th</sup> Dasha of the Asta planet.

All the above Dashas prove fatal if the lord of Dasha is conjoined or aspected by a malefic planet

- This is a general rule that the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> house lords from the house under consideration destroy that house; if they aspect or conjoin the significator of that house.

The Saturn causes death when it transits the sign occupied by the lord of Dreshkana of the 8<sup>th</sup> house or the sign of its Navamsa. The 22<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana from Lagna is the 8<sup>th</sup> house Dreshkana. It is called Khar and its lord is called the Kharesh. Similarly, the 64<sup>th</sup> Navamsa from the Navamsa of the Moon is also called the Khar; and its lord is also called Kharesh. The signification of Kharesh is indicative of the fatal diseases.

- Add the Sun, Lagna and Gullika, and seek the sign of lord of the sum. When the Jupiter transits through that sign or trine to that, the native dies.
- Subtract Yamghanta from the Lagnesh. The resultant Navamsa sign is indicative of the fact that the Jupiter transiting through that sign proves fatal to the native. The procedure of finding out Yamghanta is as follows: -
- The periods of the day and night are separately divided into 8 parts. The day lord governs 1<sup>st</sup> portion of a day e.g. Sun governs the Sun, and the subsequent portions are governed by the lords of the days in order of the week. The 8<sup>th</sup> portion is blank. Rotate this order for other days also. Starting from the 5<sup>th</sup> portion i.e. Jupiter's portion from Sunday night and proceed further in order of the week as in case of the Sunday. The portion of the day and night in respect of Yamghanta are shown in the following table:-

## Yamghanta

Planets	Sun	Moon	Mars	Mercury	Jupiter	Venus	Saturn
Day	5	4	3	2	1	7	6
Night	1	7	6	5	4	3	2

Similarly, Gullika is the 7<sup>th</sup> portion of the day on Sunday. At night, it is the 5<sup>th</sup> portion from 7<sup>th</sup> i.e. 3<sup>rd</sup> portion of the division.

## Gullika

Planet	Sun	Moon	Mars	Mercury	Jupiter	Venus	Saturn
Day	7	1	2	3	4	5	6
Night	3	4	5	6	7	1	2

The value of the Yamghanta and Gullika should be worked out as Lagna from the beginning time of Yamghanta or Gullika

The 5 Upgrahas occupy a very important place in Hindu Astrology. They may be worked out as under:

Dhoom: Add 4 signs, 13 deg. and 20 mts. to the value of the Sun.

Vyatipata: Subtract Dhoom from 12 signs.

Parivesha: Add 6 signs to Vyatipata.

Indrachapa: Subtract Parivesha from 12 signs.

Ketu: Add 16 deg. and 40 mts. to Indrachapa. Ketu is always 30 deg. behind the Sun

- Subtract Saturn from Gullika, and find Navamsa sign of the result. The native dies when the Saturn transits trine to that sign.
- Add the 5 Upgrahas i.e. Dhoom, Vyatipata, Parivesha, Indrachapa and Ketu; and seek the resultant Dreshkana sign. When the Saturn transits through that sign, the native dies.
- Multiply Gullika and Saturn by 9, their sum indicates the sign, which when transited by the Saturn, causes death.
- Add the lords of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses; the sign so reached indicates that when the Saturn transits through that sign or trine to that, the native dies.
- Multiply the Jupiter by 9 and add to it 18 times of Gullika and Saturn; and add Jupiter to the sum, so arrived. When the Jupiter transits the Navamsa sign of the total sum, it causes death of the native.
- Multiply the Sun and the Saturn by 9 times and the Gullika by 18 times. Navamsa sign of the sum indicates the fatal sign. When the Sun transits through that sign, the native dies
- Navamsa sign of the sum of Lagna and Gullika reflects the sign representing the month, in which, the native dies e.g. If the Navamsa sign is Aries it is the 1<sup>st</sup> month. Similarly, the Taurus would reflect the 2<sup>nd</sup> month and so on.

The above Yogas reflect the year when Jupiter is involved in transit; and the

Saturn shows a period of 2 years and 6 months. The sun shows the month.

- Add the Moon and Gullika, the sign of the sum is the fatal sign for the transit of the Moon. The Moon remains about 2 and a quarter days in a sign.
- Add Lagna, Gullika and the Moon, the sign so arrived, reflects the Lagna of death. A Lagna prevails for about 2 hours.
- If the Lagna at birth is weak, the Dashas of the Lagnesh and lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house prove very troublesome. If the Lagna is strong, the native becomes very comfortable afterwards. The death occurs during the Dasha of the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house.
- If the Lagnesh and lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house are strong and posited in Kendra or trine house, the period of the planet conjoining them proves troublesome. However, the period of planet posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house indicates death time.
- The Dasha period of lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house from Lagna be divided by 12, the remainder reflects the fatal Sign for transit of the Sun.

If the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with some planets, take the total period of all such planets and divide by 12. The result reflects the fatal sign for transit of the Sun.

If, however, the Lagnesh conjoins the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house, divide the period of Lagnesh, in days, by 30. This indicates the number of remaining days, after Sankranti, when the death would occur. First, find the month of death by dividing the Lagnesh by 12. So the month and the days are indicated. It should be remembered that the months are solar months; and start from the Sankranti.

- Multiply the Moon and Saturn by 9 and Gullika by 18. The Navamsa of the sum is the fatal sign for the transit of the Moon.
- If the birth takes place in the day, add the Su and the Saturn. The Nakshatra, so arrived, indicates the fatal Dasha of the star lord. If it is a night birth, add the Moon and Rahu. The Nakshatra, so arrived, indicates the fatal Dasha.

## **Death:**

- If there is a strong planet opposite Gullika, in the natal chart, the native dies in peace. If the Mars is situated in the 7<sup>th</sup> house from Gullika, the native dies in the battle or fight. If it is the Moon, he would die due to water. If it is the Su, the native would die of state orders. If it is Saturn, he would die due to

the thieves, robbers or animals.

- If the Navamsa of the 8<sup>th</sup> house is a moveable sign, the native would die in a place other than the native one. If it is a fixed sign, he would die at home. However, if it were a dual sign, the native would die on the wayside.
- If a strong planet aspects the 8<sup>th</sup> house, death occurs due to its signification. If it were Sun, the native dies of fire. If it were Moon, water would be the cause of death. If it were the Mars, death comes from weapons. If it were Mercury, he would die of fever. If it were Jupiter, he would die due to cough and phlegm. If it were Venus, the native dies of hunger. If it were the Saturn, the native dies of thirst.
- If no planet aspects the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies in a lonely house or place. The native dies due to signification of the lord of Dreshkana of the 8<sup>th</sup> house.
- The planets cause death due to their signification or the trouble created by their respective Upgrahas.
- If the benefic planet is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house the death takes place peacefully. If it were a malefic planet, the native dies in trouble.
- If the weak Sun or Mars is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house and a malefic planet falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native dies of bilious and hepatic diseases.
- If the Moon or Jupiter fall in the 8<sup>th</sup> house and malefic planets aspect them, the native dies of T.B.
- If the Venus is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house and malefic planets aspect it, the native dies of T.B. urinary problems or diabetes etc.
- If the Mercury falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house in Leo and malefic planets aspect it, the native dies of fever and complicated diseases.
- If Rahu is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house and malefic planets aspect it, the native dies of boils and carbuncles, diabetes etc.
- If the 8<sup>th</sup> house is occupied by the lord of Lagna or the planet that is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house is posited in Nakshatra of Lagna lord, or the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is in conjunction with the lord of Lagna, the native would himself be the cause of his own death.
- If the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house occupies the 8<sup>th</sup> house and falls in the Nakshatra of the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native's younger brother or sister may become the cause of death

- If the lord of the 3<sup>rd</sup> house is connected to the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the death may happen during a short travel in nearby locality.
- If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house lord is connected to the 8<sup>th</sup> house and falls in the Nakshatra of the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house, the death may take place in a hospital or a nursing home. It may also happen in an unknown place
- If the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house is connected with the 8<sup>th</sup> house and falls in the Nakshatra of the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies in his elder brother's house or that of a friend.
- If the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house is connected with the 8<sup>th</sup> house and falls in the Nakshatra of the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native may die in a far off place or on a long journey.
- If the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house is connected with the 8<sup>th</sup> house and falls in the Nakshatra of the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native may die in his home.

### **Untimely death:**

- If the Moon, and Saturn or Gullika is conjoined with Rahu and find place in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house; and the Lagnesh aspects them, the native meets untimely death.
- If the Moon falls in Lagna and the Saturn in 4<sup>th</sup> house and the Mars is posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies of intrigues and rattling in the family and work place.
- If the Sun is posited in Lagna and the Moon in 7<sup>th</sup> house and malefic planets aspect them, the native dies of rattling and intrigues.
- If the Sun and the Moon fall in Lagna and malefic planets aspect them; and all other planets fall in mutable signs, the native dies either due to water or injuries inflicted by the animals.
- If it is Pisces Lagna and the Sun and Moon fall in Lagna along with malefic planets, the native dies due to a woman.
- If the Navamsa lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house conjoins Rahu or Ketu in Duhashthana, the native hangs himself.
- If the Mars and Saturn are posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native hangs himself.
- If the lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and Lagna are conjoined with Rahu or Ketu in Duhashthana, the native is hanged to death.
- If the Mars is posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the Moon in the 2<sup>nd</sup> and the Sun in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native dies due to accident from

a van.

- If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup>, the native dies in a vehicular accident.
- If the Sun, conjoined with Lagnesh, falls in Capricorn or Aquarius signs, the native dies due to electric shock or thunderbolt.
- If the Saturn and Sun are posited in Lagna and Rahu aspects them, the native dies in air crash or due to fall from height or rock.

The 8<sup>th</sup> house Dreshkana or Khara is indicative of the cause of death as under:

- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Aries is khara, the natives of liver and spleen diseases or allergy and poisoning.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Aries is Khara, the native dies of water born diseases.
- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Aries is Khara, the native dies of drowning in deep water.
- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Taurus is Khara, the native dies from a quadruped animal.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Taurus is Khara, the native dies of bilious diseases or from fire or thieves etc.
- If the 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Taurus is Khara, the native dies due to fall from height or tall animal like horse, camel etc.
- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Gemini is Khara, the native dies of rheumatic or respiratory diseases.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Gemini is Khara, the native dies from miscellaneous and complicated diseases.
- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Gemini is Khara, the native dies in air crash or fall from heights e.g. mountaintop, housetop or tall tree.
- If the 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Cancer is Khara, the native dies due to contaminated food or drink.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Cancer is Khara, the native dies from poisoning, enteritis, diarrhoea etc.
- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Cancer is Khara, the native dies of liver and spleen diseases, cancer or unconsciousness.
- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Leo is Khara, the native dies due to bacterial or viral infection.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Leo is Khara, the native dies of pleurisy, hydrocephalus, peritonitis and such other diseases. .
- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Leo is Khara, the native dies of

- accident or is poisoned or murdered.
- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Virgo is Khara, the native dies of rheumatism, headache, cerebral haemorrhage, and apoplexy.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Virgo is Khara, the native dies with state orders or is killed due to enmity with some leader.
- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Virgo is Khara, the native dies from injuries due to quadrupeds like horse, camel, donkey etc. or he may die due to disease caused by water
- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Libra is khara, the native dies due to woman, fall or injuries caused by the animals.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Libra is Khara, the native dies of stomach related diseases like ulceration, tumour, lipoma, appendicitis etc.
- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Libra is Khara, the native dies from snakebite or poisonous insect or reptile.
- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Scorpio is Khara, the native dies due to poisoning or weapon injuries.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Scorpio is Khara, the native dies due to diseases of lower abdomen, back or thighs. He may also be buried under load, debris of wall, house or rock.
- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Scorpio is Khara, the native is crushed under the wood, stone or debris etc.
- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Sagittarius is Khara, the native dies due to rheumatic or anal diseases.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Sagittarius is Khara, the native dies due to injuries of the weapon or poisoning.
- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Sagittarius is Khara, the native dies due to contaminated water, water animals or stomach ailments.
- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Capricorn is Khara, the native dies from tiger Scorpion or pig etc.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Capricorn is Khara, the native dies from snake or poisonous insect or animal.
- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Capricorn is Khara, the native dies from fever, fire, thieves or he is murdered.
- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Aquarius is Khara, the native dies due to venereal diseases or aids. He may also die of stomach ailments.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Aquarius is Khara, the native dies due to urinary diseases, diabetes or inflammation of urinary tract and venereal diseases.



- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Aquarius is Khara, the native dies due to allergy or poisoning.
- If 1<sup>st</sup> Dreshkana of Pisces is Khara, the native dies due to liver, spleen or pancreatic diseases, seminal diseases or diabetes.
- If 2<sup>nd</sup> Dreshkana of Pisces is Khara, the native dies due to water accident or water animals. He may also die of pleurisy, hydrocephalus or peritonitis etc.
- If 3<sup>rd</sup> Dreshkana of Pisces is Khara, the native dies from leprosy, venereal diseases or aids etc.

## **After Death:**

- If the Jupiter is posited in Lagna, the native goes to Heaven after death. If it is Sun or Mars, he goes to Mrityu Loka. If it is the Moon and Venus, he goes to Pitra Loka. If it is Mercury and Saturn, he find place in hell.
- If a benefic planet is posited in 8<sup>th</sup> house of the natal or Karakamsa chart, the native goes to Shubh Loka.
- If the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house falls in a malefic Shashthyamsa, the native goes to hell.
- If Rahu conjoins the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house and Gullika, and falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house; and they are aspected by the lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native goes to hell.
- If the benefic planet be posited in the sign of exaltation in 12<sup>th</sup> house; and is in Shubh Varga, the native goes to Heaven. If the benefic and malefic planets aspect the aforesaid planet, he goes to Heaven.
- If Ketu is posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house of Karakamsa chart, the native is freed from Karma Chakra; and attains eternal peace.
- If 4 planets are conjoined and the sign lord is posited in Kendra or trine house, the native attains Moksha.
- If Lagnesh, lords of the 8<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses aspect their respective houses, the native attains Moksha.
- If the Mars or Mercury falls in Pisces in 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native attains Moksha.
- If the Jupiter is posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house as lord of the 10<sup>th</sup>, and benefic planets aspect it, the native is worshipped after death. If the strong Jupiter is posited in Sagittarius Navamsa and occupies the Cancer sign, the native attains Brahmapada.
- If the Jupiter is posited in Aries Navamsa of Sagittarius sign, Venus finds place in the 7<sup>th</sup> and strong Moon is posited in

Virgo, the native attains Moksha.

- If two benefic planets are posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house; and no malefic planet is connected with them, the native attains eternal peace
- If Aries or Sagittarius owns 12<sup>th</sup> house of Karakamsa chart and a benefic planet falls therein, the native attains Moksha.
- If all the planets, except Jupiter, are weak and the exalted Jupiter is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or Kendra from the Lagna or the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native attains Moksha.

The 8<sup>th</sup> house has some other references too. It, being 2<sup>nd</sup> to the 7<sup>th</sup> house, indicates the financial status of the business or life partner. Therefore, it reflects the share of gains to the native through the spouse or the business partner. It also reflects the dowry. The benefic planets, in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, indicate gains to the partner or the spouse. If those planets are in any way connected to the 11<sup>th</sup> house by lordship, Nakshatra or Antara of Nakshatra, the native gains by linking his fortune with the spouse or the partner. However, if those planets are linked to the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the partner gains.

This is also advisable, if the native extends loan to a person when Dasha and sub-cycles are connected to the lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house and the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the borrower would gain and return the loan easily.

## 13 NINTH HOUSE

This house is considered to be the house of faith, divine worship, wisdom, intuition and ocean of fortunes which the native brings with him as a result of past life's Karmas. It is, therefore, considered as an auspicious house. Where the 3<sup>rd</sup> house is connected with ordinary inclinations, perception and learning, the 9<sup>th</sup> house is connected with higher learning and thought, religiousness and long travels. It also signifies the father, brother of the spouse and the 4<sup>th</sup> brother. It also reflects short travels of the spouse. Contact with the foreigners also comes under consideration of the 9<sup>th</sup> house.

- If the 9<sup>th</sup> house were occupied or aspected by its lord or a benefic planet, the native would be lucky.
- The lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house may be placed in some other house. In this case, the lord of the sign occupied by the 9<sup>th</sup> lord (depositors of 9<sup>th</sup> lord) becomes the significator of 9<sup>th</sup> house; and the Lagna lord becomes the Bhagyabodhaka i.e. indicator of luck. These planets, if strong, make the native lucky.(Bhagyavana).
- If a planet, in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, is in its Vaisheshikamsa. Exalted, in exalted Navamsa, own Navamsa or Vargottama and the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house aspects it, the native becomes rich like a king or becomes a king himself.
- If the Jupiter is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the Cardinal (Kendra) houses; and Lagna lord is strong, the native would be very fortunate person.
- If the strong planets are posited in Lagna, the 3<sup>rd</sup>, and 5<sup>th</sup> houses, the native would be very fortunate
- .If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> or aspects it, luck of the native smiles in the mother land.
- If the 9<sup>th</sup> house is aspected or conjoined by a planet other than the 9<sup>th</sup> lord, luck of the native smiles in a foreign land.
- All the exalted planets in the natal chart and those planets, which are posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house increase the wealth of the native considerably well.
- If the Lagna lord is exalted and the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in a cardinal (Kendra) or trine (Trikona) house, the native ever remains rich and prosperous.
- If lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house, Jupiter or Venus is posited in Kendra or Trikona and some benefic planet aspects, the native would be lucky one.
- If lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in Kendra and a benefic planet is

posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> or aspects it, the native would be lucky one.

- Strong planets in Lagna, 2<sup>nd</sup> or 5<sup>th</sup> house make the native lucky one.
- If the lords of the 4<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses find place in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native becomes very rich.
- If lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house finds place in the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native becomes very rich.
- If lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in Kendra and a benefic planet conjoins or aspects, the native would be very rich person.
- If Venus and Jupiter find place in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native would be very rich.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in Lagna and the Jupiter aspects it, the native enjoys the royal honour.
- If Lagnesh and the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house fully aspect their respective houses, the native possesses huge property.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house or Lagnesh find place in Lagna, and lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> placed are posited in their respective houses, the native becomes head of the state or country.
- If the Jupiter and Venus are posited in Kendra or Trikona or 11<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house conjoins them, the native possesses immense landed property and conveyance and becomes head of the state or country. If lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house finds place in a Trine house and the Jupiter aspects it, the native becomes rich, prosperous and kingly.
- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is placed in 11<sup>th</sup>, lord of 11<sup>th</sup> in 9<sup>th</sup> and lords of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses find place in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native would be talented, religious and rich and enjoys royal honour.
- If the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house finds place in 11<sup>th</sup> or is exalted, the native gains in every field.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in Kendra or trine and Lagnesh is exalted, the native remains rich and prosperous through out life.
- If the Jupiter, being lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house, and lords of the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses find place in Kendra , the native enjoys royal comforts or becomes head of the state.
- If Lagnesh and the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house find place in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native remains very rich in life.
- If the lords of 9<sup>th</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> houses fall in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be very rich. If lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup>

house, the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would become extremely rich.

- If the lords of 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses are conjoined or aspect each other, the native becomes extremely rich and prospers.
- If the lords of 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses are conjoined or aspect each other and the lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> house is connected with them in any manner, the native becomes extremely rich and prospers.
- If even one planet is exalted in the natal chart and his Very friendly planet aspects that planet, the native becomes head of the state or Prime Minister etc
- If the Venus is strong and finds place in the 11<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house and at least one planet is exalted, the native becomes head of the state.
- If Lagna is strong and 2 or 3 planets are exalted in the natal chart and the Moon is posited in its own sign (Cancer), the native becomes a dignified and popular head of the state
- If Mars is posited in Sagittarius, Aries or Leo sign in the natal chart and some friendly planet aspects it, the native becomes head of the state by dint of his own capability and efforts.
- If the strong Sun, Moon and Jupiter find place in 3<sup>rd</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses, the native becomes extremely rich
- If the Jupiter posited in Lagna or the Mercury is posited in Kendra and lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house aspects, the native becomes rich like a king.
- If the Saturn is exalted or finds place in Kendra or trine house and is strong, the native becomes rich like a king.
- If the Moon is posited in Lagna, Jupiter in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, Venus in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, and the Saturn is exalted or finds its place in his own sign, the native becomes head of the state. Or enjoys equivalent status.
- If the Jupiter is posited in Lagna and 5 other planets are exalted, the native becomes head of the state
- If there are 6 planets in exaltation in a natal chart, the native becomes a dignified and famous head of the state.
- If the Saturn is posited in the Aquarius sign and other 4 planets are exalted, the native becomes the head of a bigger state.
- If the Lagna is Aries and Mercury is posited therein and the Jupiter is exalted in the natal chart, the native becomes head of the state. If a planet, except the Sun and Moon, is exalted or is

posited in his own sign, it becomes a Mahapurusha Yoga, and the native becomes a famous and popular personality.

- If the Mars is exalted, Moon falls in Pisces and the Saturn finds place in Aquarius, the native becomes head of the state.
- If the Mars is exalted and the Moon finds place in Cancer, the native becomes head of the state.
- If the Venus and Jupiter are posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, it becomes a Rajyoga.
- If the Lagnesh is placed in Kendra, lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house in 4<sup>th</sup> and lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house are posited in the 1<sup>st</sup> house, native remains head of the state for a long time.
- If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house is posited in 4<sup>th</sup> house, lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house in Lagna and Lagnesh finds place in Kendra, the native becomes head of the state. Provided, the Lagna lord is not debilitated, in enemy's camp or conjunct with the Sun.
- If the lord of 2<sup>nd</sup> house is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house and lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined or aspects it, the native becomes a lucky person.
- If the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and the 10<sup>th</sup> lord conjoins or aspects it, the native would be lucky.
- If the 9<sup>th</sup> lord is posited in 2<sup>nd</sup> house and 10<sup>th</sup> lord conjoins or aspects it, the native would be a lucky person
- If the 11<sup>th</sup> lord, 9<sup>th</sup> lord and 2<sup>nd</sup> lord were posited in 9<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses respectively, the native would be very lucky.
- If the lords of Lagna and 9<sup>th</sup> houses exchange places, the native would be very lucky person.
- If the lords of Lagna and 2<sup>nd</sup> houses were conjoined in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be lucky.
- If the lords of 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses are conjoined or aspect each other, the native would be a lucky person.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house were posited in the 11 or 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native would be lucky.
- If all the 7 planets are posited in Lagna, 3<sup>rd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses, and the native becomes a lucky person.
- If the Moon, Jupiter and Venus were posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native would be a rich and dignified person.
- If a strong benefic planets is posited in 11<sup>th</sup> house and some benefic planet aspects it, the native would be a rich and respectable person.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> is strong and posited in the Kendra or trine house,

and lord of Lagna is posited in Lagna or aspects it, the native would be lucky in every aspect of life.

- If the 9<sup>th</sup> lord finds place in the 9<sup>th</sup> house or aspects it, the native's luck shines in his motherland.
- If the 9<sup>th</sup> house is under the aspect of planets other than the 9<sup>th</sup> lord, the native's luck shines in a foreign land.
- If the natal chart has one final dispositor planet, the native becomes the head of state or becomes a very dignified person.
- If the Lagnesh is posited in Kendra and it is not combust with the Sun, nor in depilated sign and no planet conjoins or aspects it, the native becomes head of the state.

**Lucky Time:** This is a general rule that the Dasha and Antardasha of the constituent planets of a yoga open the door of luck shining. However, Parashara has defined the period of luck shine also

If the Jupiter is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house and the 9<sup>th</sup> lord finds place in Kendra, the native's luck begins to shine after 20 years of age.

If the 9<sup>th</sup> lord is posited in its house and the Mercury is placed in its degrees of exaltation (Paramochchamsa), the luck begins to shine after 36<sup>th</sup> year.

If the Sun is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and is strong, the native's luck begins to shine in 22<sup>nd</sup> year. If it is Moon, the luck shines in the 24<sup>th</sup> year. If it is Mars, the luck shines in the 28<sup>th</sup> year. If it is Mercury, the luck shines in 32<sup>nd</sup> year. If it is Jupiter, the luck shines in the 16<sup>th</sup> year. If it is Venus, the luck shines in the 25<sup>th</sup> year. If it is Saturn, the luck shines in 36<sup>th</sup> year. However, this is subject to the situation and strength of Lagnesh. If it is suitably aspecting the 9<sup>th</sup> house and is strong, the aforesaid effects would come out effectively.

When Lagnesh, lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> Or 11<sup>th</sup> house transits through the 9<sup>th</sup> house, favourable results are expected.

When the lord of 9<sup>th</sup>, Lagna, 11<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup> or that planet which is posited in the degrees, whose Nakshatra and Antara lords are similar to that of the 9<sup>th</sup> house during the transit, very favourable effects are expected irrespective of their situation in the natal chart at that time.

## Where and When the Luck Shines?

- If the Lagna or its lord finds place in a moveable sign, and a planet that is also placed in the moveable sign aspects it, the native's luck shines in a land, away from birthplace.

- If the Lagna or its lord finds place in a fixed sign and a planet that is also placed in the fixed sign aspects it, the native's luck shines in the motherland.
- If the Lagna or its lord finds place in a dual sign and a planet that is also placed in the dual sign aspects it, the native's luck shines everywhere.
- If the 9<sup>th</sup> house is fully aspected by benefic planets, luck of the native shines everywhere.
- If the Venus is posited in an Upchaya (3,6,10,11) house and is not combust or debilitated, the native's luck shines after marriage.
- If the lord of 7<sup>th</sup> house is posited in 7<sup>th</sup> house or in an Upchaya (3,6,10,11) house, the native's luck awakens after marriage.
- If the lords of the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> houses are posited in Navamsa of benefic planets or benefic planets aspect them, the natives luck shines with material help of his brothers
- If the lords of 9<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> houses are conjoined and benefic planets aspect them, the native's luck shines with the wealth of his sons.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in a trine house or aspects a trine house, the native's luck shines with the wealth of his sons.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in Kendra (1,4,7,10), the luck of the native begins to shine in early age.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in a trine house (5, 9), the native's luck smiles in middle age.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is placed in its own sign and benefic planets aspect that, the natives luck begins to rise in old age.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house finds place in Kendra or trine house and Lagnesh is exalted, the native lives a comfortable and prosperous life throughout life.
- If the Saturn were Bhagya Yoga karaka planet, especially when it is lord of Lagna, the native would remain prosperous throughout life.
- If the strong Sun conjoins the Moon and Marts in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be would be a minister, prime minister or president of the state.
- If an exalted planet falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and exalted planet aspects it, the native would be a splendid head of the state. If the exalted planet does not aspect, the native would be very



rich easily.

## Misfortune:

- If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native's luck does not smile and he proves unlucky.
- If the Lagnesh is weak, the person does not prove lucky.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> house and some inimical or debilitated planet aspects, the native does not bring luck with him.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house finds place in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, and a planet that is debilitated, or falls in Navamsa of his debility aspects it, the native would be devoid of luck
- If the Saturn is posited in Kendra and is devoid of aspects from the Jupiter or Moon, the native's luck would be debilitated.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house happens to fall in Shashtyamsa of a malefic (Krura) planet or the 9<sup>th</sup> lord is debilitated or occupies Navamsa of its debility, the native would be devoid of luck.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in 8<sup>th</sup> house and inimical or debilitated planet aspects it, the native has no luck.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in 8<sup>th</sup> house and it falls in a malefic (Krura) Shashtyamsa or is debilitated, the native's luck remains dormant.
- If lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house is debilitated and finds place in the 8<sup>th</sup> house; and Rahu is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native has no luck
- If Lagnesh falls in the sign of debility and the Saturn and Moon are posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native passes his life in begging.

The Jupiter is significator of 9<sup>th</sup> house. Therefore, its presence in the 9<sup>th</sup> house should not be taken in the light of a very general rule that the house does not propagate well if the its significator is placed in that house. The Jupiter, being a benefic planet, and 9<sup>th</sup> house also the ocean of luck; we shall consider the position of Jupiter in 9<sup>th</sup> house under aspects of various planets.

- If the Sun aspects the Jupiter that is placed in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native becomes the head or secretary of the state.
- If the Moon aspects the Jupiter that is placed in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be handsome and enjoys all comforts of life.
- If the Mars aspects the Jupiter that is placed in the 9<sup>th</sup> house,

the native becomes gold master.

- If the Mercury aspects the Jupiter that is placed in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native plays in wealth.
- If the Venus aspects the Jupiter that is placed in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native owns conveyance and riches.
- If the Saturn aspects the Jupiter that is placed in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native's luck remains stable in life.

## **Sun and Another Planet:**

- If the Sun and the Moon aspect the Jupiter that is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be beloved of his parents. He would be famous and well-established person like a king.
- If the Sun and Mars aspect the Jupiter that is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native is endowed with riches, gold and conveyances; and would have good family.
- If the Sun and Mercury aspect the Jupiter that is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be handsome, loving, lucky, rich and prosperous, wise and intelligent and skilled in poetry.
- If the Sun and Venus aspect the Jupiter that is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be gentle, social and festive. He owns elephants and animals.
- If the Sun and Saturn aspect the Jupiter that is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be a famous and learned leader of the state or an extensive organisation. He would be rich and hoards wealth

## **Moon and Another Planet:**

- If the Moon and Mars aspect the Jupiter that is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native may be the commander of armed forces, secretary of the state and a big personality. He would have all comforts at his disposal.
- If the Moon and Mercury aspect the Jupiter that is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be wise and imposing personality. He would be a forgiving person.
- If the Moon and Venus aspect the Jupiter that is placed in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be bold, rich and devoted to his work.

He may not have a son he maintains illicit relations with other ladies.

- If the Moon and Saturn aspect the Jupiter that is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native may live long but he would be untruthful, intoxicant and quarrelsome.

## **Mars and Another Planet:**

- If the Mars and Mercury aspect the Jupiter that is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be wise and intelligent, handsome and talented, rich and prosperous, true to his words and well dressed person.
- If Mars and Venus aspect the Jupiter that is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be rich, wise and knowledgeable, straight and simple but clever and strict.
- If the Mars and Saturn aspect the Jupiter that is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be wicked and rebellious, back biter and keeps the company of unsteady persons. He may travel to a foreign land.

## **Mercury and Another Planet:**

- If the Mercury and Venus aspect the Jupiter that is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be a sculptor, very gentle and wise, true to his words, well dressed and has good luck.
- If Mercury and Saturn aspect the Jupiter that is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be a good orator, bold and gentle, fortunate and comfortable in life.

## **Venus and Saturn:**

- If Venus and Saturn aspect the Jupiter that is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be wealthy and famous leader of a prosperous state.

## **The Lord of Ninth House in Various Houses:**

- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in Lagna, the native would be intelligent, bold, and economical and behaves like a king. He

would be devoted to Gods and the teacher.

- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house, the native would work as a middleman in selling and purchasing of animals. He would be temperamentally very good; and he works in conformity with the canons of religion. He may have some deformity in his body
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would love and protect his brothers, wife and sons. He would maintain very good relations with his brothers.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be obedient son of his father and he would always inspire his father for pilgrimage. He would always be prepared to help his friends.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be engaged in good deeds and service to his teachers and gods. He would be an attractive personality and his sons would also be religious.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be afraid of enemies and always says 'yes! Sir.' to them. He would be devoid of any talent. He would always criticise the canons of philosophy and religion.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have a fortunate life partner who would be very intelligent, beautiful, religious and cooperative.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the native would act as a sinful and wicked person. If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house were a malefic planet, he would be impotent also. Comforts of family and house are not in his luck.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house itself, the native would behave with all in equality basis. He maintains cordial relations with his brothers, spouse and sons. He would be charitable and devoted to his teachers and gods.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be fortunate and bold. He would be a devoted servant to his parents. He may be outstandingly a religious and charitable person. He would be devoted to his gods and teachers. He would be engaged in State service as a secretary or minister. .
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would have never drying sources of income. He would be virtuous

and devoted to his teacher.

- If the lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house were posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be unlucky and becomes poor due to expenses in relation to the visitors and good deeds. If the 9<sup>th</sup> lord is a benefic planet, the native would be proud, live in a foreign land, well educated and handsome.

## Signs in Ninth House:

- If Aries falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, it makes the native a crusader in pursuit of his ideals. He dislikes religious restraints. He would be merciful, especially to the quadruped animals.
- If Taurus sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be a rich, religious and charitable person.
- If Gemini sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be religious and sanguine person. He would be very kind to the poor and downtrodden; and extends all help to them.
- If Cancer sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be very religious, observes fast and penance and goes to pilgrimage.
- If Leo sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native may not appear to long for fame but his subconscious and philosophy is somewhat geared to attaining it. He tries to gain importance in his field of endeavour. He may take to long travels also. Always, his eyes are on distant goals. He may convert to some new religious cult; and may become atheist also. His behaviour to others lacks gentleness and compassion.
- If Virgo sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be atheist and acts as a religious and sacred person. He always questions religiousness, worship and devotion. However, his philosophy would be based on hard work. He would have practical ideas, which can be useful if existing social structure.
- If Libra sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native likes to travel with friends and partners for pleasure. He likes to choose a person of education and refinement as his life partner. He follows old religious code; and is devoted to the gods and learned. He is a tolerant person.
- If Scorpio sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be a protestant and atheist. If he is involved in some sort of litigation, there is a great deal of fiery protest.
- If Sagittarius sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be

strongly dedicated to religious beliefs and follows traditional patterns. He has interest in philosophy and higher education. He may have periodic first of wanderlust.

- If Capricorn sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be very traditional and conservative in religious matters and philosophy. However, his philosophical outlook is restricted to materialism. His humanitarian instinct is expressed through his professional work. He tends to become atheist in the later stage.
- If Aquarius sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native tends to be progressive, unusual and freethinker in the matters of religion, philosophy and education. His curiousness for foreign cultures gives him flashes for travel and study. Therefore, he may suddenly go on long journey without much preparation. He may undertake to plant trees along the roadside and establish facilities for the travellers.
- If Pisces sign falls on the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be devoted and sacred; and he would be engaged in social service, and service to the saints and Religious Gurus. He may be financially benefited through pilgrimage and travels.

## Individual Planets in Ninth House;

- **Sun:** If the Sun is posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be truthful, supports his family, courageous in youth, rich and long living. If the Sun is in debility, he becomes unfortunate, irreligious and unfaithful. If the Sun is exalted reverse effects are witnessed.
- **Moon:** If the Moon is benefic or exalted, the native fortunate, admirable and religious. If the Moon were debilitated, he would be poor, troubled and foolish.
- **Mars:** If the Mars were posited in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would not be an efficient person and may be an artisan. He would be rebellious His eyes would be yellowish and eye troubles easily erupt time and again. He would be financially sound and gets favours from the state officers. He would be irreligious and sinful. If the native lives with his brothers, it shall be auspicious for them and a brother's wife may become the cause of his good luck i.e. progress.
- **Mercury:** Mercury is very auspicious in the 9<sup>th</sup> house. The native would be rich, religious, well educated, well behaved,

and very efficient in conversation; He inherits a large immovable property. However, he promotes bickering and dissention among other persons.

- **Jupiter:** The native would be endowed with wealth and power of the pen. He would be a leading and famous personality of the society. He would be prosperous and comfortable in life
- **Venus:** He earns wealth and attains a prestigious place in the society. He leads a comfortable and dedicated life. He has good friends and welcomes visitors. However, this position is not favourable for sons; and he has to wait long.
- **Saturn:** The native would be irreligious and repentant in nature. He would not be financially very well. He may be devoid of brothers and sons. He would be boastful. He may have differences with the parents.
- **Rahu:** The native would be careless about his dress. He maintains good relations with distant relatives. He earns money mainly through foreigners. If he becomes a doctor, he shall treat the insane and mentally retarded. He would not be comfortable in his society.
- **Ketu:** The native would be a capable, efficient and progressive person. He would be talkative and may create misunderstanding with others and among others also. The native has to brave many ups and downs in life. He would be blessed with sons positively.

The effects of a planet are modified as per its nature. A planet may be malefic or benefic and may be posited in its sign, sign of exaltation or debility.

If a benefic planet is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and it is strong, the native would be rich, religious, intelligent and wise, and would live long.

If a malefic planet is placed in its inimical or debility sign and no benefic planet aspects or conjoins it, the native would be weak, poor, Name and fame do not smile on him; and his behaviour may not conform the social and ethical norms.

If a malefic planet is posited in its own sign and a benefic planet or planets aspect that, the native would be noble and imminent person. He would be a talented man wishing good for others also.

## Two planets in Ninth House:

- **Sun and Moon:** If the Sun and Moon were conjoined, the native would be rich, popular and fortunate. He would be jus-

tice loving and gentle. He may have eye troubles. He receives cooperation and help from mother. If he begins his business with the wealth of his mother, his business flourishes. Average age of family members would be sufficiently long. The father spends his money on family affairs.

- **Sun and Mars:** The native receives state favours, but he would be troubled and quarrelsome. He would be skilled in administration of justice and he is victorious over the enemies.
- **Sun and Mercury:** The native would be intelligent, truthful and popular. He would have a large circle of friends. However, if the Sun falls in the sign of his debility, the native's family may not flourish. It may also lead to separation from the spouse. This configuration is favourable for govt, service.
- **Sun and Jupiter:** The native would be gentle, rich and comfortable. He would receive favours from the state and has many enemies too.
- **Sun and Venus:** The native would be intelligent, popular and famous. He would have a large following of friends. If Rahu or Ketu aspect the configuration, spouse of the native may not have a smooth life.
- **Sun and Saturn:** The native would be rich, intelligent and wise; and he would be a recognised person. He receives comforts from opposite sex. He is always victorious over the enemies.
- **Sun and Rahu:** The native may suffer from throat problems. He would be subject to thefts and concealed misappropriation. He would not have much faith in religion and rejoices life at the expenses of others.
- **Sun and Ketu:** Ketu enhances the power of Sun. Therefore; favourable effects of the Sun are offered to the native.
- **Moon and Mars:** The native would be intelligent, loving, rich and well learned. He may earn even through unethical means. This configuration is very auspicious for the children. However, this is not favourable for the mother. Ultimately, he dispels money also.
- **Moon and Mercury:** The native would be well learned and efficient in conversation. He would be religious, famous, regarded by his brothers and receives favours from the state.
- **Moon and Jupiter:** The native would be very wise and learned. He would be bold and grateful. He would be talented



but he may not have enough wealth.

- **Moon and Venus:** He may love his stepmother. His spouse would not be pious and cooperative. Elders love him. He is attached with his brothers and is gentle. He is blessed with the sons. If the Venus aspects the Moon from the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native's eyes have trouble.
- **Moon and Saturn:** The native loves gentle persons. He has several sons and girl friends. He would be well educated, engaged in good deeds and charity. He also observes fast. He has very nasty enemies. His mother may also leave the family.
- **Moon and Rahu:** The native's ancestral home and family flourishes, but the native's mental peace and mother remain troubled.
- **Moon and Ketu:** This configuration is not favourable for the native. His mother and son may suffer.
- **Mars and Mercury:** The native would be well learned and lead a comfortable life.
- **Mars and Jupiter:** The stellar combination promotes family comforts and the whole family enjoys it. The native earns money with little efforts. He becomes a respectable person. However, if the Sun and Saturn conjoin in the natal chart, the good effects are diminished to a great extent.
- **Mars and Venus:** Health of the native's wife would remain weak. He may have two wives. The native would be handsome and leading person of the family. He welcomes the visitors. He may live in a foreign land.
- **Mars and Saturn:** The stellar configuration makes the native sinful, and runs after other ladies.
- **Mercury and Jupiter:** It makes the native intelligent, learned and wise. He would be a loving and merciful person. He may be connected with land and agriculture.
- **Mercury and Venus:** The native would be intelligent and wise person. He would be well learned and engaged in singing and poetry. He would have many friends. He would be lover of other ladies and he would be proud also.
- **Mercury and Saturn:** The native would be wise, rich and fortunate. He would have considerable landed property. He would have influence in state affairs and higher ups
- **Mercury and Rahu:** It casts very malefic effect on the father of native.

- **Jupiter and Venus:** The native would be a prestigious person of the society and lives long. He loves and lives with his sons.
- **Jupiter and Saturn:** The native would be a capable person like a king. He would be interested in song and music. He would be religious and gentle. He would have good ambitions and do good deeds. However, his health would be weak and unsteady.
- **Venus and Saturn:** The native may be very intelligent, social, talented, famous and popular and well composed. He may be a kinglike person.
- **Venus and Rahu:** Ill health and habit of intoxication would trouble the native and make his life miserable.
- **Saturn and Rahu:** The native would have a big family and live a comfortable life. He would have considerable wealth and property.
- **Saturn and Ketu:** The native's life would be comfortable and prosperous.

## Three Planets in ninth House:

- **Sun, Moon and Mars:** The native would be devoid of parents in early age. He would have wounds on the body. The gentle persons would love him. He would be engaged in literary stories.
- **Sun, Moon, Mercury:** The native would turn away from family traditions and shall have killing instinct. He would be cheerful with beautiful eyes. He would love his sons and would be prosperous also.
- **Sun, Moon, Jupiter:** The native would be prosperous and have comforts of conveyance. He would be truthful. He would be rich by dint of his education and learning. He would keep away from sinful stories.
- **Sun, Moon, Venus:** He would love his seniors but would be quarrelsome with his spouse. His wealth is destroyed. He would have stealing nature and would be tormented in life.
- **Sun, Moon, Saturn:** He would be subordinate to others and devoted to his teacher, He would like religious conversation. He would be averse to gentle men.
- **Sun, Mars, Mercury:** The native would be handsome, arrogant and putrid. He would be untruthful and would be a

servant.

- **Sun, Mars, Jupiter:** The native would be devoted to ancestors. He owns wealth, wife and sons. He would distance himself from his brothers and religion. He might not have good character.
- **Sun, Mars, Venus:** The native would be irreligious, devoid of character, intelligence and skill. He would be arrogant and quarrelsome to his spouse.
- **Sun, Mars, Saturn:** The native would be devoid of father and son. . He would be extravagant and irreligious. He would be strong but careless about his dress.
- **Sun, Mercury, Jupiter:** The native would be rich and receives favours from the state. He would have many friends. He would be wise and intelligent with the sense of justice.
- **Sun, Mercury and Venus:** The native would be rich, religious and grateful. He would be sacred and virtuous person like a king.
- **Sun, Mercury and Saturn:** The native would be sinful and he would run after other ladies. He would have imposing personality and large eyes. He would have good sense of justice.
- **Sun, Jupiter, Venus:** the native would be rich, learned and fortunate person. He would have illicit relations with many ladies.
- **Sun, Jupiter, Saturn:** He would be sinful and have illicit relations with many ladies. He would be a big businessman with contacts abroad. His early life would be tormented.
- **Sun, Venus, Saturn:** The native would be devoid of any talent, and tormented by the state. He may be disfigured and sinful.
- **Moon, Mars, Mercury:** The native would be tormented in early childhood and thereafter he would lead a comfortable life. He would be rich, effective and influential person. He would be a serious person. He may become a good advocate.
- **Moon, Mars, Jupiter:** The native would be engaged in worship of gods and goddesses. He would have cordial relations with his brothers and friends. He would have comforts of sons.
- **Moon, Mars, Venus:** The native would be virtuous, merciful and compassionate; and have the comforts of his sons.
- **Moon, Mars, Saturn:** The native would have miser and devoid of mother. He would have good character and receives

honours from the state.

- **Moon, Mercury, Jupiter:** The native would be engaged in worship of the gods and goddesses. He would possess some speciality. He would be skilled. Merciful and comforted by his sons.
- **Moon, Mercury, Venus:** The native would be a hard worker. He may have a stepmother. He would be respectable, virtuous, and merciful. He would have comforts of his sons. He may receive favours from the state.
- **Moon, Mercury, Saturn:** The native would be intelligent but quarrelsome. He would be prestigious, talented and victorious over the enemies.
- **Mars, Mercury, Jupiter:** The native would receive favours from the state and may become the head of a state or minister etc. He would be rich, efficient in religion and diplomacy. He would be well learned but devoid of brothers.
- **Mars, Mercury, Venus:** The native would be intelligent and rich with a prosperous and comfortable life. He would be timid, merciful and forgiving.
- **Mars, Mercury, Saturn:** The native may be quarrelsome and incapable person. However, he would be pious and merciful. He would go on pilgrimage several times.
- **Mercury, Jupiter, Venus:** The native would be a famous person who would be intelligent, wise and religious. He would be courteous, rich and prosperous, but he would have many enemies.
- **Mercury, Jupiter, Saturn:** The native would be well-read and good orator. He would be courageous but ungrateful. He would have weak and unstable health. He would be extravagant.
- **Mercury, Venus, Saturn:** The native would be a kinglike person. He would be engaged in agricultural activities; and earn and hoard wealth.
- **Jupiter, Venus, Saturn:** The native would be an attractive and famous personality. He would love his sons. He would lead a comfortable life.

## Four Planets in Ninth House:

- **Sun, Moon, Mars, Mercury:** The native would be a pleasant and cheerful, and commendable personality, He would be devoted to his father and gods. His spouse would also be prosperous. He loves his brothers.
- **Sun, Moon, Mars, Jupiter:** The native would be well-educated, rich and fortunate person. He would be modest and unimpressive personality. He establishes illicit relations with other ladies. He receives favours from state.
- **Sun, Moon, Mars, Venus:** The native would be deceitful and elusive. He would be unimpressive, shameless, and impious. He would be irreligious and always worried about others to create some mischief.
- **Sun, Moon, Mars, Saturn:** The native would be an efficient deceitful and elusive and cunning person. He would have bad temperament and habit of backbiting. He would always be engaged in evil deeds.
- **Sun, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter:** The native would be a cheerful and outstanding personality. He would gain state favours. He would be a capable person and rich too. His enemies are destroyed. He would have the comforts of conveyances.
- **Sun, Mars, Mercury, Venus:** The native would be a stone hearted and cruel person. He keeps away from the learned and is devoid of comforts of conveyance.
- **Sun, Mars, Mercury, Saturn:** The native would be cheerful, truthful and loving person. He would go on pilgrimage frequently. He would be poor and downtrodden. He would create illicit relations with other women.
- **Sun, Mars, Jupiter, Venus:** The native would be outstanding, rich and prosperous personality. He would have many friends. His spouse would be humble and modest.
- **Sun, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn:** The native's nature would be stable. He would be strong, inspired and grateful person. He would be passionate too. However, he would be devoid of peace.
- **Sun, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus:** The native would be an outstanding and rich person. He would be truthful, merciful, compassionate and forgiving. He would be fearless and authoritative in speech
- **Sun, Mercury, Jupiter, Saturn:** The native would be unsteady, fond of other ladies, very rebellious, extremely wicked

and defiled from the brothers.

- **Sun, Mercury, Venus, Saturn:** This is a very auspicious stellar configuration. The native would be fortunate, rich, prestigious and famous, and truthful. He may be tormented, greedy and stupid too.
- **Sun, Jupiter, Venus, Saturn:** This is an auspicious stellar configuration. The native would be truthful, very good in conversation, and devoted to the teachers, learned people and guests. He would be benevolent in speech and conversation. He may occupy a state position as director, secretary or administrator.
- **Moon, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter:** The native would be rich and prosperous and ethical person. He would be intelligent and a leading person of his family or clan. He welcomes guests. However, his mother may depart in childhood.
- **Moon, Mars, Mercury, Venus:** The native may become a learned ascetic. He would be truthful, compassionate and forgiving. He would be charitable and actively engaged in social uplift programmes. Alternatively, the native would be rich, Well-learned, religious, handsome, famous and popular.
- **Moon, Mars, Mercury, Saturn:** The native would be well learned and well informed person. He would be handsome and attractive. He receives state favours.
- **Moon, Mars, Jupiter, Venus:** The native would have a big family. He would be a well read, long for pilgrimages. He would be very efficient in state affairs.
- **Moon, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn:** The native would be very bold and leading personality, He would be rich, famous and popular person.
- **Moon, Mars, Venus, Saturn:** The native would be mean, ingenious, cruel; and he hankers after other ladies.
- **Moon, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus:** The native would be rich, religious, and famous talented.
- **Moon, Mercury, Jupiter, Saturn:** The native would be rich and prosperous, diplomatic, good sense of justice, and well dressed.
- **Moon, Mercury, Venus, Saturn:** The native would be intelligent and aggressive. He would be a good diplomat and praise worthy. He would have loving disposition.
- **Moon, Jupiter, Venus, Saturn:** The native would be a man of

great patience, and aggressive. It is very difficult to overpower him. He would be devoted to the learned and gods. He would be chaste and virtuous person.

- **Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus:** The native would be majestic and respectable, merciful, fearless, and talented.
- **Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Saturn:** The native would have well-proportioned body, popular, famous and ever prepared for pilgrimage. He would have great patience, but he would be aggressive too. He would be devoid of enemies.
- **Mercury, Jupiter, Venus, Saturn:** The native would be well versed in science and commercial subjects. He would earn wealth in a foreign land.

There is a general principle that 3 or more planets conjoins with the Mercury in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native rich and dependable head of the state.

If there are 4 or more planet, except Mercury and Jupiter, the native would be ill, ugly, mean and suffers from jail.

## Holy Yogas:

- If several benefic planets aspect the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be virtuous and holy.
- If the Venus falls in Gaupuradi state, the native would be holy and virtuous. If the Jupiter falls in Mridu Shashtyamsa in 1/60 Division, the native would be holy and virtuous.
- If the Sun were posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house in Bhojanavastha, the native would be holy and virtuous.
- If Rahu falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house in Nindra Avastha state, the native would be holy and virtuous.

## Sinfulness:

- If some malefic planet falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If Rahu and Saturn are posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and Gullika aspects them, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with malefic planets, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is thronged between malefic planets and is placed in Krura Shashtyamsa, the native would be prone to sinful acts

- If the Sun is conjoined with Mars, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If the Lagnesh and Mars conjoin and Moon, in 6<sup>th</sup> house, also conjoins a malefic planet, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house is posited in Lagna, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If the 4<sup>th</sup> house or its lord were hemmed between malefic planets of the malefic planets aspect, the native would be sinful.
- If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house is weak and conjoins Gullika, and malefic planets aspect the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If the weak Moon conjoins the Mars within 5 degrees, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If the Moon conjoins the Sun and Saturn aspects them, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If Gullika and lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house were aspected by the malefic planets, the native would be sinful.
- If the Jupiter falls in Lagna and the Saturn is posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If the Moon falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house and Mars is conjoined by the malefic planets, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If the Moon conjoins Rahu and the Jupiter, that is conjoined with malefic planet, aspects it, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- The Saturn falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be prone to sinful acts
- If the Moon and the Sun fall in the same Navamsa, the native would be prone to sinful acts

## Public Welfare Acts:

- If the Atmakaraka planet occupies Aquarius Navamsa, the native would be engaged in public welfare works.
- If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house falls in Gopuramsa, the native would be engaged in public welfare works.
- If the lord of 4<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be engaged in public welfare works and restores old public utility places.
- If the Mercury conjoins the Jupiter, and falls in Gopuramsa,



the native would be engaged in public welfare works.

- If the Mercury conjoins the Mars, and falls in Gopuramsa, the native would be engaged in public welfare works.

## **Religious Rites:**

- If the Mercury is exalted in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, and malefic planet do not aspect it, the native would be engaged in religious rites.
- If the Mercury, Jupiter and lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house were strong, the native would be engaged in religious rites.
- If the Mercury falls in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and occupies a benefic Navamsa, and benefic planets aspect the 10<sup>th</sup> lord; the native would be engaged in religious rites.
- If the Mercury is strong and benefic planets aspect it, the native would be engaged in religious rites.
- If the Jupiter is strong and benefic planets aspect it, the native would be engaged in religious rites.
- If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house is strong and benefic planets aspect it, the native would be engaged in religious rites
- If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house, Mercury and Jupiter are strong and benefic planets aspect them, is strong and benefic planets aspect it, the native would be especially engaged in religious rites.

## **Obstacles in Performance of Religious Rites:**

- If a malefic planet conjoins exalted lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house, obstacles would come up in the way of performing religious
- If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house occupies the Navamsa of its fall even if it is exalted; and occupies 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house from Navamsa Lagna, obstacles would come up in the way of performing religious rites.

If both the above Yogas are present in a native's horoscope, he can hardly perform any religious rites.

## **Pilgrimage:**

- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house finds place in a cardinal house (Kendra) in a watery sign, and benefic planets aspect it, the native would go on pilgrimage.
- If the Jupiter aspects the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native would go on pilgrimage.
- If the Jupiter conjoins the Venus and find place in Kendra, the native would go on pilgrimage.
- If the Mercury falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house and is strong, the native would go on pilgrimage.
- If the dispositor of the Mercury falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native would go on pilgrimage. This Yoga becomes strong, if some benefic planet aspects the dispositor.
- If the Jupiter, Venus and lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> house were placed in their exaltation, the native would go on pilgrimage.
- If the Moon finds place in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house in watery sign, and benefic planets aspect it, the native would go on pilgrimage.
- If the Jupiter falls in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native would go on pilgrimage.
- If the full Moon and Jupiter conjoin in the 19<sup>th</sup> house, the native would go on pilgrimage.
- If Rahu occupies the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native would go on pilgrimage. This yoga becomes strong, if Rahu falls in Taurus, Cancer, Virgo or Aquarius.
- If the Sun falls in 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native would go on pilgrimage.
- If the Mercury is posited in 8<sup>th</sup> house and benefic planets aspect it, the native would go on pilgrimage
- If Mars, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn are conjoined in a sign, the native performs religious rites and observes fast also
- If Moon, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn are conjoined in a sign, the native performs religious rites and observes fast also
- If the Moon, Mars, Mercury, Venus and Saturn are conjoined in a sign, the native performs religious rites and observes fast also
- If the Moon, Sun, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter and Venus are conjoined in a sign, the native performs religious rites and observes fast also
- If the Moon, Sun, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn are conjoined in a sign, the native performs religious rites and observes fast also

- If the Moon, Sun, Jupiter and Venus are conjoined in a sign, the native performs religious rites and observes fast also
- If the Sun, Mars, Mercury and Venus were conjoined in a sign, the native would observe religious rites and observe fast.
- If the Moon, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter are conjoined in a sign, the native performs religious rites and observes fast also.

## **Renunciation or Asceticism:**

If 4 or more planets conjoin in a sign, the native would have an exemplary character and ascetic tendency. The strong planets in the Yoga, determine the tendencies.

- If the Sun is strongest planet, the native observes penance. He recites Gayatri Mantra, worships the Sun, Ganesha and Parvati and observes celibacy.
- If the Moon is the strongest planet, the native would be a Kammargi Tantaric, worships Mahadeva, and a goddess and applies ash on his body
- If the Mars were strongest planet, the native would be an ascetic who wears brick red dress. He may be a Buddhist or Digambari Bhikshu.
- If the Mercury is the strongest planet, the native makes asceticism means of his life maintenance. He may worship Garuda and devoted to Rakshash Tantra.
- If the Jupiter is the strongest planet, the native becomes a hermit and recluse. He may be Baan Prasthi, takes only milk and fruits He observes celibacy and goes on pilgrimage. If he lives in the family, he observes the rules of life and religion.
- If the Venus is the strongest planet, the native becomes a Chakradhari, who wields a discuss type of insignia of an ascetic. If the Saturn is strongest planet, the native becomes a naked (Digambari) ascetic. He would be a roaming ascetic.
- If the Saturn is Yoga karaka planet, the native remains naked and observes difficult penance under a small tree.
- If the planets involved in ascetic Yoga are combust with the sun, the native does not become an ascetic but he talks of becoming an ascetic.
- If the Moon were posited in Saturn's Dreshkana, and the Saturn aspects Mars, the native would be an ascetic.
- If the Moon were posited in Mars Navamsa and the Saturn

aspects it, the native turns ascetic.

- If the Saturn aspects the dispositor of Moon, and other planets do not aspect, the native turns ascetic.
- If the despositor of the Moon is weak and the Saturn aspects it, the native be an ascetic.
- If the Lagnesh and Saturn are weak, the native turns ascetic.
- If the dispositor of the Moon is troubled and weak, and Saturn aspects that, the native renounces the world due to his misfortune
- If the Sun falls in the 4<sup>th</sup> house and the Jupiter finds place in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native tries to show himself as if he were an ascetic.
- If the Lagnesh is weak, but strong Moon aspects it, the native becomes ascetic due to poverty and sorrow; and he gets his meals with difficulty.
- If the Saturn is posited in a benefic Navamsa and aspects the Moon, the native turns ascetic.
- If the Saturn is posited in exalted Navamsa or in Aquarius Navamsa, aspects other planets, the native turns ascetic.
- If the conjoined planets in a sign aspect the despositor of the Moon in the horoscope, the native becomes an ascetic.
- If the Jupiter falls in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and the Saturn aspects the Moon, Lagna and Jupiter; and there exists a Raja yoga in the horoscope, the native would be very learned and authors books and religious canons like a Rishi, Muni or a great teacher.

## **Defiled Asceticism (Sanyas Bhrashta yoga):**

- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is debilitated or combust with the Sun; and the lord of 3<sup>rd</sup> house is weak and conjoins the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native turns a beggar.
- If the Saturn aspects the lord of the sign occupied by the moon, the native's Sanyas is defiled.
- If the Moon and Rah occupy Krura Shashtyamsa and conjoin Gullika, the native's Sanyas is defile.
- If Ketu falls in Lagna of Karakamsa Chakra and Saturn aspects that, the native only appears to be a Sanyasi (Ascetic)

## Father and Mother:

- If the Sun is exalted, and lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native renders good service to his parents.
- If the Sun is posited in a trine house from Lagna, the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house finds place in the 7<sup>th</sup> house and the Jupiter conjoins or aspects it, the native would be devoted to his parents.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house and is conjoined with the Venus, the native's father would be very fortunate person.
- If the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> house and Lagnesh are conjoined in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native has strained relations with his father; and his father would have putrid temperament.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> is strong and conjoins with the Venus in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native's father would be lucky person, if the Jupiter were placed in Kendra (1,4,7,10) houses.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is debilitated and the Mars finds place in the 10<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, father of the native would be poor.
- If lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> house is exalted, and Navamsa of the 9<sup>th</sup> house is occupied by the Jupiter and Venus finds place in Kendra house, the native's father would live long
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is aspected by the Venus, the father of the native lives a magnificent and prosperous life.
- If the lords of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> houses exchange places, the native's father would be very rich and respectable person.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house is conjoined with the lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house, father of the natives dies early.
- If the Sun finds place in Trika (6, 8, 12), lord of the 6<sup>th</sup> house falls in 5<sup>th</sup> house, lord of 12<sup>th</sup> in Lagna and lord of the 8<sup>th</sup> house falls in 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native's father dies before the birth of native.
- If Rahu are posited in 4<sup>th</sup> house and the Sun is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native's 16<sup>th</sup> or 18<sup>th</sup> year would be critical for his father. If Rahu and the Sun are conjoined and the Saturn is placed 9<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, the native's 7<sup>th</sup> or 9<sup>th</sup> year would be very critical for his father. If the lords of the 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses exchange places, the native's father may die in 44<sup>th</sup> year of the native. If the Lagnesh finds place in 8<sup>th</sup> house and the Moon occupies the Navamsa of Sun, the native's father dies in 35<sup>th</sup>

or 41<sup>st</sup> year of the native's year of age.

- If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house, sun and Saturn are conjoined, the native's father dies in native's 50<sup>th</sup> year.
- If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house, sun and Mars are conjoined, the native's father dies in native's 50<sup>th</sup> year.
- If the Sun is posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house and Rahu in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native's father dies in 6<sup>th</sup> or 25<sup>th</sup> year of the native's age.
- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house goes to its sign of fall and the lord of sign of fall is posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house, the native's father dies in native's 28<sup>th</sup> or 33<sup>rd</sup> year of age.

## Travels:

The 9<sup>th</sup> house signifies long travels. In ancient times a travel beyond 20 Kms. was considered long travel; and beyond 100 Kms. was called the foreign travel (Pradesh Gamana). However, the world is shrinking very fast. A person may go to England early morning and attend the meeting there and come back next morning to attend the office. Therefore, we take long travel as foreign travel.

Foreign travels may be undertaken on business, education social mission, or migration for permanent residence. Education involves several years and huge expenditure thereon. Therefore, we shall consider various aspects of foreign travel and education abroad.

A person may go abroad for higher education on his own family resources, on scholarship, on loan from an organisation, social or financial.

This being a serious and intricate subject, an astrologer should go deep in details of horoscope and combine the signs, houses and Nakshatras of the planets posited in the 9<sup>th</sup>, 12<sup>th</sup> and related houses or aspecting it, natural significators of houses and other significators of all such planets and the 9<sup>th</sup> house along with the related houses.

An astrologer, as a first step should examine the possibility, whether the native can go abroad. Travel abroad involves huge expenditure and support from the relatives, friends and employers too. Let us seek the possibilities of foreign travel in a horoscope.

- If the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house from the Moon were posited in a Kendra house, the native would go abroad.
- If the 9<sup>th</sup> house, from the Moon, were occupied or aspected by a benefic planet, the native would go abroad.

Going abroad has many aspects. Let us consider them: -

- **Foreign travel through self-efforts:** The houses involved would be 1<sup>st</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>. First house is the house of self-efforts, 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> for travel abroad and the 11<sup>th</sup> house pertains to fulfilment of ambition. Therefore, consider the lords, Nakshatra lords and Antara lords, planets posited in these houses; and the planets placed in Nakshatras of the planets posited therein. If such planets and aspect the 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses; and their Nakshatra Antara lords position does not negate the respective houses, the native would go on foreign travel with his own efforts and resources.
- **Foreign Travel with family resources:** If the 2nd house, instead of 1st house, were involved in the above foreign travel Yoga, the family resources would support the native's travel.
- **Foreign Travel with the Help of Brothers or close friends living in the neighbourhood:** If the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, instead of 1<sup>st</sup> house, were involved in the above Yoga, the native would go on travel with the support of his brothers and close friends living in the neighbourhood or not very far off.
- **Foreign Travel with the support of father, spouse or partner:** If the 7<sup>th</sup> house were involved, instead of 1<sup>st</sup> house, besides 9<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses, the native would go on travel with the support of his father, spouse or partner. This is because the 7<sup>th</sup> house signifies realization of father's ambition besides spouse and partner.
- **Foreign Travel with loan from the financial institution or friend:** If the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses were involved, besides 9<sup>th</sup>, 12<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses, the native would go abroad on strength of loan.
- **Foreign Travel on Scholarship:** If the 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> houses are involved in foreign travel Yoga, the native would go abroad on scholarship
- **Probable Time of Travel:** An event can only happen in the Dasha, Antardasha, Pratyantardasha and Sukshama Dasha of the significating planets. However, the planets, which are Karmic or so called ruling planets, would get precedence, if their periods precede immediately or follow the significating Dasha periods. Suppose, the event is worked to happen in Pratyantardasha of Jupiter, but Rahu, which precedes Jupiter, is the Karmic planet. Therefore, the event would happen during the period of Rahu and thus hastens the event. Secondly,

if Saturn were the Karmic Planet, the event would be delayed till the onset of Saturn period. To give a sharp edge to the prediction, transits should also be taken into consideration. While considering transits of the Lagna lord and the 8<sup>th</sup> house lord should also be checked

Horary chart should also be created to confirm the conclusions, so drawn. If the horary calculations also support, the event is bound to happen within the indicated period. If however, there is a conflict between the natal and horary calculations, horary work should be given preference, because there may be some difference in the time of birth, some slag in chart preparation or the use of ephemeris.



## 14 TENTH HOUSE

Tenth house is the most important house, as it is related to one's name fame, honour, prestige, profession, promotion, father's liquid assets and all other matters related to the 2<sup>nd</sup> house of the horoscope. In short it is the material house. It is the constituent of material trinity (2, 6, 10) of the chart. Therefore, the 10<sup>th</sup> house connotations should be studied along with the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> houses. While the 4<sup>th</sup> house indicates the social and economic status of the native at birth, the 10<sup>th</sup> house reflects whether he would rise above, fall maintain that status

Primary consideration of a house begins with the zodiacal sign that falls in the 10<sup>th</sup> house. Their effects may be summarized as under: -

- **Aries:** The native would be reddish in complexion. He would be a good worker, but with putrid temperament, back biter, jealous, and dull. He would be condemned from all and sundry.
- **Taurus:** The native would be of spending nature. He spends lavishly to gain popularity among the gentle, wise and learned persons but his ambition is not realized. He would be mentally unsteady, therefore, the friends and relatives dispel him.
- **Gemini:** The native would be a lustrous personality. He would be honey tongued, cheerful and gentle. He would be efficient in singing. He would be obedient and may work as representative, messenger or ambassador. He may have long hair on his head.
- **Cancer:** The native would be engaged in social welfare works, helpful to others. He would be religious and forgiving. He would also be arrogant. He would be a lucky fellow.
- **Leo:** The native would be pale in complexion. He would be fierce, loathsome and unreligious. He would become rich through his own efforts. He would be non-vegetarian and like juicy eatables. He would be an aimless wanderer.
- **Virgo:** The native would be of reddish white complexion. He would be critical, jealous and dull. He would be engaged in an indefinite work. He would be uneasy with his servants. He would be sexy.
- **Libra:** The native would be truthful and religious. He would seek the advice of others in his work. The people would like him. He would establish his relations with good and elegant ladies.

- **Scorpio:** The native would be arrogant, he would work like an old and experienced old man even in his youth. He would not be merciful. He would be critical of religious persons.
- **Sagittarius:** The native may be engaged in welfare and service of others. He would be an efficient and successful person. He would be a hard worker and famous too. He would be comfortable in life and comforted with varied conveyance
- **Capricorn:** The native would be a well-contented person. He would work speedily. He would be handsome and approaching even to his opponents and settles his aim cleverly. He would safeguard his interests at the expense of others.
- **Aquarius:** The native would be attractive, traditional, popular, and obedient to the elders, teachers and the religious persons.
- **Pisces:** The native would be a well-behaved person. He would like the company of ladies. He would be dramatic in achieving his aims. He may be engaged in antisocial activities.

Now we shall discuss the properties of lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house, in various houses.

If the lord of 10<sup>th</sup> house were placed in: -

- **First House,** the native would be talented and well educated person. He may not have steady health during his childhood. He increases his wealth continually. He would be more attached to his father. The father may die in young age.
- **Second House:** The native would be a miser. His mother would look after him but he would be care of her. He would have a good stature of body. He would be interested in literature and religious canons. He would be respectable, talented and rich and charitable person. He would lead a comfortable life.
- **Third House:** The native would not establish equation with the family members- parents and brothers etc. He , aimlessly, serves others but he does not take interest in his personal work. He passes a part of his life at maternal home. However, Parassara holds that he would be talented, hard worker, truthful, talkative and learned person. He would have comforts of his brothers and servants. Personal experience tells that he would not have cordial relations with family members.
- **Fourth House;** The native would be talented, rich and comfortable in life. He serves his parents nicely. He would be like

an easy chair, whosoever comes to him would be comforted. He receives favours from his masters and the state.

- **Fifth House:** The native would be engaged in noble work , but he would be showy too. He gains favours from the state government. His mother has a long life. He takes interest in music and songs. He would be rich and sturdy.
- **Sixth House:** The native would fear of future troubles. He would have a chequered childhood. He would be quarrelsome, miser and unkind. Enemies would trouble him. He would be talented and skilled person but he would not earn much. His father may not live long.
- **Seventh House:** If the 10<sup>th</sup> lord were a malefic planet, the native would be handsome and blessed with the sons. His spouse would be beautiful, truthful and religious, and serves the life partner very well. He always lives a comfortable life.
- **Eighth House;** The native would be lazy, deceitful and speak ill of others. He would have putrid temperament. However, he would live long. He also causes discomfiture to his mother.
- **Ninth House:** The native would be rich, well behaved, blessed with sons and his mother would be good and truthful. If the native were born in a royal family, he would become a king. Otherwise, he would be a kinglike person. His brothers and friends would be very favourable to him.
- **Tenth House:** The native would be truthful, skilful, well behaved; and comforts his mother. He receives favours from maternal side.
- **Eleventh House:** The native would talented and rich person. He would always be cheerful, truthful, and comfortable. He would be blessed with sons. He and his mother would live long.
- **Twelfth House:** The native would be lavish spender. He would be skilful and self-dependent. He remains full of anxiety and enemies torment him

## Planets in the 10<sup>th</sup> house:

- **Sun:** The sun, in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, makes the native talented, intelligent, rich, proud, bold, fortunate bestowed with brothers and sons, charitable, social and has capacity to lead. He

accomplishes the job he undertakes. If the Moon were not auspicious in the natal chart and the Mars or Jupiter were weak in the 10<sup>th</sup> house or non-aspecting it, the native would be capsized in the whirlpool of difficulties and obstacles.

- **Moon:** The Moon makes the native very rich, bold, charitable, sacred and comfortable in life. He has a flourishing family of sons, daughters and brothers. However, if the Moon falls in an inimical sign or the sign whose lord is retrograde, he would be weak, suffers from cough and cold related diseases and gains paternal property
- **Mars:** The Mars makes the native an imposing personality that exercises influence over prominent persons and takes advantage from them. He earns wealth easily and leads a comfortable life. He is blessed with the sons. Females like him. He has a loose body.
- **Mercury:** The native would be an intelligent, wise, and learned person, has good patience, and leads a comfortable life. He accomplishes the task he undertakes intelligently. He would be a good orator.
- **Jupiter:** The native would be respectable, clever and political leader. He would have all comforts of life. He lives in the company of learned and intelligent fellows. He shuns from other ladies.
- **Venus:** The native would have a strong and attractive body compose. He would be intelligent, very rich, comfortable, popular and respectable. Wherever he goes, he lives a comfortable and elegant life.
- **Saturn:** The native would be rich, bold, learned and occupies a prestigious position in the society as leader or head of the community, village or town or he may become the secretary or judge. If he goes abroad, he lives in a magnificent building. His honour and respect always remains intact. He does not face fear from the enemies
- **Rahu:** The native would be unsteady and sinister. He possesses spiritual thinking, but his luck does not favour. He would be aggressive in every job or work. He would be curious to know the financial position of others.

If the Saturn is benefic in the natal chart, Thai shall offer favourable effects in terms of wealth and property. He may become a big businessman or a high-ranking officer.

- **Ketu:** If Ketu falls in Aries, Taurus, Virgo or Scorpio sign, the native would destroy his enemies. Otherwise, the native would not be handsome and faces very many difficulties in life. If the native does not maintain good character, Ketu ruins him.

If Ketu were in the 10<sup>th</sup> house and Saturn is auspicious in the natal chart, the native malefic effects are subdued and the native would also be blessed with sons.

If Ketu were in the 10<sup>th</sup> house and Saturn falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be a leading and popular sportsman.

## Two Planets in Tenth House:

- **Sun and Moon:** If the Sun and Moon were posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be gentle, charitable and arrogant. He would not be intelligent also. He would be given to other ladies. In short, he would be a spoilt genius.
- **Sun and Mars:** Wealth and wife become the cause of quarrel with the relatives.. Otherwise, he would be a successful person. His brothers and seniors in profession like him.
- **Sun and Mercury:** The native would be non-greedy, truthful, famous, popular and grateful person. However, if the 1st and 2<sup>nd</sup> houses are vacant his name, fame and job may be affected.
- **Sun and Jupiter:** The native would be very rich and sweet tongued. He would always do well to others. These effects improve as the age advances.
- **Sun and Venus:** The native would be fearless, fortunate and engaged in work that is for common good. He would have good procedural and legal knowledge. However, he has to stumble through his life, even if he were a king. The native may also suffer from blood and skin diseases.
- **Sun and Saturn:** The native may have good and big eyes, pretty face and arms and hands and long hair. He may be talented but he would not be rich.
- **Sun and Rahu:** The stellar configuration is not good for the life, because Rahu creates eclipse like situation. If the male planet does not support the configuration, the native may not live long.
- **Sun and Ketu:** The stellar configuration badly affects the profession of the native.

- **Moon and Mars:** The native may receive honours from the state. He wins over the enemies. He would be engaged in many jobs. He lends money on interest. However, if an inimical planet were posited in the 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be prone to fatal accident.
- **Moon and Mercury:** The native would be industrious and have great patience. He would be respectable, famous and skilled. He may gain from business. If a malefic planet falls in the 8<sup>th</sup> house, there is a danger of tragic death.
- **Moon and Venus:** The native would be a farmer with wisdom of wealth and lives a kingly life. He would have many admirers. He may receive some recognition from the state.
- **Moon and Saturn:** The native would be a famous and attractive personality. He would be steady, sympathetic and would have many friends. He would be very lavish and may siphon off even the unaccountable wealth.
- **Moon and Rahu:** The native and his family faces storm of troubles and difficulties. If the Mars also finds place in the 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be physically handicapped.
- **Mars and Mercury:** The native would be wise, learned, rich, truthful, and mentally sacred and healthy. He would be religious and love singing.
- **Mars and Jupiter:** The native would be a man of character, studious, religious, pleasing and he may be a medical practitioner. He would be a respectable person.
- **Mars and Venus:** The native would be gentle, cheerful, merciful, and prosperous; and he loves to live in sacred places. In-laws of the native would be rich and affluent. If the configuration is aspected by Rahu or Ketu, the native would be poor and quarrelsome and his wife would be temperamentally putrid. Her complexion may not be fair.
- **Mars and Saturn:** The native would be sacred, prosperous, attractive and simple. He would have animals and sons. He would be very well versed in religious literature.
- **Mercury and Jupiter:** The native would be truthful, merciful, mentally pure and sacred. He would be rich, famous and prosperous
- **Mercury and Venus;** The native would be handsome, cheerful, and lucky, given to religious stories, welcomes visitors and is a steady friend. If some malefic planet occupies the 8<sup>th</sup>

house, favourable effects of the configuration are nullified.

- **Mercury and Saturn:** The native would be devoted to mathematical work. He would be very intelligent and a well-known worker. He would be devoted to the gods and religious persons.
- **Jupiter and Venus:** The native would be very intelligent, truthful and religious. He goes on pilgrimage very often. Inherited wealth does not give favourable effects, but he flourishes with self-earned money.
- **Jupiter and Saturn:** The native would be very well read, imposing, strict follower of codes and rules, and popular.
- **Jupiter and Rahu:** The native experiences complications and obstacles in job. This configuration initiates change of job also.
- **Venus and Saturn:** The native would be very wise, intelligent, capable, and pure in thought and clear at heart. He would become an important personality. He keeps the company of gentle and good persons.

## Three Planets in Tenth House:

- **Sun, Moon, and Mars:** The native would be soft and obedient. He engages in good deeds. However, he may not be strong and truthful. He would be aggressive and quarrelsome. He would find favour of his seniors.
- **Sun, Moon, and Mercury:** The native would be intelligent, prosperous, wealthy, handsome, respectable and magnificent.
- **Sun, Moon, and Jupiter:** The native would be very intelligent, prosperous and ever growing. He would be safe from any injury to his body. He may be engaged in various types of treatment.
- **Sun, Moon, and Venus:** The native would be diplomat in behaviour, prosperous and wealthy, devoted to the good people of the society. He feels at home in the company of ladies and flourishes. He also likes pilgrimage.
- **Sun, Moon, and Saturn:** The native would be unjust, mean in deeds and greedy. However, he would be sacred.
- **Sun, Moon and Rahu:** The native may not have stable health. His mother's age and health are also affected.
- **Sun, Moon and Ketu:** The native may become a millionaire but he would be devoid of peace and tranquillity; and his

intelligence would not side by him. His sons would also be adversely affected.

- **Sun, Mars and Mercury:** The native would be well-learned person. He would be religious, humble and adorned with social prestige.
- **Sun, Mars and Jupiter:** The native would be a successful person in every enterprise. He would be religious, courteous and a leading person. He loves the kind and gentle persons.
- **Sun, Mars and Venus:** The native would be truthful and celebrated person. He would be reach through state favour. He would be a good diplomat.
- **Sun, Mars and Saturn:** The native would be a handsome and imposing personality. He would be very well leaned person and imbibed with leadership qualities. He lives a comfortable life.
- **Sun, Mercury and Jupiter:** The native would be wrathless, peaceful and pious. He would be very religious.
- **Sun, Mercury and Venus:** The native would be very impressive person, gifted with art of conversation. He would be an intelligent and learned person. He would be a good diplomat. He would be popular among the learned people. However, he should not marry his brother in his in-law's family. If the native is a woman, she should not marry her sister in her in-law's family.
- **Sun, Mercury and Saturn:** The native would be a rich, truthful, merciful and forgiving. He would be very skilled in gathering knowledge and in many productive areas.
- **Sun, Jupiter and Venus:** The native would be an attractive and very religious person. The family would flourish under him. He would love the kind and gentle persons.
- **Sun, Jupiter and Saturn:** The native would be very rich, courteous and straightforward in speaking. He would be devoted to his teachers and gods.
- **Sun, Venus and Saturn:** The native would be grateful, famous and respectable person. He would be intelligent, well learned, and non-greedy and inspired person.
- **Sun, Venus and Rahu:** The native's job and profession is affected. His spouse is also affected; and if the spouse is a working person, their relations remain tense.
- **Sun, Venus and Ketu:** The native would not be comfortable



in his ancestral house and his spouse suffers very much. The native suffers from pains in the knees and legs or vertebral column.

- **Moon, Mars and Mercury:** The native would be enthusiastic, outstandingly religious, popular and hate shirkers. He finds himself always in the whirlpool of tussle with others due mainly to his nature.
- **Moon, Mars and Jupiter:** The native would be talented, handsome, rich and gentle. He would be courteous and modest and enjoy state honour. He would have fondness for knowledge of his sons. However, his spouse may be given to intoxication.
- **Moon, Mars and Venus:** The native would be a lucky person who is victorious over the enemies. He would be devoted to the gods and the learned ones. He would be fond of adventurous stories.
- **Moon, Mars and Saturn:** The native would be an attractive and respectful personality. He would render social service skillfully. He enjoys state honours. He would try to impose himself on others. His eyesight may be badly affected in old age. He may have some skin problems also. He would outwardly show himself as a wealthy man away from reality.
- **Moon, Mars and Rahu:** Such persons usually take birth with legs first. This configuration affects father of the native adversely. Some times the father passes away before such a person has taken birth.
- **Moon, Mars and Ketu:** The native may have a child in old age. If a son were born before 48 years, the native would not feel comfortable with him.
- **Moon, Mercury and Jupiter:** The native would be stable by nature. He would be wealthy, at hand in diplomacy and eager to acquire knowledge. He may enjoy favour of some local bodies.
- **Moon, Mercury and Venus:** The native would be merciful and compassionate. He would be averse to sex. He would be respectful, inspiring and radiant.
- **Moon, Mercury and Saturn:** The native would be rich but he would not be ambitious. He would be talented, mentally stable and an eloquent speaker. He may have some special hobby.
- **Moon, Mercury and Rahu:** This stellar poses danger to his

father from water. The native may face sudden challenges to his professional career.

- **Moon, Jupiter and Venus:** the native's financial status would remain unsteady and may, at times, swing to extremes. He would be an attractive and bold personality. He would have several dependable friends. He would be blessed with sons.
- **Moon, Jupiter and Saturn:** The native would be devoid of education and courtesy. He would be a good diplomat and establishes contacts with the learned and gentle persons.
- **Moon, Jupiter and Rahu:** This is not a favourable stellar configuration for the mother and spouse. This also creates tension in relationship with the mother and spouse too.
- **Moon, Jupiter and Ketu:** The native would be dejected and despaired person. He would remain pessimistic and idle.
- **Moon, Venus and Saturn:** The native would be rich, testable and famous person. He would be aggressive and possess leadership qualities. He may earn wealth in foreign land and may also die there.
- **Mars, Mercury and Jupiter:** The native would be truthful, virtuous, health and attractive. He would be chief of the family or clan.
- **Mars, Mercury and Venus:** The native would be very rich and radiant personality. He would be forgiving and wins over the enemies. He would be interested in adventurous stories. However, this stellar configuration does not provide a happy family life.
- **Mars Mercury and Saturn:** The native would be a well-behaved and attractive person. He would have a good spouse. He would be atop his family and clan.
- **Mars, Jupiter and Venus:** The native would be very talented, impressive and cooperative. He would create his own place in the co-workers/ co professionals.
- **Mars, Jupiter and Saturn:** The native would be rich, gainful and skilful. He would be very diplomatic and win laurels from all corners. He gains from dangerous activities.
- **Mars, Venus and Saturn:** The native would be very pungent and aggressive in work. He would be tormented and accumulative. He would be an outstanding person in his family. This configuration enhances the favourable effects of the Mars and Ketu. If the Saturn receives aspect from the Jupiter, the na-

five's wealth and property flourishes.

- **Mercury, Jupiter and Venus:** This is a Rajayoga. The native would be an impressive and imposing personality; and becomes head of the state. He would be religious and truthful.
- **Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn:** The native would be endowed with great preservation and patience. He would be very rich and skilled diplomat. He would love his brothers.
- **Mercury, Venus and Saturn:** The native would be an intelligent and talented person. He would be religious and interested in social service. He becomes famous for his inquisitiveness and curiosity.
- **Jupiter, Venus and Saturn:** The native would be sacred, intelligent and talented person. He would be healthy and respectable person.

## Four Planets in Tenth House:

- **Sun, Moon, Mars and Mercury:** The native would be very well educated and rich person. He may not have a good son.
- **Sun, Moon, Mars and Jupiter:** The native would be endowed with social dignity and leadership qualities. He would win favours from the state and have many servants.. He would be impressive, popular and respectable.
- **Sun, Moon, Mars and Venus:** The native would be a flourishing person with very many comforts of conveyance. He would be religious and devoted to the gods and the learned.
- **Sun, Moon, Mars and Saturn:** The native would be well educated and knowledgeable person. He would be very grateful and would profusely have dresses and ornaments.
- **Sun, Moon, Mercury and Jupiter:** The native would be steady and determined, devoid of sins and talented person.
- **Sun, Moon, Mercury and Venus:** The native would be an inspiring, noble and grateful person. He wins laurels from all quarters and loves perfumes.
- **Sun, Moon, Mercury and Saturn:** The native would come of a poor family and may be reduced to begging.
- **Sun, Moon, Jupiter and Venus:** The native would be talented, religious and prominently efficient person.
- **Sun, Moon, Jupiter and Saturn:** The native would be cheerful, having a big circle of friends, meditative and blessed with the sons.

- **Sun, Moon, Venus and Saturn:** The native would be an imposing and impressive personality. He would be sacred, very industrious and proud person. He would be a well known person of the society.
- **Sun, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter:** The native would be an ardent follower of truth. He would be devoted to the learned people. He would be an impartial and renowned person. He would undertake pilgrimages. He would be blessed with sons. He would be glorious.
- **Sun, Mars, Mercury and Venus:** The native would have the company of the good and learned people and friends. He would be intelligent and welcome the visitors.
- **Sun, Mars, Mercury and Saturn:** The native would be well-learned and poetic person. He would be a good consultant or minister. He would be aggressive and quarrelsome. His character would also not be good.

## 15 ELEVENTH HOUSE

### Eleventh House - The House of Gains

The word gain has a very wide scope in meaning and explanation. It may mean gains of wealth, material, and relationships. Material gains may include land, house, van and other facilities of life. Negatively, the house also denotes reverses, crisis of health and wealth. In other words, this is the house, which denotes positive or negative gains, as the progression and transits of planets produce the effects. Another aspect of gains is friendship and relationships. In other words, this house reflects convenience and comforts in life. Negatively, if the 11<sup>th</sup> house is owned, aspected or occupied by a malefic and debilitated planet, the native suffers from volley of reverses and challenges, including health and life.

There is an old saying that the native enjoys a comfortable life in the beginning, provided the benefic and strong planets fall in houses from 1<sup>st</sup> to 5<sup>th</sup> houses. If such a situation persists from 5<sup>th</sup> to 9<sup>th</sup> houses, the native would be very comfortable in the middle life. However, if the benefic and potent planets occupy the houses, from 9<sup>th</sup> to 1<sup>st</sup>, he enjoys a comfortable life in the later stage of life.

### Indications of Signs in the 11<sup>th</sup> house

**Aries:** The native gains from animals, from other persons, service to the state or from other than the motherland.

**Taurus:** The native gains through ethical means through good people and women. He also earns through agriculture. He also earns through selfless service.

**Gemini:** The native earns enormous wealth. He loves his spouse. He gains through clean and ethical ways and also spends on sacred deeds that even the high gentry hold him in high esteem. He also earns through lending money and drinks.

**Cancer:** The native earns through the company of prestigious people, agriculture, teaching and reading; and blessings of saints.

**Leo:** The native gains through unethical deeds, through service in foreign land. He also earns through exercises or physical demonstration.

**Virgo:** The native would be highly learned person with lofty thinking. He is held in high esteem by the people. He earns through more than one means.

**Libra:** The native earns through unique methods in business matters. He would be ever ready for service of the saints.

**Scorpio:** The native gains enough through various ethical and unethical

deeds. He renders service to the saints and religious persons. He also earns through back biting.

**Sagittarius:** The native earns through unethical means and through service to the state.

**Capricorn:** The native gains from the state and through good deeds and practices. He may also earn through water travels or service in water vessels. He also gains through state service. However, he is also lavish in spending money.

**Aquarius:** The native may gain through unethical means. He may be entangled with some rich lady and get enough wealth. He is held in high esteem by dint of his capability and knowledge.

**Pisces:** The native gains through many sources. Favours from the state and friends also provide him good sources of income. He is a good orator and wins confidence of the people easily and gains.

## **Effects of 11<sup>th</sup> house lord in various houses:**

**Ascendant:** If the 11<sup>th</sup> lord is posited in the Lagna, the native would be an attractive personality. He would be sturdy, courageous and bold, charitable, loves people and lucky. However, he would be very ambitious, and dies due to over ambition.

**Second House:** The native eats less but he would be very choosy in taking eatables. If the 11<sup>th</sup> lord is a benefic planet, the native would be a wealthy person. He would be religious minded and lives a comfortable life. He would be charitable. If it were a malefic planet, he would be a thief and would not live a long life.

**Third House:** If the 11<sup>th</sup> house lord is posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house, the native would be an efficient person and enjoys the comforts of his brothers. He destroys the enemies of his brethren. He bears an attractive look. However, he suffers from pains.

**Fourth House:** The native gets wealth from the mother and maternal relatives. He is bestowed with wealth and fixed assets. He loves his father and lives long. He believes in doing one thing at a time and do it well. He observes his traditional religious code.

**Fifth House:** The native is endowed with wise, good and intelligent sons. He lives long. He maintains good relations with his father also.

**Sixth House:** The native's health remains unsteady for long. He is always surrounded by his enemies without any obvious reason. If the 11<sup>th</sup> lord were a malefic planet, he may die at the hands of thieves. If it were a benefic planet, he would be fond of various types of conveyances.

**Seventh House:** the native would be an imposing and talented personality. He lives long. He would have enormous property; and devoted to his spouse.

He gains from his in-laws. He would be talented and tolerant.

**Eighth House:** The native is a failure in life. He remains ill, but has a long life. His spouse dies before him. However, if the 11<sup>th</sup> lord is a benefic planet, the ill effects are very mild.

**Ninth House:** the native would be a well read person. He would be famous due to his knowledge. He would be devoted to his teachers and god. He would be truthful, skilled and religious minded person. However, if it were a malefic planet, he may not have a brother or he may not have any concern with them.

**Tenth House:** The native would be a self-disciplined, religious, talented and respectable person. He would be devoted to his mother but differs with his father.

**Eleventh House:** The native gains from every corner and direction. He would be attractive, well behaved and well educated person. He would be well built and enjoys social prestige. He observes religious code and is bestowed with the sons and grand sons. He lives long.

**Twelfth House:** The native would be proud, troublesome to others and suffers from some chronic disease. He would be charitable and devoid of peace in life.

The general rule that if the lords of the two houses exchange places, they would be mutually helpful; and the native gains through the relatives signified by house lord. In this case, if the lords of Lagna and 11<sup>th</sup> houses exchange places, the native would be benefited through his efforts and friends. According to Rashers, he would be rich in 33<sup>rd</sup> year. If the lords of 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> houses exchange places, the native's fortune smiles specially, after marriage. If the lords of 3<sup>rd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> exchange places, the native gains through cooperation of brothers. If 4<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> lords exchange places, the native gains from the mother and land and properties etc.

## Effect of a Planet in 11<sup>th</sup> House

**Sun:** If the Sun occupies or aspects the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would always be prosperous and gains from his brethrens. He gains from the state exchequer. He would be slender and talented. He favours his cast and clan. He is passionate and attracted towards ladies. He gains even from the undesirable elements.

**Moon:** If the Moon is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house or aspects it, the Moon, if strong, the native gains from his spouse, mother and other ladies too. He lives a very comfortable and prosperous life. He also gains from water and shipping activities.

**Mars:** If Mars is posited in or aspects the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native gains from precious metals and stones. He also gains from heat treatment/fire and fire

arms. He proves a good administrator. He would be arrogant also. However, if the Mars is strong or exalted, it makes the native imposing, fortunate and rich. He would be greedy for wealth. He also gains from his brothers

**Mercury:** The native gains from art, poetry and writings. He is slender but always active. He is wealthy and looks after the welfare of his clan. He loves ladies and wealth. He gains from friends, maternal relations. He also gains through Divine prudence.

**Jupiter:** The native gains from transport and communications. He would be itchy like a king. He owns many conveyances. He gains from religious rites and activities. He also receives wealth from his sons.

**Venus:** The native gains through the cooperation of other ladies, transportation. He would be attractive and loving person. He gains from education, arts, music and cultural activities. He may also gain from cinema.

**Saturn:** The native gains from iron and steel, ladies, bold acts, priesthood and agriculture. He also gains from servants and subordinates. One thing is conspicuous here that Saturn stands by the justice and is never malefic unless the native spoils it from his own deeds. He enjoys cooperation and confidence of the public and gains on this account.

**Rahu:** The native would be endowed with above average social status and gains. He would enjoy official vehicular facilities. He may have only one son after a great effort.

**Ketu:** The native would have well developed and attractive body. He would acquire vast knowledge and would be fortunate and influential person. He shall have to endure fear element; and his sons would also be perturbed. He may not inherit substantial property, but he would create substantial property himself.

## **More than one planet in the 11<sup>th</sup> house:**

**Sun and Moon:** The native would have a long life, provided he shuns from intoxicants and non-vegetarian food. He would be a great patriot and friend. He would be a rich and affluent person.

**Sun and Mars:** The native would be a capable and imposing person. He destroys the opponents and is devoid of pride and sinful persons.

**Sun and Mercury:** The native would be wise, learned, at hand in diplomacy, business and profit making. He would be rich and approaching to the people.

**Sun and Jupiter:** The native would be an efficient agriculturist, learned and at hand in religious rites. He takes up public welfare works like garden and water points.

**Sun and Venus:** The native would be a capable person. He would be a



favourite of the state authorities; and loves good persons. His life partner would be attractive.

**Sun and Saturn:** The native would be wealthy in several ways. He would be clever, learned, thankful, cheerful and devoid of trouble.

**Moon and Mars:** The native would be wise, learned, attractive and skilful. He would have several brothers. However, he would be suspicious and greedy by nature.

**Moon and Mercury:** The native would be wise, learned, lucky, prosperous, attractive and would have many friends. This is a luck awakening stellar configuration after he has married his daughter

**Moon and Jupiter:** The native would be an honourable and prestigious person with state honours. He subdues his opponents. His prosperity increases with the age.

**Moon and Venus:** The native would have attractive eyes. He would be a talented and truthful person. His children would be very good

**Moon and Saturn:** The native would be very comfortable in several ways. He would be respectable, charitable and wins over the enemies. However, he would love to hear his praise from others.

**Mars and Mercury:** The native would be talented, learned, impressive, popular and comfortable person.

**Mars and Jupiter:** The native would be impressive and influential person. He would shun sinful acts and shall be industrious. He holds the learned and religious people in high esteem.

**Mars and Venus:** The native would be courageous, talented, forgiving and knowledgeable person. He would be a self-controlled person and receives honours from the state.

**Mars and Saturn;** The native lives a very comfortable and pious life. He would be bold, talented, famous and influential person.

**Mercury and Jupiter:** The native would be talented, sacred, influential and skilled in many respects. He likes pilgrimages. He earns in many ways but has little common sense in financial matters.

**Mercury and Venus:** the native would be gentle, prosperous, popular and have several children. He would be a good and sacred natured person.

**Mercury and Saturn:** The native would have the company of screeed persons and good ladies. He would be favourable to his brothers. He likes to participate in religious rites.

**Jupiter and Venus:** The native would be very intelligent and wise. He would be a famous person and would lead a very comfortable life.

**Jupiter and Saturn:** The native would be very courageous, capable, rich and famous person. He would be devoted to the learned and religious per-

sons. He would have faithful and gains through friends, who are very faithful to him.

**Venus and Saturn:** The native would be very rich and loves scents. He leads a very regulated life.

## Three Planets in Eleventh House:

**Sun-Moon-Mars:** The native would have attractive eyes. He would be diplomatic. He engages in good deeds and gains in many ways.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury:** The native would be talented, truthful, loving, good at heart and fosters good will. His eyes and face would be very attractive. He loves ladies.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter:** the native would be learned, knowledgeable, capable and famous person. He would have many admirers. He would be devoted to gods and goddesses.

**Sun-Moon-Venus:** The native would be healthy, handsome, radiant, and learned person. He would be ever ready to serve the gentlemen and receives recognition from the state.

**Sun-Moon-Saturn:** the native would be attractive and rich. He would have the comforts of conveyance, faithful servants and everlasting good will.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be radiant, skilled in rendering justice, and people like to hear him.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be handsome, attractive, intelligent, wise, lucky, religious and lives long.

**Sun-Mars-Venus:** The native would be handsome, loving, thankful, takes interest in the quest for knowledge and praiseworthy.

**Sun-Mars-Saturn:** The native would be intelligent, handsome, very lucky, ardent follower of his faith and lives a long life.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be gentle, talented, respectable, steady in nature, proficient in policies and procedures, and leads a neat and clean life. He gains in various ways.

**Sun-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be healthy, very wise, well learned, loving, devoted to the learned and religious people and destroys his enemies.

**Sun-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be very talented, very well learned, and devoted to the learned and religious persons. He would be very respectable and adorns state honour.

**Sun-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be very impressive, leads a very neat and clean life, has a very good knowledge of policies and procedures; and wields state honours.

**Sun-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be very rich, very well educated, wise and peaceful.

**Sun-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be well contented, gentle, merciful

but sinister too. He would be devoted to the gods and the teachers.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be comfortable with good conveyance, devotedly truthful, absorbed in the people and dependent on them.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be handsome, impressive, lives among the talented ones, lucky, comfortable with good conveyance and suffers from excessive perspiration.

**Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native would be a representative at some council or board, debates the reality and lives a very comfortable life.

**Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native would be a handsome, very wise and intelligent, rich, lives a net and clean life and a prestigious person.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be very wise, intelligent, impressive, talented and always comfortable with state favours.

**Moon-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be fortunate, prestigious, devoid of enemies, loves the religious and leaned people. He would have good teeth and eyes.

**Moon-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be very kind and pleasant in speech, charitable, very comfortable with conveyances and ambitious of sons.

**Moon-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be cheerful in looks, good natured, clever and holds gentlemen in high esteem.

**Moon-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be fearless and efficient in matters of fighting and contesting.

**Moon-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be pleasant in conversation, intelligent, lucky, and handsome.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would have well proportioned body, attractive looks, good arms and legs, and becomes rich through vehicles.

**Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be very hard worker, grateful, very wise, at hand in diplomacy, bears hardships in worship, very well balanced in speech and conversation and wields state honours .

**Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be handsome, straight and clear thinking, clever and takes advantage through battle and struggle.

**Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be a respectable person. He would be well educated, efficient Methodist having knowledge of law and procedures, devoted to meditation and devoid of enemies and opponents.

**Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be handsome, wishing well of all, stable in nature and mentality, man of character, away from rattling in life.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be very handsome, talented, educated, knowledgeable and bestowed with good conveyance.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be very well educated, prosperous, kind and sacred, and would have several sons.

**Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very wise and educated,

sweet in speaking, rich and religious.

## **Four planets in 11<sup>th</sup> house:**

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be very rich, lucky, charitable, obedient, soft spoken, devoid of enemies and destroys his opponents.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be blessed with several children, god diplomat, famous and influential person. He destroys the enemies.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native would be very intelligent, prosperous, possesses gold, ornaments and jewels. He would be a state servant.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native would be very kind, clever in teasing others, always supports the state side and influential person.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be very religious, prestigious, talented, acquires good knowledge and the people pay him homage. He would be an influential person and efficient justice administrator.

**SUN-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be tolerant in speech, lives in the company of gentlemen, industrious and wins state favour.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** the native would be an efficient administrator, very skilled and is endowed with comforts of vehicles.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be talented, famous, meek and have attractive eyes,

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be an ardent follower of religion, always ready to render to the public, cooperative and devoid of rebellious tendencies.

**Sun-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be pleasant and cheerful, popular and gains in many ways.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be very wise and educated person. He would be very rich and charitable, destroys the enemies and lives like a king.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be intelligent and leads a comfortable life. His spouse and children would be attractive but he may not be handsome.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be handsome, kind and forgiving, charitable and takes to tough meditation.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be efficient in Mantras and Yantras. He is devoted to his teacher and guide. He would be clever and leads a very comfortable life.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native leads a pious life like a king and hoards enough grains and eatables. He always keeps the company of the skilled.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be religious, industrious, would have property abroad or in a place other than the native place.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be efficient in language and speech, occupies a leading place among the learned and is held in high esteem by the people and the state.

**Moon-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be at hand in warfare, healthy and handsome, interested in pilgrimage.

**Moon-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very kind, sympathetic and sacred. He would be a man of letters. He wins over the enemies and lives a kingly life.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be gifted, learned and lives like a king. However, he fears from winds.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** he native would be industrious, skilled, sweet tongued and charitable. He destroys his enemies.

**Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be fat, brave and fearless. He holds the learned and religious person in high esteem. He would be an administrator and heads some organization or public body.

**Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be rich, good administrator of justice, head of the state or public organization and devoid of enemies.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very wise and well learned. He may be a scientist and heads the state or public organization. He would be devoid of enemies.

## **Five Planets in 11<sup>th</sup> house:**

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be courageous, aggressive, well versed with the principles of battle, very rich and lives like a king.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** Te native would be a leading scholar, elegant, rich, charitable, devoid of artificiality and lives like a king.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be shy but bold, grateful and aggressive; and he would be ever ready to fight.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be wise, rich, comfortable, endowed with sons and lives a kingly life but he has to brave the reverses also.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be cheerful, greedy, would have many friends, and engages himself in work related to fasts.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very well learned, endowed with very good conveyance, shuns sins and receives state honours.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be very well behaved, have knowledge of law and justice, cheerful, and fosters good will.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** the native would be devoted to his brothers, shy, famous and loves ladies.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be talented, very

rich, charitable and exercises influence over many high ranking officials and receives honours from them.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be devoted to his parents, very wise, handsome and forgiving.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be outstanding in his clan, very well behaved, religious and his enemies would also be mild.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** the native would observe fasts and takes to meditation, devoted to gods and the learned and religious persons. He would be truthful, merciful, forgiving and charitable.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be talented, sacred, radiant and very well learned.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be devoted to education and learning, gods and teachers, very wise and has many assistants.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be merciful, sweet tongued, industrious, and he is held in high esteem by his brothers.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native receives state honours, skilled in agriculture. He is always in want of wealth and enemies always chase him.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very wise and educated, rich and wins over the enemies. He would be skilled in state and literary matters.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be master in many subjects, serious and healthy.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter- Venus-Saturn:** The native would be a good poet and have many followers and upholders. He would be industrious and very religious.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very kind, rich, prestigious, endowed with several sons and has stock of grains.

## **Six Planets in 11<sup>th</sup> House:**

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be very fortunate. He would be very well educated and wealthy, grateful and ready to render service to others.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be very wise, well educated, healthy and dedicated to pilgrimage.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be shining and talented personality. He would be a leading personality in the field of law.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be a talented and very well educated person. He would be famous and devotedly engaged in parables.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very wise, truthful, very good singer and a leading person in his clan.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** He would be a very talented person, even the heads of state would bow before him. He would have a hoard of conveyances but would not be a happy guy

If the lords of the 11<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> houses are friendly planets to the lord of Lagna (Ascendant), the native earns enough wealth through ethical means and may be used for public welfare also through charitable means.

If the debilitated, weak, defeated, lord of the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> houses or an inimical planet is posited in the 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would starve of money and may resort to begging.

**Financial status:** If the Sun or Moon is the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be rich like a king, and earns wealth through the rich.

If the Mars becomes the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would earn through brothers, agriculture or as a government official like consultant, minister etc.

If the Mercury becomes the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native would earn wealth through his education and knowledge, brothers and sons.

If the Jupiter becomes the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native earns wealth through his own efforts on account of his capability, education, knowledge and experience.

If the Venus becomes the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native earns through business in precious metals and stones, ladies, cinema, decorative articles, conveyance, horses and elephants etc.

If the Saturn becomes the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native earns through unethical means, lower strata of people and the down trodden.

**Status of Richness:** if the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house is situated in cardinal or trine houses from the Ascendant (Lagna), the malefic planets occupy the 11<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of 11<sup>th</sup> house is exalted or in the Navamsa of exaltation, the native becomes rich and affluent.

The native gains during the main or sub periods of Dasha of the planets which signify the 11<sup>th</sup> house.

# 16TWELTH HOUSE

The 12<sup>th</sup> house is popularly known as Dustan i.e. bad house. It should be clearly borne in mind that no one house is malefic unless it is afflicted. Each house holds sway over certain distinct affairs. So is the case with the 12<sup>th</sup> house. It reflects impediments, restraint, extravagance, expenditure outweighing the income, drudgery, deception. Such results can be expected during the periods or sub-periods of the planets which afflict it and on the days, Nakshatras and Lagnas whose lords afflict it. Besides, it reflects loss, expenses, purchase, investment, donation, charity, association with institution, repayment of loans, prosecution and imprisonment. It also acts as 4<sup>th</sup> house of the father and 9<sup>th</sup> house of the mother. It is also connected with secret working of the native's mind i.e. schemes, secret plots, conspiracy, cunningness envy and malice, fraud and treachery etc. Now-a-days, it may also be connected with exile and extradition. The 12<sup>th</sup> house also indicates issue of cheques to the other party or repayment of the loan.

## Signs in 12<sup>th</sup> House:

**Aries:** The native makes excessive expenditure on his personal matters like eating, drinking, merry making, conveyance and false show off.

**Taurus:** The native makes excessive expenditure regarding his dresses, company of ladies, tussle, judicial contests and investment in large property for the purpose of show off.

**Gemini:** The native commits excessive expenditure due to company of other ladies, in Mantra-Tantra, acquisition of estate in order to show off his grandeur, confrontation with the religious leaders and legal battles.

**Cancer:** The native may spend huge amounts in order to win the favours of the gods and Brahmins, builds Dharmashalas and temples and wins laurels from prestigious people.

**Leo:** The native spends a lot on his personal appearance and dresses, on the occasion of birth of a son, bad deeds and he would be subject to fines from the state or theft.

**Virgo:** The native would spend money in the company of other ladies and other unethical deeds, happy occasions and in the company of saints and sages etc.

**Libra:** The native would be devoted to the gods and religious persons and spends considerable wealth on them and religious rites. He would be observing religious ceremonies, fasts and meditation etc. He also spends on the safety of the sons and wealth. He becomes famous for such practices.

**Scorpio:** The native might spend considerable wealth on the down trodden



persons of the society. If some emergency is created, he spends lavishly on such occasions to help the sufferers and he is also subject to theft. His friends would be very cunning and he sides with them openly. Consequently, he has to brave defamation.

**Sagittarius:** The native spend in the company of sinful persons. He serves those who are out of his cast but bosses over his own cast people. He also spends on agriculture and in an effort to usurp others' property. Consequently, he lives a depressed life.

**Capricorn:** The native spends considerable wealth in the company of the sinful people. He keeps away from his cast people. Therefore, he is considered a down cast among his own people.

**Aquarius:** The native would be devoted to religious and saintly persons and sends considerable amount on them. He may be imprisoned and subject to excessive expenditure in this regard. The sons would not prove good and their deeds may cause unnecessary expenditure. He has to bear considerable expenses in the matter of litigation.

**Pisces:** The native spends lavishly on conveyance, company of the wicked persons and water related activities. He has to spend on feasting and conveyance of his sons; and he spends on the marriage of his children in an unplanned manner.

## House-wise Effect of 12<sup>th</sup> Lord:

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in the 1<sup>st</sup> House:** The native lives away from his birth place including foreign land. He would be attractive, sweet tongued and sexually weak person. He keeps the bad company. He suffers from throat and chest diseases. He would not be wise and rich.

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in the 2<sup>nd</sup> House:** The native would be a miser. He speaks tough language. He searches lost or buried wealth. If the 12<sup>th</sup> lord is a benefic planet, the native would be poor and faces danger from the state and is subject to fine etc. He would be talented and spends in good deeds

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in the 3<sup>rd</sup> House:** The native may not have brothers. However, if the 12<sup>th</sup> lord were a benefic planet, the native would be rich, miser and may have a few brothers. He would be a selfish and jealous person.

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in the 4<sup>th</sup> House:** The native would be diseased, miser, does good deeds, but he remains ill at ease and may be killed by his sons. He would be devoid of landed property and conveyance. Mother's comfort is not in his luck.

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in the 5<sup>th</sup> House:** If the 12<sup>th</sup> lord were a malefic planet, the native would be devoid of sons. If it were a benefic planet, his sons would while away his wealth. He may not be well educated.

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in the 6<sup>th</sup> House:** If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house were a malefic planet, the native would be miser, have some defect in eyes and meets an untimely death. If the Venus happens to be the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house and finds place in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the native loses eyesight. The native remains on cross roads with his near and dear ones. He would be arrogant and given to other ladies. He never leads a comfortable life.

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in the 7<sup>th</sup> House:** The native spends lavishly on his wife and other ladies too. If the 12<sup>th</sup> lord were a benefic planet, the native is killed by other ladies. If it were a malefic planet, he meets his death through his own wife. He may not be an educated person but he would be clever in conversation.

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in the 8<sup>th</sup> House:** If the 12<sup>th</sup> lord were a benefic planet, the native would be talented and sweet tongued. He may lead a comfortable and prosperous life but dies in Middle age. If it were a malefic planet, the native would be rebellious in nature, jealous and devoid of means of sustaining life. Therefore, he may be reduced to a beggar.

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in the 9<sup>th</sup> House:** The native would be selfish. He would be jealous of his friends and teachers. If it were a benefic planet, his luck may smile on him in a foreign land or away from his birth place. He may travel extensively. If it were malefic planet, he would always be engaged in unethical deeds and aimless travels.

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in the 10<sup>th</sup> House:** The native would be pious in character and sticks to his own spouse only. His body would be well proportionate. He would never wish ill of others. He would have all good tendencies of his father. He accumulates wealth for his sons. However, his mother may not have a good behaviour; and may not keep good health. He spends much on high officials of the state, if he gets connected with them.

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in 11<sup>th</sup> House:** The nature suffers more and earns less. If it were a benefic planet, the native becomes a rich and prestigious person. He would be truthful, industrious and fortunate person.

**12<sup>th</sup> Lord in his own House:** The native spends profusely and would be devoid of physical comforts. He would be arrogant and spreads jealousy among the people. He would live a comfortable life in his native place. He may be a big agriculturist and hoard considerable wealth of property and animals.

## **A Planet in the 12<sup>th</sup> House:**

If the benefic planets aspect the 12<sup>th</sup> house and the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house is debilitated, weak or occupies the inimical sign and Saturn conjoins it, the native goes to various countries and also goes to the jungles.

If a benefic planet occupies the 12<sup>th</sup> house, and another benefic planet aspects it; and the lord of the 12<sup>th</sup> house is weak, debilitated or falls in the sign

of enemy planet, reduction wealth would not occur.

If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house is strong and a weak or debilitated planet falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native suffers losses.

If the benefic and malefic planets fall in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native spends on ethical and non ethical items.

If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house falls in Shubha Vargas (benefic divisions), the native spends on desirable items.

If the lord of 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native's agriculture, landed property and wealth is destroyed.

If the 12<sup>th</sup> house is owned by a biped or quadruped sign and similar planets falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the animals and servants of the native are destroyed.

If the 12<sup>th</sup> house is occupied by a planet, the native loses his wealth through the persons of the class of that planet. For example, the male planet causes loss through the enemies, if it is a female planet, the ladies become the cause of loss. If the planet falls in the friendly sign, the friends cause the reverses.

**Sun:** The native spends lavishly and gets entangled with other ladies. He would have self sacrificing nature. He endures reverses endlessly. However, if the Sun is strong and well aspected, he may be a very prominent person and rich too.

If the Sun or Moon is posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native's wealth is usurped by the state

**Moon:** If the bright Moon is posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native would be detached, charitable and secular. If it were a weak or dark Moon, the native would be weak, poor, revengeful and does manual job.

**Mars:** The native would be inimical to his brothers and friends. He would be irreligious, financially ordinary status, and spends on bad deeds. He may not live very long.

**Mercury:** The native would be fair in complexion, poor, jealous of others' wealth, ever ready for travels. He suffers from the state due to others' complaint.

**Jupiter:** The native would be arrogant, proud, hefty, spends on false show of his dignity and charitable.

**Venus:** The native would be hefty but health would be unsteady, spends lavishly and works hard to earn wealth. He entangles with other ladies.

**Saturn:** He would be greedy, does bad deeds, entangles with the widows, spends lavishly and keeps relations with bad element.

**Rahu:** The native would be wicked and sinful, commits unethical expenditure, always worried and may resort to begging.

**Ketu:** The native suffers from headache and earache and creates obstacles in the work of other persons. He would be putrid in attitude.

If the 12<sup>th</sup> house is occupied by 12<sup>th</sup> lord and a benefic planet aspects it, the native would spend on good deeds. Conversely, he spends on bad deeds.

## Two Planets in 12<sup>th</sup> House:

**Sun-Moon:** The native may not be handsome but he would be charitable. His life would not be comfortable. He would not have much hope. He may not live very long. Unwanted elements surround him.

**Sun-Mars:** The native would be putrid, sinful and untalented. He would be tormented by others.

**Sun-Mercury:** The native would be healthy but arrogant, greedy, spends aimlessly, timid in quarrels and fight. He may not maintain his character.

**Sun-Jupiter:** The native may not have good health. He would be industrious but loses his energies in non productive activities. He would be ungrateful, untidy and irreligious.

**Sun-Venus:** The native would be passionate and gets entangled with bad women and suffers on that account. He loves sinful acts.

**Sun-Saturn:** The native does anti people acts, does bad acts and spends on those acts. He keeps the company of the undesirable elements.

**Sun-Rahu:** Rahu being very inimical to the Sun. Therefore the native suffers from head related diseases.

**Moon-Mars:** Nature of the native would be tough, ordinary methods of income, sacred, timid and characterless.

**Moon-Mercury:** The native would be timid, poor, tormented. He would be dull and tries to eat in others' houses.

**Moon-Jupiter:** The native would be clumsy, tough in speech, loves to go to other places, devoid of wealth and good will.

**Moon-Venus:** The native would be devoid of wealth but still he would make excessive expenditure and become uneasy. He would be sexy, hateful, irreligious and servant.

**Moon-Saturn:** The native's son and wife would not good and faithful to the native. He would earn through unethical means. He would be shameless and loves inimical activities. He would never be sympathetic to others.

**Moon-Rahu:** The stellar combination casts adverse effects on mother, spouse and peace of mind is also disturbed.

**Moon-Ketu:** The native may feel that he is earning substantial money but the net result would be negligible.

**Mars-Mercury:** The native would be shameless, unwise, diseased, untruthful, unsacred and his outlook would be distorted.

**Mars-Jupiter:** The native would not have a good name in the society; and would be uncomfortable in life. He would be tormented by his brothers and

enemies. He lavishly spends, whatever he has, and suffers on that account.

**Mars-Venus:** The native would neither be handsome nor charitable. His health would be unsteady and his sons torment him.

**Mars-Saturn:** The native would have eye trouble and wounds on the body. He would be devoid of knowledge in law and would be unlucky.

**Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be noisy, hateful, confused and tormented by his spouse. He would have brothers and sons.

**Mercury-Venus:** he native would be cruel with putrid mentality, inimical nature, devoid of wealth and have many enemies.

**Mercury-Saturn:** The native would not be dressed neatly. He would hanker after the ladies. He would be cunning and presents a distorted look.

**Mercury-Rahu:** If the native takes up the job in the field of electricity, he would face very many impediments.

**Mercury-Ketu:** The native would have diseases related to the feet, knees, legs back, vertebral column and ears.

**Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be harsh and his health would also be unsteady. His wealth would be destroyed and he would be devoid of servants. He would be defeated by the enemies.

**Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be timid, sinful in mentality, deplorable, devoid of spouse and stiff in nature.

**Jupiter-Rahu:** The native would be financially comfortable but he would neglect the spiritual and religious aspects

**Jupiter-Ketu:** The native would be financially sound and lead a very comfortable life. Provided Mercury, Venus or Rahu is not posited in the 9<sup>th</sup> house or any of them is not conjoined with them. Similarly, if the Moon or Mars is placed in the 6<sup>th</sup> house, the good effects of the stellar combination would be diminished to a great extent.

**Venus-Saturn:** The native would have a large family and attains prestige and honours in the society. If the Jupiter is also posited in 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house, the native would own huge property and enjoys a comfortable life.

**Venus-Rahu:** The native's financial condition would not be satisfactory; and health of the spouse would be weak.

**Venus-Ketu:** The wife of the native would be very bold and reproductive and produces many sons, who would also be bold. They would be rich and lead a comfortable life.

**Saturn-Rahu:** The native would be very clever and if no planet aspects the stellar combination, he may be a Yogi

## Three Planets in Twelfth House:

**Sun-Moon-Mars:** The native would be cunning and rebellious in nature. He

would be unhealthy, ungrateful and loves gambling/staking activities.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury:** The native would be mean and putrid in mentality, greedy, untidy industrious and passionate.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter:** The native would be clumsy, irreligious, unwise, illiterate and keeps the company of undesirable persons.

**Sun-Moon-Venus:** The native would be hungry all the time and his throat would be dry. He would be poor, clumsy, shameless, troubled and devoid of good will.

**Sun-Moon-Saturn:** The native would have a degenerative body, tormented by cough and cold related diseases, industrious but listless. Enemies cause him great trouble.

**Sun-Moon-Rahu:** The native's mother, peace of mind and wealth would be affected.

**Siin-Moon-Ketu:** The native would be very rich but lacks peace of mind and rest. His sons would be adversely affected. His intelligence does not side by him.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be weak, stupid, sinful, habit of back biting, averse to education and knowledge. He would be subject to fine by the state.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be weak, foolish, deplorable, shameless, and poor. His spouse and friends would not be admirable in any manner.

**Sun-Mars-Venus:** The native would be ill, quarrelsome, sinful, characterless, and troubled and tormented by sex.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be arrogant, unattractive, unfortunate, unpopular deplorable and passionate.

**Sun-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be cunning, cruel, non gifted, devoid of ambition and inspiration. His body would be disfigured.

**Sun-Mercury-Saturn:** the native would be poor, stupid, vile, addicted to other ladies, spends aimlessly and troubled by the state.

**Sun-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be poor, wicked in nature, timid, characterless and gets ordinary job of service.

**Sun-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be harsh, mean, averse to education and knowledge, unwise and tries to usurp other's wealth.

**Sun-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be stupid, arrogant, poor, spends aimlessly and lavishly. He would be devoid of gentle person and addicted to other ladies. He braves the state wrath.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be poor, aggressive and arrogant. He would be a forceful enemy, quarrelsome, lacks wisdom, aim or policy.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be passionate, timid, wicked nature, deplorable, devoid of son, ever ready for other's errands.

**Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native would be humble, devoid of hate, radiant, greedy and tormented by the enemies.

**Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native would have defective body, devoid of brothers, mischievous, defeated from his spouse and interested in artificial treatment.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be merciless and keeps the company of similar persons, intriguing. He would have many defects in him.

**Moon-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be harsh, keeps the company of the wicked and sinful, seeks variation, separates from the parents.

**Moon-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be mean, greedy, cunning, lacks devotion.

**Moon-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be poor, shameless, devoid of self prestige, ever ready for a fight.

**Moon-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be sinful and loves wicked acts and assumes various characters.

**Moon-Venus-Saturn:** The native would mean, untalented, keeps the company of the wicked and defeated by them. He would be devoid of any pleasure in life.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native remains restlessness due to fear. He would be proud, engaged in good stories and parables, fasting and devoted to the learned and gods.

**Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be unfortunate, hateful but devoted and devoid of love and sympathy.

**Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be cruel, poor, impotent and his sons would not be good in any respect.

**Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be a thief, ungrateful, averse to education, knowledge and social welfare work.

**Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be aimless wanderer, does not work according to the canons of religions but he would be a good diplomat.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be unwise, timid, shameless, devoid of spouse and son.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be deceitful, lacking foresight, pleasant and ever aggressive in work.

**Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be dull, dependent on others, dresses badly and devoid of brothers.

## **Four Planets in 12<sup>th</sup> house:**

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury:** The native would be very industrious, his body would be sin tormented and desirable heat would not be available to him.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter:** The native would be unattractive, fearful and the

enemies always run after him.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Venus:** The native would be held in high esteem by his sons and spouse, sinful and others torment him.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Saturn:** The native would be unwise, lacks lustre, unrestrained, suffers due to voluptuousness.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be non radiant, tormented by illness, timid and unrecognized in the society.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be dull looking, devoid of intelligence and truth, fierce and averse to the sins.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be ill, Putrid in nature, dependent on the mean persons.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be devoid of wealth and intelligence. He would be shameless and arrogant but timid in fighting.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be very ambitious, non radiant, suffers from anal diseases and timid in nature.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be devoid of education and wealth, addicted to vices and ill. He has no clear path of life.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be a defective person who lives in the company of the undesirable elements. He earns through unethical means.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be subject to cough and rheumatic diseases, non talented and always worries for others.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be arrogant, less educated, mentally putrid, spends heavily and timid.

**Sun-Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native would suffer from the undesirable elements, and keeps their company. His sons also live a tormented life.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be cruel, poor downtrodden, badly dressed and his spouse also would not be good.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would suffer from defects in the body, mean, poor, very quarrelsome and would be subject to prosecution.

**Sun-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be weak, harsh, stupid, non devoted and finds faults with the learned ones.

**Sun-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be non industrious, without a guide, suffers for more acts of kindness.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** The native would be arrogant, unforgiving, untruthful and devoid of spouse.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be ill, greedy, his wishes remain unfulfilled and tormented by the thieves and the state.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be devoid of teachers and guides. He would be tormented by the women folk.



**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be rebellious, faces serious troubles, separated from the family members and deplorable by the society.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native suffers from various diseases in the body and drawbacks too. He creates extra marital relations with other women and spends meaninglessly and heavily.

**Moon-Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very hot headed, devoid of son, tormented by the spouse and servants.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be non sacred, drunkard, putrid in mentality, unclean, devoid of hate and poor.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be arrogant, uncharitable, devoid of hate, mean and free lancer.

**Moon-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be harsh, sinister, troubled from the wounds on the body, very ambitious and looked down upon by the society.

**Moon-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native lacks wisdom and intelligence. He would be greedy, untalented and suffers at the hands of others.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter- Venus:** The native would be ugly, restless, deplorable and lacks love.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be sinful, deceitful to the spouse and averse to the persons of his locality. He would be less educated and suffers from fears.

**Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be mean, Keep bad company, lavish in spending aimlessly, might follow some other religion. He submits to the learned persons.

**Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be shameless and tormented by the state. He would be devoid of love and suffers from convulsions in the stomach.

## **Five planets in the 12<sup>th</sup> house:**

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter:** the native would be greedy, cheerful and good worker, but he would be careless about his dress, non-loving and tormented by the enemies.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus:** The native would be mainly ill, deplorable, keeps bad company of the sinful persons, and tormented by his brethrens.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Saturn:** The native would be attracted to the company of bad persons and keeps bad company. He would indulge with other women.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be shameless, antagonist to the society, unethical in business and non talented.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be restless, fearful, ill and troubled in life.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Venus-Saturn:** The native proves very aggressive and inimical, cunning, he drinks himself. He would not get credit or appreciation from any quarter.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would suffer more from cough and colds. He would be stupid, troubled and keep bad company and be deplorable.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be artificial in nature and mentality, devoid of talent and character.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be a cheat, cruel, aligned with the bad element and always successful.

**Sun-Moon-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be very passionate, arrogant, deplorable, and very rich. He always lives in fear.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be stiff in conversation, devoid of mercy and sympathy, fond of eating, and his wife and sons die in early stages.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would sacrifice every thing for wealth. He would be cruel, putrid in mentality and proves a great enemy.

**Sun-Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be ugly, cheat, poor, actively quarrelsome.

**Sun-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be ill, very passionate, keeps bad company and always fearful.

**Sun-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be stupid, pungent with fierce eyes, opposes the learned and defeated by the enemies.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be thief, wounded, light hearted and destroys his own side and interest.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be arrogant, hateful, unlawful, and his good friends corrupt him and leave him.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be rebellious, downgraded by the state, issueless, faded in outlook, deserted by the spouse.

**Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be religious, educated but loves sinful acts and lives among the bad ladies and friends.

**Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would have the trouble from the wounds, shameless, putrid in thinking, ugly and faded looks.

**Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be aggressive, quarrelsome with lack of wisdom and poor.

## **Six Planets in 12<sup>th</sup> House:**

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus:** The native would be cheat,

inimical to the learned and religious persons, and dull looking.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Saturn:** The native would be ungrateful, shameless, more worried about others than the self, and aggressively inimical.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be ill, devoid of wealth and sons, cruel and greedy and his spouse would be beautiful.

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would not have long life, devoid of wealth and fame, meaninglessly industrious and fierce.

**Sun-Moon-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be devoid of wisdom and wealth, and his spouse and sons would also be corrupt. He does not get support from any quarter. He would be untruthful and untalented. He would feel comfortable from the wicked.

**Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be ill, and devoid of name and comforts in life. He would be antagonistic to the religious and learned people.

## Seven Planets in the 12<sup>th</sup> House:

**Sun-Moon-Mars-Mercury-Jupiter-Venus-Saturn:** The native would be poor, defiled, his ambitions would be conflicting and he would not be conscious of his prestige and honour.

The 12<sup>th</sup> house is called the house of expenditure. The expenditure creates anxiety and discomforts the native in terms of wealth in the narrow sense; but it implies diminishing of all sorts of comforts in life. Decrease of name, fame and social prestige, decrease of wealth through loss, fine, theft and so on, implies expenditure. Similarly, separation of the wife, son etc. also fall within the purview of this house.

If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house is posited in its sign or sign of exaltation, and the benefic planets, conjoin or aspect it, the native incurs expenditure for a good cause. Similarly, if the Moon becomes the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house and falls in its sign or exaltation or in such Navamsa, in the 5<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house, or in the Navamsa sign of the 5<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native spends for an affluent and comfortable life; and he would be very rich.

If the benefic planet were posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house and a benefic planet aspect it, the native does not believe in spending, provided the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house is weak, debilitated or finds place in an inimical sign.

If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house finds place in a cardinal or trine house, the native enjoys the family life.

If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house were weak, debilitated or in the Navamsa of debilitated sign or falls in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> house or in the Navamsa sign of the 6<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> sign, the native would be devoid of family life and all comforts of life. He would

be troubled by aimless and excessive expenditure.

If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house were conjoined with a malefic planet, and benefic planets aspect the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native spends on good as well bad deeds.

If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house were strong and a weak planet were posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native's wealth is destroyed.

If the lord of 12<sup>th</sup> house were in Shubha Varga, the native spends on desirable items of expenditure.

If the lords of 6<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> houses were malefic and strong, and posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native's wealth, agriculture and its produce and properties are destroyed.

If the 12<sup>th</sup> house is owned by a biped or quadruped sign; and a similar planet were posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the pets and servants of the native would be destroyed.

## **Aspects of Destruction of Wealth:**

The ancient Indian society was divided into 4 Varnas. Similarly, the planets and s

Signs (Rashis) are also categorized into these Varnas. Cancer, Scorpio and Pisces are placed in Vipra or Brahmin Varna. Aries, Leo and Sagittarius are placed in Kshatriya Varna. Taurus, Virgo and Capricorn Signs are placed in the Vaishya Varna; and Gemini, Libra and Aquarius are placed in the Shudra

Varna. Similarly, the planets are also categorized into Varnas. The Sun and Mars fall in the category of Kshatriya, Moon, Mercury and Venus are placed in Vaishya. The Jupiter is called the Brahmin or Vipra; and Saturn and Rahu, Ketu are called the Shudra.

The above discussion is meant to find out the person who would cause the destruction of wealth of the native. If a Vipra planet falls in the 12<sup>th</sup> house in a friendly Sign or similar Varna Sign, the person who belongs to the cast similar to the planet, shall be the cause of destruction of the native's wealth.

A question arises, whether that person shall be a male or a female? The answer to this is that, if the planet, in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, is a male one, the man would cause the destruction of the native's wealth. If it were a female planet, the woman would be the cause of loss. If the planet falls in a friendly Sign in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native's wealth shall be destroyed by his friend.

If the Sun and weak Moon fall in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the state causes the loss of wealth to the native. If the Mercury aspects the Mars that is posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house or conjoins it, the native would suffer losses in many ways.

The native's wealth remains intact, if the Moon, Venus and the Jupiter were posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house.

If the Venus and Mercury were posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native enjoys

the family and sex life very comfortably.

#### Nature of the native

The benefic planet in the 12<sup>th</sup> house makes the native sacrificing, tolerant, agriculturist and religious.

If the planet, that is posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> house were in its exaltation, own sign or a friendly sign, the native would be inspired for social uplift.

If the 12<sup>th</sup> house is occupied by a malefic planet, the native would be argumentative, unstable, interested in roaming and travelling, and suffers from rheumatism, eye trouble.

If the Venus, Saturn or Moon are placed trine from the 8<sup>th</sup> house i.e. 3<sup>rd</sup> house and Ketu is also placed there, the men of the family are troubled.

If the Venus is conjoined with a malefic planet in trine from the 8<sup>th</sup> house, the ladies of the family are troubled and the native suffers from sleeplessness.

## 17 DASHA PROGRESSION

There are many systems of progression, but Vimsottari system is perhaps the best as far as the experience of the author goes. Therefore, Vimsottari Dasha system shall be discussed herein. The system is based on the transit of the Moon through Lunar mansions (Nakshatras). Each Nakshatra is assigned to a planet. The sequence of the planets, in Nakshatras, begins from Kritika Nakshatra in the following order: -

S.No.	Planets	Nakshatras	Years of Mahadasha
1	Sun	Krittika, Uttaraphalguni, Uttarashadha	6
2	Moon	Rohini, Hasta, Shravana	10
3	Mars	Mrigshira, Chitra, Dhanishtha	7
4	Rahu	Ardra, Swati, Shatabhishaj	18
5	Jupiter	Punarvasu, Vishakha, Poorva Bhadrapada	16
6	Saturn	Pushya, Anuradha, Uttarabhadrapada	19
7	Mercury	Ashlesha, Jyeshtha, Revati	17
8	Ketu	Magha, Mula, Ashvini	7
9	Venus	Poorva Phalguni, Poorvashadha Bharni	20
Total Number of years of Mahadashas= 120 years			

The above table clearly reflects the periods of Mahadasha(major period) of each planet. The period of Mahadasha can be split into sub-periods called Antardashas. However, the first interval of Antardasha shall belong to the planet of Mahadasha itself. Further periods of Antardasha shall follow in the sequence of the table, beginning from the period of next planet. Suppose, the Moon has just entered Kritika Nakshatra. It reflects that the native is under the Mahadasha of the Sun, Hence, the sequence of sub-periods shall begin with the Sun and subsequent sub-periods shall occur in the sequence of the planets in the table from Sun to Venus.

Next step is working out the Antardashas(Sub-periods) of the planets in

a Mahadasha. We should divide the number of years of Mahadasha of the planet owing the Nakshatra by 120 and multiply the fraction by the number of years of lord of the sub-period. The product shall be the years of Antardasha of the lord of Antardasha. If the answer is a fraction as remainder, multiply it by 12 to work out the months. If a fraction still remains multiply it by 30 to calculate the number of days. For example, we wish to work out the sub-period of Mars in Mahadasha of the Sun:

Step(1): No. of years of Mahadasha Planet X No. of years of lord of sub-period Divided by 120 =

$$\frac{\text{SUN}(6) \times \text{Mars}(7)}{(\text{total years of Mahadasha cycle})120} = 7 \frac{\text{years.}}{20}$$

Step(2): The fraction  $7/20 \times 12 = 21/5 = 4$  and  $1/5$  months.

Step(3): Convert  $1/5$  months into days by multiplying by 30 = 6 days.

Another convenient way of working out the periods of Antardasha is as follows:-

Multiply the number of years of the lord of Mahadasha by years of Mahadasha of the lord of sub-period and put a decimal after the first digit of the product. The result reflects the number of months. If we wish to work the sub-period of Mars in Mahadasha of the Sun, we multiply years of Sun by that of the Mars i.e.  $6 \times 7 = 42$ . If we place a dot after 2, the number, 4.2 it reflects the period as 4.2 months. To convert 0.2 months into days, we simply multiply 2 by 3 and we get 6 days. Hence the sub period of Mars in Sun Mahadasha is 4 months and 6 days.

We can work out the portion of arc of every planet in a Nakshatra.

The arc of Nakshatra is 13 degrees and 20 minutes or 800 minutes. If we divide 800 by 120 (total number of years of Mahadasha), we get the magnitude for one year. It means  $800/120$  is the magnitude of arc for one year, i.e. 6.666666. Hence, the magnitude of Sun's arc in a Nakshatra would be 6.666666.... x 6

$$= 40'$$

$$\text{Moon's arc} = 10 \times 6.6666666666 = 66.66666666 = 66' : 40''$$

$$\text{Mars Arc} = 7 \times 6.66666666... = 46.6666666666 = 46' : 40''$$

$$\text{Rahu Arc} = 18 \times 6.6666666666... = 120' : 0''$$

$$\text{Jupiter Arc} = 16 \times 6.66666666 = 106.6666 = 106' : 40''$$

$$\text{Saturn Arc} = 19 \times 6.66666666 = 126.66 = 126' : 40''$$

$$\text{Mercury Arc} = 17 \times 6.6666 = 113.3333... = 113' : 20''$$

$$\text{Ketu Arc} = 7 \times 6.66666666... = 46.6666666666 = 46' : 40''$$

$$\text{Venus Arc} = 20 \times 6.6666666666 = 133.333... = 133' : 20''$$

However, the Moon is seldom on the beginning point of a Nakshatra. Therefore we have to work out the balance of sub period of a planet as follows:

Moon's position at the time of epoch is subtracted from the upper limit of the Nakshatra to find out the balance of arc. Then, the arc is converted into balance of Dasha of the main planet. This gives the balance of Dasha in time period. Now, we take an example as below: -

suppose the position of Moon is Gemini 22- 59' - 49". Punarvasu Nakshatra or Jupiter's Mahadasha was prevailing at that time.

The upper limit of Nakshatra prevailing at the time of epoch is Cancer 3-20' - 0".

Balance of arc = Cancer 3:20':0" - Gemini 22:59':49" = 620':11 "

This converted into years by  $16 = 620.18333333 \times 16/800 = \text{Jupiter's years} = 12.40366666$

This means the balance of Mahadasha of Jupiter is 12.40366666 years i.e. 12 year, 4 months and 25 days (approximate) Obviously it is the interval of the subperiod of the Rahu (tail end)

The Mahadasha of Jupiter and sub-period of Rahu will be operative at that time. If we add this period to date of birth we reach the operative period in terms of date and time as under:

Date of birth = Jan. 27, 1983

Extent of Mahadasha of Jupiter = 27-1 -83 + 12 year, 4 months and 25 days = June 22, 1995.

The balance of Mahadasha at the time of epoch can be directly worked out from the table of balance of Vimsottari Dasha given at the end.

Now we shall be workout for sub period operative at the time of birth. We find the expired period of Mahadasha of Jupiter as under:

16 years - 12 years, 4 months and 25 days = 3 years, 7 months and 5 days.

Now we find the sub period of Jupiter Mahadasha = 2 years, 1 month and 18 days. This deducted from 3 years, 7 months and 5 days = 1 year 5 month and 17 days. It means 1 year, 5 months and 17 days have expired from the sub period of Saturn in the sequence.

The remaining sub period of Saturn in Jupiter Mahadasha is 2 years, 6 months and 12 days - 1 year, 5 months and 17 days = 1 year and 25 days. This added to date of birth comes to Feb. 12, 1984.

Therefore, the sub period of Saturn will be operative till Feb 12, 1984. Rest of the sub-periods can also be worked out with the help of tables as given at the end as appendices I to IX.

Likewise sub-sub periods can also be worked out of every sub-period. Suppose, we wish to work out the sub sub periods (Pratyantar Dasha) of Mercury sub period in Jupiter Mahadasha (major cycle). The period of Mercury, in Jupiter Mahadasha is 2 years, 3 months and 6 days; and Mahadasha period of Mercury is 17 years. The first interval of Mercury sub sub period (Pratyantar-



dasha) in sub period of Mercury shall be as under: -

Sub period of Mercury/120 and multiply by the No. of years of Madasha of the planet of sub sub period.

Interval of sub period of Mercury x No. of years of Mahadasha(17) divided by 120= 27.2 months x 17/120= 3.853333333 months = 3months, 25days and 14.4 hours.

The readers can take the help in drawing the tables of progression of Dasha, which are provided at the end of book.

Dasha progression in Hindu astrology and it's effect are closely related to the nature of the planet. The houses owned by the planet also contribute to the effects. Aspects and placement of the planet in a house also profoundly influence the Dasha effect. The sign of the house where is the planet is situated and the sign of the ascendant(Lagna) also influence the Dasha effects of a planet. the planet becomes malefic or benefice because of sign of ascendant also. The situation of the Moon and the planet itself also influence the Dasha effect.

How the planet changes it's nature, according to the ascendant by becoming the planet of obstruction, is given in the following table that reflects the malefic effect.

Malific Planet of Obstruction as per Asce3ndanat

<b>Sign of Ascendant</b>	<b>Nature of Ascendant</b>	<b>Sign of Obstruction</b>	<b>Lord of Obstruction Sign</b>	<b>House of Obstruction</b>
Aries	Moveable	Aquarius	Saturn	11
Taurus	Fixed	Capricron	Saturn	9
Gemini	Mutable	Sagittarius	Jupiter	7
Cancer	Moveable	Taurus	Venus	11
Leo	Fixed	Aries	Mars	9
Virgo	Mutable	Piscis	Jupiter	7
Libra	Moveable	Leo	Sun	11
Scorpio	Fixed	Cancer	Moon	9
Sagittarius	Mutable	Gemini	Mercury	7
Capricorn	Moveable	Scorpio	Mars	11
Aquarius	Fixed	Libra	Venus	9
Pisces	Mutable	Virgo	Mercury	7

The house of Obstruction plays an important role. If, any planet is placed in Kendra(cardinal house) from the house of Obstruction acquires malefic nature.

This is important that a student of astrology should keep in mind the nature

of a planet for each ascendant. The table of malefic is already given above. Now we shall give the table of benefic and malefic planet for each ascendant.

S.No.	Sign of asendant	Dynamic planet	Benefic planet	Netural	Malefic Planet	Deadly planet
1.	Aries	Jupiter, sun, Mars	-----	Moon	Mercury, Venus, Saturn	Mars Mercury
2.	Taurus	Saturn	Sun, Mars, Mercury	Venus	Moon and Jupiter	Mars Jupiter
3.	Gemini	Venus	Saturn	Moon and Mercury	Sun, Mars and Jupiter	Moon Jupiter
4.	Cancer	Mars and Jupiter	-----	Sun, moon, Saturn	Mercury, venues	Sun, Saturn
5.	Leo	Sun, Mars	-----	Moon, Jupiter, Saturn	Mercury, Venues	Mercury Jupiter
6.	Virgo	Venus	-----	Sun, Mercury, Saturn	Moon, Mars Jupiter	Mars, Jupiter
7.	Libra	Saturn	Mercury, Venus	Mars	Sun, Moon, Jupiter	Mars, Venus
8.	Scorpio	Moon	Sun, Jupiter	Mars, Saturn	Mercury, Venus	Jupiter, Venus
9.	Sagittarius	Sun, mars	-----	Moon Jupiter	Mercury Venus Saturn	Mercury Saturn
10.	Capricorn	Venus	Mercury, Saturn	Sun	Moon Mars Jupiter	Sun Moon
11.	Aquarius	Venus	Sun mars Saturn	Mercury	Moon Jupiter	Mercury Jupiter
12.	Pisces	Moon mars	-----	Jupiter	Sun mercury Venus Saturn	mercury

The planet, as the lord of ascendant and houses, changes its nature in Vimsottari system of Dasha progression. The lord of Ascendant provides good health, success in efforts and improves social standing and prestige. The lord of second house gives discomfiture and death, struggle for earning. The lord of third house offers discomfiture in life and enhances the malefic effects of Dasha and Mahadasha. The lord of fourth house provides comforts of house dwelling, fixed assets, conveyance and discomfiture to the children. The lord of fifth house proves helpful in education and birth of a son. It also provides interest in staking activities and love affair. The lord of sixth house creates discomfiture from the opponents, legal struggle and physical ailment. It also creates dissention among the family members or business partners. The lord of the 7<sup>th</sup> house gives rise to trouble to the spouse; and fear of death to the native or problems with the business partner. The lord of 8<sup>th</sup> house offers loss and reverses in profession; and fear of death. The lord of 9<sup>th</sup> house helps in enhancement of social prestige and higher education. It also provides opportunities for travel abroad. The lord of the 10<sup>th</sup> house gives flip to professional development and social prestige. The lord of the 11<sup>th</sup> house creates situations for gains, friendship; and sudden obstacles. Health problems may be created.

The transit of Moon at the time of beginning of Dasha places an important role. We should count the Nakshatra of transiting Moon from the natal Nakshatra. The number should be divided by 9 and the remainder should be consid-

ered as bellow:

If the remainder is 1, the Dasha is of human nature. The person would behave shamelessly and feel scarcity of wealth and property.

If the remainder is 2, the Dasha is of the nature of horse and unfit for business. However, if the person become very active and his mind becomes very sharp, his body becomes stout and he undertakes many jobs at hand.

If the remainder is 3, the Dasha is of the nature of the elephant. The person feels comfortable in doing errands; and he will not be an attractive personality . He enjoys social prestige and also occupies a dignified job in the government or public organisation.

If the remainder is 4, the Dasha is of the nature of the He-buffalo. The person would be devoid of wisdom and energy. He defeated by the enemies. He has no differentiation between just and unjust.

If the remainder is 5, the Dasha is of the nature of the jackal. The native's spouse would be of putrid nature and suffers from trouble and diseases. His income and expenditure is equal.

If the remainder is 6, the Dasha is of the nature of the tiger. The native would become very energetic and defeats his opponents. He would have all comforts at his disposal.

If the remainder is 7, the Dasha is of the nature of the crow. The man will be unstable, fearless but he would not be well- dressed person; and enjoy the company of lower state of people . he will always remain in fighting mood with others inclusive of his spouse. He would have jealous nature.

If the remainder is 8, the Dasha is of the nature of the swan. The person will become a gifted man and earns the sympathy and appreciation from the people .

If the remainder is 0, the Dasha is of the nature of the peacock. The native leads a comfortable life and works with patience and skill. He become a sweet-tongued man. He likes sweet things

The retrogradation of a planet of Dasha also plays an important part in prognostication. If a planet is retrograde and that is exalted also, it behaves as a debilitated planet. If a planet is has just retrograded at birth, the native carefully examines his plans and processes; and he is ever ready to make adjustments to keep his plans well going. If he was born at a stage when a planet was retrograde and about to turn direct or was stationary, a very important event is in store, when it turns retrograde or becomes stationary to turn direct from retrograde motion. If the native was born at a time when some planet was in direct motion but on the arc of retrograde motion, he reconciles with the coming up situation without foreseeing outcomes.

A retrograde natal planet influences the nature of Dasha of a planet, which

falls in the sub-arc(Antara) of a retrograde planet. Sub-period(Antardasha) of that retrograde planet does not offer desirable results in Mahadasha of such a planet. Provided the retrograde planet is not debilitated. In that case, it offers astounding results. Very important event happens when the radical retrograde planet turn retrograde in transit.

The planet, which is the lord of the sub arc(Antara) of a planet, decides the nature of Dasha period of the main planet. If the lord of sub-arc(Antara) is the significator of favourable house of natal chart, it offers favourable results.

The ruling planets of the horoscope also profoundly influence progression of sub-periods of such planets; and very important events of life occur in the sub-periods of ruling planets.

The ruling planet influences the preceding or following planet's sub-period in the Main Dasha. It tries to hasten the effects of the following sub-periods or delays the effects of the preceding periods.

The decanates of a planet play an important part in fixing the effects of Dasha. A planet may be placed in any of the three decanates of a sign and offers its effects accordingly. If a planet is posited in the first decanate of the sign, it offers its effects in the beginning of the Dasha period. If it is placed in the second decanate, the effects would come off in the middle of the period. If, it is placed in the third decanate, the planet shall offer its effects in the last 1/3rd period. However, if the planet is retrograde, its sequence of effects becomes reverse. It means that if a planet were in the first decanate, it shall offer the effects in last 1 /3rd portion of the period; and if it were in the last decanate, the effects would come up in the first decanate. If the planet were in the second decanate, there would not be any change.

If a planet were placed in Lagna(Ascendant), exalted, in its own sign or a friendly sign, conjoined with a benefic planet or a benefic planet aspects it, it shall offer favourable results. However, if it were debilitated, posited in 6th, 8th or 12th house of the natal chart it would caste unfavourable effects. Similarly, if the planet be placed in 6th, 8th or 12th house from its house of lordship, unfavourable effects are in store.

The astrologer should keep above discussion in mind while making out the prediction through Dasha periods.

Now, we shall delve into general effects of Dasha progression at various levels as follows:

### **Mahadashas or main cycles of planets:**

**Benefic Mahadasha of Sun: If the Sun is posited in its sign of exaltation(Aries),its own sign( Leo), or in cardinal, trine or 11<sup>th</sup> house and is conjoined with the lords of the 9<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house or they aspect the Sun or it were strong, the native enjoys comfortable life, gain of wealth through**

state pleasure. He also gets promotion in status. If the lord of second house conjoins or aspects the Sun, the native creates various sources of income and accumulates wealth. If the sun is similarly connected with the lord of the 4<sup>th</sup> house, he acquires the comforts of conveyance and fixed assets. If the Sun is connected with the lord of 5<sup>th</sup> house, the native is blessed with son or sons. He undertakes journeys and achieves his objectives. He comes in contact with the people of higher status and rank.

**Mahadasha of Malefic Sun:** If the Sun were debilitated, conjoined with a malefic planet or the lord of 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, or 12<sup>th</sup> house or they aspect the Sun or the Sun itself is posited in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, or 12<sup>th</sup> house it offers malefic effects like destruction of wealth and assets, discomfiture in life, displeasure of the state or higher officers, displacement or transfer to far off place, mental stress to elders, serious health problem to the father. If the Sun is conjoined with or aspected by benefic planets he sometimes enjoys comforts also.

**Moon's Benefic Mahadasha:** If the Moon were strong like Sun, the native accumulates wealth and assets, luck smiles on him, comforts of van, happy occasions in the family, favours from friends, seniors and senior officers/state and gains of knowledge are his luck. He accumulates wealth and obtains education or knowledge, if the Moon is posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> house and is exalted also.

**Moon's Malefic Mahadasha:** If the Moon were waning or otherwise weak, it causes loss of wealth. If some malefic planet conjoins or aspects it causes mental stress, health problem, trouble from the brothers and he faces serious problems from maternal side, disfavour from the seniors; and uneasiness of mother. If the Moon is posited in the 3<sup>rd</sup> house and otherwise it is strong, the native sometimes gains and sometimes loses money.

**Benefice Mahadasha of Mars:** If the Mars falls in its own sign or is exalted and placed in Kendras(cardinal) or Trikona(Trine) houses or it finds place in the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house; and it is strong or in aspect of a benefice planet, it bestows the native with a prestigious post in the government. He gains wealth and landed popery and assets. His brain develops and his body becomes the storehouse of energy. He receives support from his brethren. He enjoys social prestige and becomes the leader of his clan or town. He becomes aggressive in nature yet he enjoys peace of mind. He has the comforts of conveyance, clothes and ornaments. He is always victorious against his opponents. He is blessed with the comforts of spouse and son in the beginning, but the ending period proves troublesome.

**Effects of Malefic Mahadasha of Mars:** If the Mars is debilitated, combust with the Sun, finds place in the 6<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house or is in aspect with a

malefic planet or it is otherwise weak or it is exalted but retrograde, the native faces challenging situations in every walk of life. He becomes prone to injury, theft, fire and accident. He gets entangled in legal matters, but wins in the end. He also suffers from digestive and blood related disease. Differences with the brothers and spouse come to the fore. He goes under debt and his plans and efforts do not prove fruitful. His brother or son may die.

**Mahadasha of Rahu:** Rahu is a shadow planet. Hindu astrologers are divided in their opinion about Rahu's sign, exaltation and debility. Prassaras hold that Rahu's own sign is Aquarius, but several others hold that its sign is Virgo. However, it is generally held that Rahu is exalted in Taurus and the sign of debility is Scorpio; and its Mooltrikona(trine) sign is Gemini. It is strong in the zodiacal arc from Aquarius to Taurus.

**Benefic Effects of Rahu:** If the Rahu is posited in Taurus, Cancer, Virgo, Scorpio, Sagittarius and Aquarius signs, the native lives an affluent and comfortable life, he enjoys the comforts of conveyance, new house and is blessed with son. Happy occasions arise in home and gains prestige abroad. If Rahu is conjoined with a benefic planet or it falls in aspect of a benefic planet or falls in Navamsa of a friendly planet; and placed in a Kendra(cardinal), Trikona(trine), 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> house, the native accumulates and amasses wealth. He enjoys comfortable life and happy occasions arise at home.

**Malefic Effects of Rahu Mahadasha:** If Rahu is posited in 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house or falls in aspect with a malefic planet, the native suffers from distress, displacement, serious trouble to the spouse and son. He suffers loss of money and health problems also arise in the beginning of the period. In the middle, he gains wealth and leads a comfortable life. The ending period is very stressful and difficult; and he has to bear displacement.

#### **Mahadasha of Jupiter:**

**Benefic Effects of Jupiter Mahadasha:** If the Jupiter is placed in sign of exaltation, its own sign, cardinal(Kendra) or trine house, 11<sup>th</sup> house its own Navamsa or Navamsa of exaltation sign, it offers very favourable results. Comfortable life with facility of van, comfortable life with spouse and son; and clothes and robes and flourishing profession are the favourable effects of the Jupiter.

**Malefic Effects of Jupiter Mahadasha:** If the Jupiter is posited in its sign of debility, combust or eclipsed with the sun, in aspect of malefic planets or combined with them or placed in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, mental stress, displacement of residence appear in the in the beginning. Jupiter presents favourable effects in the middle and ending phase of Dasha.

#### **Mahadasha of Saturn:-**

**Benefic Effects of Saturn Mahadasha:** If the Saturn is posited in its sign of exaltation, its own sign, friendly planet's sign, 9<sup>th</sup> house, its own Navamsa or Navamsa of the sign of exaltation, 3<sup>rd</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house, it bestows social prestige, favours from the state officials or masters, social and educational interaction, wealth and comfortable family life.

**Malefic Effects of Saturn Mahadasha:** If the Saturn is posited in its sign of debility, combust with the sun, or occupies the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house or falls in Navamsa of debility sign, it gives very unfavourable results. The native suffers from allergy, displacement from residence, separation from parents or their death, trouble to the spouse and son. He is in opposition with the state and is prosecuted.

If the Saturn is retrograde, occupies cardinal, trine or 11<sup>th</sup> house or posited in Sagittarius or Pisces sign, it turns benefic and offers favourable effects and bestows state favours, comfortable family life; and happy occasions arise in home with facility of conveyance.

#### **Mahadasha of Mercury:**

**Benefic Effects of Mercury Mahadasha:** If the Mercury is posited in its sign of exaltation, its own sign, cardinal, trine or 11<sup>th</sup> house, in a friendly planet's sign, it offers very favourable results. If it were in aspect of a benefic planet, it would give similar effects. The Mercury bestows wealth and prosperity, social prestige, knowledge, favours from the state, very comfortable family life, gains in business and profession. If the Mercury were lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house or in aspect of a benefic planet, it would give similar results.

**Malefic Effects of Mercury:** If the Mercury were in aspect of a malefic planet, it would give malefic effects like disfavour from the state, mental stress, dissension with the brothers, urinary diseases and loss of freedom in professional field. If the Mercury were posited in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, the native suffers from reverses in professional field, loss of wealth, body pains and blood disease, loss of property and fixed assets, fear from state, thieves and fire. In the beginning of Dasha period, the native gains wealth and prosperity, knowledge, very comfortable life, income through ethical means and property for the next generation. In the middle of dasha period, the native is decorated with state honours. However, he has to face obstacles and discomfiture.

#### **Ketu Mahadasha:**

**Benefic Effects of Ketu Mahadasha:** If the Ketu were posited in cardinal (Kendra), trine, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house, it would offer favours from the state, leadership of the state or country, travels, very comfortable life and comforts of the van, spouse and son. The life becomes very comfortable in the beginning, when Ketu is posited in 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> or 11<sup>th</sup> house. The life becomes straggling and challenging in the middle and displacement in the ending period.

**Malefic effects of Ketu Mahadasha:** If Ketu were posited in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house; and falls in aspect of a malefic planet or conjoins it, it offers untowards effects. The native may be prosecuted or jailed, brothers may be destroyed, sufferings from diseases and displacement are common results of Ketu Mahadasha. However, he may gain from lower strata people.

**Mahadasha of Venus:**

**Benefic Effects of Venus Mahadasha:** If the Venus in his own sign or sign of its exaltation, cardinal(Kendra) house, it provides state honours, social prestige, comforts of van and robes, feasting and wealth to the native. He enjoys music concerts and amasses wealth. If the Venus finds place in a trine house or sign of exaltation, it bestows the native with wealth and property, happy occasions arise in his family. He may become head of the state or chief of the army. Friends, brothers and dignitaries visit his house.

If the Venus is the lord of 9<sup>th</sup> or 10<sup>th</sup> house; and is posited in 1<sup>st</sup> or 4<sup>th</sup> house, the native takes interest in public welfare and religious activities and feels satisfaction. He becomes an inspired personality and amasses wealth and property. Spouse and son comfort him very much.

**Malefic Effects of Venus Mahadasha:** If the Venus finds place in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> house, in the sign of debility or falls in aspect of a malefic planet or conjoins it, the native suffers from jealousy and dissension from close relatives and friends, trouble from females, reverses in profession, discomfiture of the spouse and son; and separation from near and dear ones.

If the Venus becomes the lord of the 2<sup>nd</sup> or 7<sup>th</sup> house, the native suffers from physical discomfiture and fear of death.

The transitory situation of the planet of Mahadasha at the time of inception of its Mahadasha is very important. If the planet is posited in his own sign or sign of exaltation, in Navamsa sign of his exaltation or his own sign or a benefic and friendly planet's sign, the planet offers favourable effects.

If the planet of Mahadasha was retrograde at the time of birth, very important events come off when it becomes retrograde in transit. If the Mahadasha retrograde planet was exalted at the time of epoch, it would behave as if it were debilitated.

The Mahadasha planet gives its effects profusely, when it transits through Navamsa of its sign of exaltation or own sign; and it withholds its favourable effects when it transits through Navamsa of his sign of debility. If the general effects are envisaged as malefic, the unfavourable effects are very severe.



## 18 MAHADASHA - PERIODS AND SUB PERIODS

*Dasha* system of a chart depends on the position of the Moon at epoch. *Nakshatra* transited by the Moon at epoch, decides the period of *Mahadasha* of the lord of *Nakshatra*, balance of the period of *Mahadasha* depends on the remaining arc of the *Nakshatra* to be traversed by the Moon. Therefore, location of the Moon at the arc of *Nakshatra* decides which *Mahadasha*, *Antardasha* and further subdivisions thereof were operative at that time. In the example chart, the Moon is found in Cancer at 21°: 8': 44". *Ashlesha Nakshatra* begins at 16°: 40'. Lord of *Ashlesha Nakshatra* is Mercury. Therefore, Mercury *Mahadasha* was operative at that moment. The remaining arc of the *Ashlesha Nakshatra* is 8°: 51'16". The period of *Mahadasha* of Mercury is 17 years. Therefore, the balance of *Dasha* may be worked out by the simple method of proportion as under:

$$\begin{aligned}\text{Balance of Mercury Dasha} &= 8^{\circ}: 51'16'' \div 13: 20 \times 17 \text{ yr.} \\ &= 5317800 \times 17 \text{ yr.} \\ &= 11 \text{ yrs. 3m. 14days}\end{aligned}$$

Some astrologers workout the balance of *Mahadasha* with the help of the remaining period of the operative *Nakshatra* as:

Balance of Mercury *Dasha* = Remaining period of the operative *Nakshatra* divided by the total time of *Nakshatra* on that day and multiplied by the period of *Mahadasha*.

Many astrologers workout the balance of *Dashas* with the help of various charts. The *Dasha* charts have been given as Annexure III at the end of this book, which reflects the balance of *Mahadasha* of the planets at an interval of 20'. Locate the nearest lower value of the degrees and minutes. Now find out the value of the remaining minutes from the second portion of Annexure III; and subtract it from the value that was previously found from the first portion.

Next, find out the remaining period of the operative *Antardasha* from Annexure IV. Add the balance of *Mahadasha* to the date of birth. Similarly, go on adding the periods of *Mahadashas* and create the table of *Mahadashas*.

Hindu astrology prescribes that the date should be synchronised with the position of the Sun at the time of birth. A month is equal to a sign and a day equals a degree of the Sun. if you do not want to be very meticulous in calculating the exact day and date of ending period, Gregorian calendar gives satisfactory results within the difference of one day. However, the month should be taken as 30 days irrespective of actual days of the month.

### ***Antardasha***

*Antardashas* are the sub-periods of *Mahadashas*. In Vimsottari system,

the first period of *Antardasha* pertains to the planet of *Mahadasha* and the remaining periods follow the sequence of the planets in Vimsottari system. The simplest method of working out the *Antardasha* is to multiply the period of the planet of *Mahadasha* with the period of *Mahadasha* of the *Antardasha* planet and dividing the result by 10. Whole number indicates the months. Multiply the action by 30, thereby converting the fraction into days. The periods of *Antardashas* may be easily copied from the *Antardasha* charts given in the end as Annexure IV.

However, a problem arises in case of *Mahadashas* and *Antardasha* at the time of birth or judgment. *Antardasha* operative at birth or the time of judgment may be worked out with the help of Vimsottari Divisional Charts, which have been given at the end of the book. It should be noted that magnitude of arc of *Antardasha* planet, in any *Mahadasha* is the same as given under:

Sun	= 40'	
Moon	= 66.66'	= 1°: 6': 40"
Mars	= 46.66'	= 0°:46': 40"
Rahu	= 120'	= 2°:0':0"
Jupiter	= 106.66'	= 1°: 46': 40"
Saturn	= 126.66'	= 2°: 6': 40"
Mercury	=113.33'	= 1°: 53': 20"
Ketu	= 46.66'	= 0°:46': 40"
Venus	=133.33':	=2°: 13': 20"

Simply dividing the number of years of *Mahadasha* by 9, can also yield the above results. For example, Sun's period of 6 years divided by 9 equals 66° or 40'.

Vimsottari Divisional Chart, Annexure IV, locates the operative *Antardasha* at epoch by the position of the Moon. Subtract position of the Moon from upper limit of the arc of interval of *Antardasha* to find out the balance of arc. Now, workout the balance of *Antardasha* by simple method of proportion as under:

Balance of *Antardasha* = Remaining portion of arc of interval x period of *Antardasha*/ Arc of interval

The balance of *Dasha* and *Antardasha* can also be found with the help of the Vimsottari *Dasha* charts, given in the end as Annexures III and IV. Subsequent periods of *Antardashas* can be simply worked out by adding the periods to the ending dates of the previous *Antardasha*.

Further, the periods of *Pratyantardasha* in an *Antardasha* can be worked out by the following formula:

*Pratyantardasha* period of a planet = Period of *Antardasha* X period of *Mahadasha* of the planet of *Pratyantardasha* /120

Alternatively, the periods and the tables of *Pratyantardasha* can be worked out with the help of the Annexure V

If, we want to go further into *Suksham* and other subdivisions of *Dashas*, the above formula may be utilised by simply substituting the period of *Antardasha* by the period of *Pratyantardasha*.

It is advisable that the fractions of a day in the *Dasha* period should be indicated in decimal fractions of the day and not in hours and day, unless some judgment requires so. This would save considerable time, labour and confusion.

However, some problem be encountered while working out the first *Mahadasha* and *Antardashas*, operative at epoch. The balance of *Mahadasha* and *Antardasha*, operative at epoch, can be worked out with the help of Vimsottari Divisional charts by longitude of the Moon-Annexure III & IV given in the end of the book. It should be noted that the arc of zodiac of a planet of *Antardasha* is the same in every *Mahadasha*. The magnitude of arcs of *Antardasha* of the planets, in any *Mahadasha*, is as under:

Sun	= 39.999 or say 40'	
Moon	= 66.666'	= 1°: 6': 40"
Mars	= 46.666'	= 0°:46': 40"
Rahu	= 120'	= 2°:0':0"
Jupiter	= 106.666'	= 1°: 46': 40"
Saturn	= 126.666'	= 2°: 6': 40"
Mercury	=113.33'	= 1°: 53': 20"
Ketu	= 46.666'	= 0°:46': 40"
Venus	=133.333':	=2°: 13': 20"

The above results, in degrees, can be straight away worked out by dividing the period of *Mahadasha* of a planet by 9.

Vimsottari Divisional Chart of *Antardashas* by longitude of the Moon-Annexure IV, locates the *Antardasha*, at epoch, with the help of the position of the Moon. Subtract the value of the Moon from the upper limit of the interval of arc that contains it. The balance of arc, in degrees, divided by the interval of the arc and multiplied by the period of *Antardasha* of the planet, shall reflect

the balance of the *Antardasha* of the planet. Add the date of birth to find the ending period of first *Antardasha*, Working out the ending periods of other intervals of *Antardashas*, in operative *Mahadasha* at birth, is easy to find by simply adding the subsequent periods.

## ABOUT THE AUTHOR

RS Chillar was born in 1930, in a small village of erstwhile Punjab province, India. He held a post-graduate degree in Ancient Indian History and Culture from Kashi Vidya Peeth, Varanasi. He was an educationist by profession. He had 34 years' experience as an officer in the field of education, which provided him lavish opportunities for interaction with the teachers with varied interests, especially in the field of astrology. He is the disciple of Late Shri Manik Chand Jain, the modern Aryabhat and Late Pt. Dina Nath Ji, Nakshatra Samrat and freedom fighter of India. His articles in 'Occult India' and 'Mystique India' are well received. The author has been profusely awarded for his lectures on astrology in several national astrological conferences, especially organized by Bharat Nirman® and All India Saraswati Jyotish Manch®. The International Biographical Centre, London also approved his credentials, for the award of International Man of the year-1997. He has a cult following in the field of predictive astrology and mystic rituals to mitigate the effects of various planets and their combinations (Yoga). Present work is an endeavour of the author to translate the difficulties, problems and requirements of a curious learner, novice and professional astrologer in a result oriented practical use of Traditional Jyotish and Astrology.